

Pali Text Society

DĪGHANIKĀY-
ATṬHAKATHĀTĪKĀ
LĪNATTHAVANNAṆĀ

VOL. III

Edited by
LILY DE SILVA, M.A., Ph.D.
of the University of Ceylon
Peradeniya

LONDON
Published for the Pali Text Society
by
LUZAC & COMPANY, LTD.,
46 Great Russell Street, W.C. 1
1970

All rights reserved

© P.T.S. 1970

SBN 7189 0478 8

Printed in England by Stephen Austin and Sons Ltd., Hertford.

TO
MY BELOVED PARENTS

CONTENTS

	PAGE
XXIV Pāṭikasuttavaṇṇanā	I
XXV Udumbarikasuttavaṇṇanā	17
XXVI Cakkavattisuttavaṇṇanā	30
XXVII Aggaññasuttavaṇṇanā	45
XXVIII Sampasādanīyasuttavaṇṇanā	65
XXIX Pāsādikasuttavaṇṇanā	110
XXX Lakkhaṇasuttavaṇṇanā	127
XXXI Sigālakasuttavaṇṇanā	163
XXXII Āṭṭhānāṭṭiyasuttavaṇṇanā	190
XXXIII Saṅgītisuttavaṇṇanā	211
XXXIV Das' uttarasuttavaṇṇanā	354

XXIV

Pāṭikasuttavaṇṇanā ¹

I. 1. *Apubbapadavaṇṇanā* ² ti atthasaṃvaṇṇanāya ³ va- 816, 2
sena heṭṭhā agahitattā ⁴ apubbassa abhinavassa padassa
vaṇṇanā atthavibhāvanā.⁵

“ Hitvā punappun’ āgatam atthan ” ti (a)

hi vuttaṃ.

Malle sū ti ⁶ ettha yaṃ vattabbaṃ taṃ heṭṭhā 816, 3
vuttanayam eva.

Chāyūḍakasamṇanne vanasaṇḍe viharati ⁷ Anupiyasāmantā 816, 8
katassa vihārassa abhāvato.

Yadi na tāva pavitṭho, kasmā pāvisīti ⁸ vuttan ti
āha *pavisissāmīti* ādi, tena avassaṃ-bhāvini ⁹ bhūte viya 816, 10
upacārā hontīti dasseti. Idāni taṃ atthaṃ upamāya ¹⁰
vibhāvento *yathā kin* ti ādim āha. 816, 11

Etaṃ ti Atippago ¹¹ kho ti ādikaṃ cintanaṃ *ahosi*. 816, 16

Ativiya pago ti ¹² ativiya pāto.¹³ Channakopīnatāya 816, 17
paribbājakapabbajjūpagamena *channaparibbājakam*, na 816, 21
naggaparibbājakam.

Yasmā Bhagavato uccākulappasutataṃ,¹⁴ mahābhini-
khamanaṃ ¹⁵ nikkhantaṃ,¹⁵ anaññasādhāraṇadukkaraca-
raṇaṃ, vivekavāsaṃ, lokasambhāvitataṃ,¹⁶ ovādānusa-
sanihi lokassa bahukārattaṃ,¹⁷ paravādamaddanaṃ,¹⁸ mah’

(a) DA I 1

¹ B^m Pāthika-

² A °padasaṃvaṇṇanā

³ B^mP °vaṇṇanā

⁴ BGM °tattāya

B^m aggahitātāya

⁵ ABGG^mM °vibhājanā

⁶ ABGG^mM maṅgallesūti

⁷ B^mP viharattī

⁸ ABGG^mM pavissīti

⁹ A assaṃ-; G^m assa-

¹⁰ AG^m ubhāya

BGM ubhaya

¹¹ AG^m anappahā

B atippabhā

GM atippahā

¹² B^mP kho ti

¹³ B^mP pāto va

¹⁴ G °ppasuttaṃ

¹⁵ B^m °nikkhamanānikkhantaṃ

¹⁶ AG^m °bhāvitam; M bhāvittam

¹⁷ B^mP bah’ upakāratam

¹⁸ B^mP parappavāda-

- iddhikataṃ mahānubhāvatan ti evaṃ ādikaṃ taṃ-taṃ-
attapaccakkhaguṇavisesaṃ nissāya yebhuyyena aññe tit-
thiyā pi Bhagavantam disvā ādaragāravabahumānaṃ
817, 1 dassenti yeva, tasmā vuttaṃ *Bhagavantam disvā mānat-*
thaddhataṃ akatvā ti ādi.
- 817, 6, 7 *Lokasamudācāravasenā*ti lokopacāravasena. *Cirassan* ti
817, 10 cirakālena. *Ādini vadanti* upacāravasena.
- 817, 16 *Tassāti* Bhaggavagottassa paribbājakassa. *Gihisahāyo* ti
gihikālato paṭṭhāya sahāyo.
- 817, 18 *Paccakkhāto* ti yen' ākārena paccakkhānaṃ,¹⁹
817, 18 taṃ dassetuṃ *Paccakkhāmīti* ādi vuttaṃ.
- 817, 21 3. *Uddissāti* Satthubhāvena²⁰ uddissāti ayam
817, 21 ettha adhippāyo ti taṃ dassento *Bhagavā me* ti ādim āha.
- Yadā Sunakkhattassa: Bhagavantam paccakkhāmīti
cittam uppannaṃ, vācā bhinnā, tadā ev' assa Bhagavatā
saddhiṃ koci sambandho n' atthi asakyaputtīyabhāvato²¹
sāsanato paribāhirattā. Ayam tāv' ettha sāsanayutti, sā
panāyam ṭhapetvā sāsanayuttikovidē aññesaṃ na samma-
d-eva visayo²² ti Bhagavā sabbasādhāraṇavasena' assa
attanā sambandhābhāvaṃ dassetuṃ *Api nūti* ādim
817, 23 vatvā²³ *Ko santo kaṃ paccācikkhasīti* āha.²⁴
Yasmā mukh' āgato 'yaṃ sambandho, na pūjāgat' ādiko,²⁵
yo²⁶ ca yācaka²⁷-yācitabbatāvasena hoti, tad ubhayaṃ c'
ettha n' atthīti dassento Bhagavā Sunakkhattam *Ko*
santo kaṃ paccācikkhasīti avoca, tasmā
817, 24 tam attham dassetuṃ *yācako vā*²⁸ ti ādi vuttaṃ. Yācitako
817, 24 vā yācakaṃ²⁹ paccācikkheyyāti sambandho. *Tvam pana*
n' eva yācako: Aham bhante Bhagavantam uddissa viharis-
817, 24 sāmīti evaṃ mama santikaṃ anupagatattā. *Na yācitako*:
Ehi tvam Sunakkhatta mamaṃ uddissa viharāhīti evaṃ
817, 25 mayā apatthitattā. *Ko samāno* ti yācakayācitakesu
817, 25 ko nāmo honto. *Kan* ti yācakayācitakesu evaṃ kaṃ
817, 26 nāma hontam maṃ *paccācikkhasi*.

¹⁹ B^mP °kkhānā

M °kkhātaṃ

²⁰ B^mP Satthukāraṇabhāvena²¹ BG asakkiyaya-

M asakkiyaya-

²² AG^m svāsayo

BGM vāsayo

²³ B^m add's Sunakkhattam²⁴ ABGG^mM ādi²⁵ ABGG^mM sujāgat'-

For puṇṇapūjak' ādiko?

²⁶ ABGG^mM so²⁷ ABGG^mM yācaka²⁸ DA evā should be corrected to vā²⁹ BG yācitam

Tucchapurisāti jhānamagg' ādi-uttarimanussadhammesu 817, 27
kassaci pi abhāvā rittapurisa.

Nanu cāyaṃ Sunakkhatto lokiyajjhānāni ekaccābhiññaṇaṃ ³⁰
ca uppādesīti? Kiñcāpi uppādesi tato pana Bhagavati
āghāt' uppādanena sah' eva parihīno ahosi. Aparādhō nāma
suppaṭipattiyā virujjhanahetubbhūto ³¹ kiles' uppādo ti āha
yattako te aparādhō tattako doṣo ti. *Y ā v a ñ c ā ti v ā* ³² 817, 29, 28
avadhiparicchedābhāvaṃ ³³ dassanaṃ

“ Yāvañ ca tena Bhagavatā ” ti (b)

ādisu viya. *Te* ti tayā. *Idan* ti nipātamattam. 817, 28
Aparaddhan ti aparajjhitam. Idam vuttam hoti:
 Paccācikkhām' idānāham bhante Bhaga-
 vantan ti ādini³⁴ vadantena³⁵ tucchapurisa tayā
 yāvañ c' idam aparaddham, na tassa aparādhassa pamāṇam
 atthīti.

4. *Manussadhammā* ti bhāvanānuyogena vinā manussehi ^{817, 32} anuṭṭhātabbadhammā. So hi manussānaṃ cittādhiṭṭhānamattena ijghanato tesam sābhāvikadhammo ³⁶ viya ṭhito ti ³⁷ tathā vutto, manussagahaṇā c' ettha tesu bahulaṃ pavattanato.

Iddhibhūtaṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ, na ādesanānusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ 817. 33
ti adhippāyo.

Kate ti pavattite.³⁸ 817. 34

Niyyātīti niggacchati, vaṭṭadukkhato niggamana-
vasena pavattatīti attho. Dhamme ³⁹ hi niggacchānte taṃ-
samaṅgīpuggalo niggacchatīti vuccati, aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana
ni-saddo upasaggamattaṃ, yāti icceva attho ti dassetuṃ
gacchatīti attho vutto.

Tatrāti padhānabhāvena vuttassa atthassa bhumma- 818, 1
818, 3

(b) DI_2

³⁰ AG^mM ekajjhâbhiññāya

BG ekajjhâbhiññā

31 B^mP virajjhana-

³² AG^m yā; B^mP *omit*

33 B^mP^o paricchedabhāvaṃ

34 ABGG¹mM ādi

⁸⁵ BG vadanto

³⁶ AG^m sahāyācika dhammo

BG sāhācikadhammo (*possible*

corruption for above reading)

M sāhacikadhammo

B^mP sambhāvita-

Reconstructed reading is given above.

37 B^mP omit

38 AG^m pattite

39 BG dhammo

- vasena paṭiniddeso ti tasmim̐ dhamme sammā dukkhak-
 khayāya niyyante ti ayam ettha attho ti dassento āha
 818, 3 *tasmim̐ . . . pe . . . samvattamāne* ti.
 818, 12 5. Aggan ti nāyatīti *Aggaññaṃ. Lokapaññattin* ⁴⁰
 818, 12 ti lokassa paññāpanaṃ. *Lokassa aggan* ti lok' uppatti-
 samaye: *Idaṃ nāma* ⁴¹ lokassa aggan ti evaṃ jānītabbaṃ
 818, 13 bujjhitabbaṃ. ⁴² *Aggamariyādan* ti ādimariyādaṃ.
 818, 17 6. *Ettakaṃ* ⁴³ *vip̐palapitvā* ti: Na 'dānāhaṃ
 bhante Bhagavantaṃ uddissa viharissā-
 mīti; Na hi pana me bhante Bhagavā
 uttarimanussadhammā iddhipāṭihāri-
 yaṃ karotīti; Na hi pana me bhante
 Bhagavā aggaññaṃ paññāpetīti ca ettakaṃ
 vip̐palapitvā. *Idaṃ kira so Bhagavā Satthukiccaṃ iddhi-*
 pāṭihāriyaṃ aggaññaṃ paññāpanaṃ ca kātum na sakkoṭīti
 818, 16 pakāsento kathesi. Ten' āha *Sunakkhatto kirāti* ⁴⁴ ādi.
 818, 18 Uttaravacanavasena patitṭhābhāvato *appatitṭho*. Tato eva
 818, 18, 20 *niravo* nissaddo. *Ādinavadassan' atthan* ti diṭṭhadham-
 818, 19 mikassa ādinavassa dassan' atthaṃ, ten' āha *sayam eva*
garam *pāpunissasīti*. ⁴⁵ Samparāyikā pana ādinavā
 aneke ⁴⁶ vividhā ⁴⁶ ti ⁴⁷ dassente: ⁴⁸ *Sunakkhatto na sadda-*
 818, 22 *heyyāti diṭṭhadhammikass' eva gahaṇaṃ. Anekakāraṇenāti*

“ Iti pi so Bhagavā arahan ” ti ^(c)

- ādinā anekavidhena vaṇṇakāraṇena. Evam me avaṇṇo ⁴⁹
 818, 28 na bhavissatīti ajjhāsayena *attano bālatāya* vaṇṇārahānaṃ
 818, 28 *avaṇṇaṃ kathetvā*.
 Evam Bhagavā makkehi bhāve ādinavaṃ dassetvā puna
 818, 32 tassa kathane kāraṇaṃ vibhāvetum *Iti kho te* ti ādim
 818, 33 āhāti taṃ dassetum *Tato* ti ādi vuttaṃ. Evam hi Sunak-
 khattassa appako pi ⁵⁰ vacan' okāso ⁵¹ na bhavissatīti.

^(c) D I 87, 127

⁴⁰ DA °paññatti

⁴¹ ABGG^mM nātha

⁴² ABGG^mM pūjā bujjhitabbaṃ

⁴³ AGG^mM etthakaṃ

⁴⁴ DA *omits* kira

⁴⁵ ABGG^mM °nissatīti

⁴⁶ B^mP anekavidhā

M anekavividhā

⁴⁷ B^mP te

⁴⁸ ABB^mGG^mP dassento

⁴⁹ AG^mMP avaṇṇe

⁵⁰ AGG^m ti pi

BM ta pi

⁵¹ A pavatt' okāso

BGM pavan' okāyo

G^m pavat' okāso

Apakkamīti attanā yathāṭṭhitāvattthāya⁵² apasakki. 818, 36
Apakkanto sāsanato apeto⁵³ naṭṭho.⁵⁴ Ten' āha *cuto* ti. 818, 36
*Evam evāti*⁵⁵ apakkamanto ca, na yathā tathā apakkami, 819, 2
yathā pana kāyassa bhedā apāye nibbatteyya, evam eva
apakkami.

7. *Dvīhi padēhīti* dvīhi vākyehi. *Ābaddham*⁵⁶ byatire- 819, 3, 4
kavasena tad ubhay' atthaniddesavasena uparidesanāya
pavattattā. *Anusandhidassanavasena*ti yathānusandhisāñ- 819, 7
khāta-anusandhidassanavasena. Ekaṃ samayan ti
ca bhummi' atthe upayogavacanan ti āha *ekasmiṃ samaye* 819, 9
ti ca.

*Khulū*⁵⁷ nāma janapado ti janapadīnaṃ rājakumārānaṃ 819, 11
vasena tathāladddhanāmo.

Kukkuravatam samādānavasena etasmiṃ atthīti *Ku-* 819, 17
kuravatiko ti āha *samādinna*kukkuravato ti. *Aññam* 819, 17, 18
ṭīti catukunḍikass' eva⁵⁸ vicaraṇaṃ,⁵⁹ tathā ṭhatvā va
khādanam, bhuñjanam, vāmapādaṃ uddharitvā muttassa
vissajjanan ti evam ādikaṃ aññam pi sunakhehi kātappa-
kiriyaṃ.

Catūhi sarirāvayavehi kuṇḍanam gamanam catukunḍo,
so etasmiṃ atthīti *Catukunḍiko*. So pana⁶⁰ catūhi 819, 20
sarirāvayavehi saṅghaṭitagamano⁶¹ hoti, tasmā vuttam
*catusaṅghaṭito*⁶¹ ti. Ten' ev' āha *dve jaṇṇunīti*⁶² ādi. 819, 20

Bhakkhasa ti vā bhakkhitabbaṃ, asitabbañ ca. 819, 24
Ten' ev' āha *yaṃ kiñci khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ* ti. *Kāmaṃ* 819, 24
khādanam bhojanañ⁶³ ca nāma sunakhena⁶⁴ kātappaṃ,⁶⁵
hatthena pana tattha upanāmanam⁶⁶ nivāretum avadhā-
raṇam katan⁶⁷ ti āha *hatthena aparāmasitvā* ti, agahetvā⁶⁸ 819, 26
ti attho.

⁵² B^mP yathāṭṭhitā vuttthāya

⁵³ AB^mG^m *omit*

⁵⁴ AG^m āhattho; BGM hattho

⁵⁵ ABGG^mM *evan* ti

⁵⁶ A *abaddham*

B^mP *āraddham*

DA *āraddham*

But ābaddham seems better.

⁵⁷ B^mP Thūlū; M Khūlū

⁵⁸ BG *cātukutthikassa* ca
B^m *catukkoṇḍa for cātukunḍa*
throughout
For cātukunḍika-?

⁵⁹ ABGG^mM *civaraṇam*

⁶⁰ B^mP *add yasmā*

⁶¹ B^m *°ghaṭṭi-*

⁶² DA *jaṇṇuni*

⁶³ B^mP *omīti*

⁶⁴ AG^m *sukhena vā*

B^mP *mukhena*

⁶⁵ AG^mM *khātappaṃ*

⁶⁶ BGM *°nāmaṃ*

⁶⁷ AG^m *tattan*; BG *katattan*

M *kattan*

⁶⁸ B^mP *agga-*

- 819, 28 *Sundararūpo* ⁶⁹ ti sundarabhāvo.
 819, 29 *Vatāti patthan' atthe nipāto* :
 “ Aho vatāhaṃ lābhī assan ” ti ^(d)
 ādisu viya. Tena ⁷⁰ samaṇena nāma evarūpena bhavi-
 tabbaṃ, aho vatāhaṃ ediso bhavēyyan ti evaṃ tassa
 819, 30 patthanā ahosi. Ten' āha *Evaṃ kirāti* ādi.
 820, 7 *Garahan' atthe* ⁷¹ *pi-kāro* : ⁷²
 “ Api siñce palaṇḍukan ⁷³ ” ti ^(e)
 ādisu viya.
 820, 20 *Arahante ca* ⁷⁴ buddhasāvake : Arahanto khīṇ' āsavā na
 820, 21 hontiti *Evaṃ tassa diṭṭhi uppannā*. Yathāha Mahāsīhanā-
 dasutte :—
 “ N' atthi samaṇassa Gotamassa uttarimanussadhammā
 alam-ariyañāṇadassanaviseso ⁷⁵ ” ti. ^(f)
 820, 24 *Sattamaṃ divasan* ti bhumma' atthe upayo-
 gavacanaṃ.
 820, 25 *Alasakeṇā* ti ajīraṇena āmarogena. ⁷⁶
 820, 28 Aṭṭhittacamatatāya *purāṇapannasadi*.
 820, 33 *Bīraṇatthambhā* ⁷⁷ ti bīraṇagacchā.
 821, 1 8. Mattā etassa atthīti *mattam*, ⁷⁸ bhojanaṃ taṃ matta-
 821, 1 mattavantan ⁷⁸ ti attho, ten' āha pamāṇayuttaṃ ⁷⁹ *pamāṇa-*
yuttan ti. *Mantā* ⁸⁰ *mantā* ⁸⁰ ti mantāya mantāya.
 821, 12 *Ekadvīhikāya* ⁸¹ gaṇanāya.
 821, 17 *Nirāhāro va ahosi* Bhagavato vacanaṃ aññathā kātu-
 kāmo. Tathābhūto pi sattame divase upaṭṭhākena upanītaṃ
 bhakkhasaṃ disvā dhitiṃ ⁸² upaṭṭhāpetuṃ ⁸³ asakkonto
 bhojanatanhāya ākaḍḍhiyamānahadayo taṃ kucchipūraṃ

(d) M I 29

(e) ?

(f) M I 71

⁶⁹ So all MSS.

DA suvaṇṇarūpo

⁷⁰ B^mP omīti⁷¹ B^m and DA garah' atthe⁷² B^m api-kāro⁷³ M paladdhukan⁷⁴ B^mP add Buddhe⁷⁵ B^mP °viseṣā⁷⁶ AG^m amale rogena⁷⁷ B^m °tthambhakan⁷⁸ AG^m °mattamattavaṇṇāB^mP bhojanamattavantan⁷⁹ ABGG^mM samānayuttaṃB^mP omīti⁸⁰ DA mantvā mantvā⁸¹ BGM ekāhadvīhi-⁸² B^mP dhīti⁸³ AG^mM °tṭhapetuṃ

bhuñjitvā Bhagavatā vuttaniyāmen' eva kalam akāsi. Tena vuttam *Ath' assāti* ādi. *Sace pi . . . pe . . . cinteyyāti* yadi 821, 17, 25
 hi ⁸⁴ so ⁸⁵ acelo dhitim ⁸⁶ paccupaṭṭhāpetvā: Ajja pi aham na bhuñjeyyan ti cinteyya, tathācintane sati pi devatādhiggahena ⁸⁷ *taṃ divāsaṃ . . . pe . . . kareyya*. Kasmā? 821, 26
Advejjhavadanā hi Tathāgatā, na tesam vacanam vitatham 812, 27
 hoti.

Gategatattāhānam aṅganam eva hotīti tehi tam kaḍḍhitvā 821, 34
 gacchantehi gatagatapadeso uttarakasāmantā vivaṭ' aṅganam eva hutvā upaṭṭhāti. *Te* ti titthiyā. *Susānam* 821, 35
yeva gantvā ti: Bīraṇatthambhakaṃ atikkamissāmāti gacchantā pi anekavāraṃ tam anusaṃyāyivā puna pi tam yeva susānam upagantvā.

9. *Idan* ti idaṃ matasarīraṃ. *Tam eva vā sarīraṃ* 822, 12, 14
kathāpesīti tam sarīraṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā ⁸⁸ ṭhitapetena kathāpesīti keci. Korakkhattiyaṃ vā asurayonito ānetvā kathāpetu aññaṃ vā petam, ⁸⁹ ko ettha viseso. *Acinteyyo hi* 822, 15
Buddhavisayo ti pana vacanato tad eva sarīraṃ Sunakkhattena pahaṭamattam ⁹⁰ Buddh' ānubhāvena utṭhāya tam attham nāpesīti daṭṭhabbam. Purimo yeva pana attho aṭṭhakathāsu vinicchito. Tathā hi vakkhati *Nibbat-* 822, 25
taṭṭhānato ti ādi.

10. *Vipākan* ti phalam, atthanipphattīti ⁹¹ attho. 822, 16

Samānetabbānīti sammā ānetabbāni, sarūpato ānetvā 822, 19
 dassetabbānīti attho. Pāṭihāriyānam ⁹² paṭham' āditā Bhagavatā vuttānupubbiyā veditabbā. Keci pan' ettha: Paracittavibhāvanam, āyuparicchadavibhāvanam, byādhivibhāvanam, gativibhāvanam sarīranikkhepavibhāvanam, ⁹³ Sunakkhattena saddhim kathāvibhāvanañ cāti cha pāṭihāriyānīti vadanti. Tam yadi Sunakkhattassa cittavibhāvanam ⁹⁴ sandhāya vuttam, evam sati sattāti ⁹⁵ vattabham tassa bhāvi-avaṇṇavibhāvanāya saddhim. Atha

⁸⁴ B^mP omīti

⁸⁵ B^m eso

⁸⁶ B^m dhitī

⁸⁷ B^mP devatāvigghahena

⁸⁸ AG^m adhiṭṭhitvāya

BGM adhiṭṭhitvā

⁸⁹ AGG^mM petu; B hotu

⁹⁰ B^m pahata-

P pahata-

⁹¹ ABGG^m nippattīti

B^mP nibbatīti

⁹² AG^m 'hāriy' ādinam

⁹³ BG sarīravikkhepa-

⁹⁴ AG^m cittabhāvābhāvanam

⁹⁵ ABGG^mM sutt' ādi

acelassa maraṇacittavibhāvanam, tam Sattame⁹⁶ divase⁹⁶ kālaṃ karissatīti iminā va saṅgahitan⁹⁷ ti visum na vattabbaṃ, tasmā aṭṭhakathāyaṃ vuttanayen' eva gahetabbaṃ.

822, 28 II. Nikkhandantamaṭṭako⁹⁸ ti danturamaṭṭhuko.⁹⁹ So kira acelakabhāvato pubbe maṭṭhutiko¹⁰⁰(?) hutvā vicari danturo¹⁰¹ ca, tena tam Kālāramaṭṭhuko¹⁰² ti sañjānanti. Yaṃ kiñci tassa¹⁰³ dentā: Sādhurūpo ayaṃ samaṇo ti sambhāvento aggaṃ seṭṭhaṃ yeva denti. Tena vuttaṃ

822, 30 lābh' aggaṃ patto¹⁰⁴ aggalābhaṃ patto ti.

Bahu acelakā tam parivāretvā vicaranti, gahaṭṭhā ca tam bahū aḍḍhā vibhavasampannā¹⁰⁵ kālena kālaṃ upasaṅkamitvā payirupāsanti. Tena vuttaṃ yas' aggaṃ aggaṃ parivāraṃ patto ti.

822, 32 Vātāni yeva pajjitabbato padāni. Aññamaññaṃ asaṅkarato vatakoṭṭhāsā¹⁰⁶ vā.

822, 34 S a m a t t ā n ī ti samaṃ attani gahitāni.

822, 36 Puratthimenāti ena-saddasambandhena Vesālin ti upayogavacanam, adūr' atthe¹⁰⁷ ca ena-saddo pañcamyattho¹⁰⁸ ti āha Vesālito avidūre ti.

823, 4 12. Sāsane paricayavasena ti-lakkhaṇ' āhatam pañhaṃ pucchi.

823, 6 Na sampāyāsīti nāvabujji, na sampavedesi¹⁰⁹ vā.¹¹⁰ Ten' āha na sammā nānagatiyā ti ādi. Sampāyanam vā sampādanam.¹¹¹ Pañhaṃ puṭṭhassa ca sampādanam

823, 6 nāma samma-d-eva kathanan ti tad abhāvaṃ dassento

823, 8 Aīha vā ti ādim āha. Kopavasena tassa akkhini kampa-

⁹⁶ B^m and DA sattamaṃ divasaṃ
D sattamadivasam

⁹⁷ A saṅgītan

⁹⁸ ABGG^mM °maṇḍuko

⁹⁹ BGM °maṇḍuko

B^mP nikkhandanto maṭṭako
maṭṭhuka < Skt mṛṣṭa?

¹⁰⁰ A maṇḍutiko

BGM maccusatiko

G^m maccutiko

B^mP maṭṭatiko

The above reading is a tentative
suggestion.

tika < Skt sti = dependent
vassal?

¹⁰¹ B^m vivaradanto

¹⁰² BG Kālāramaccuko

B^mP Koramaṭṭako

¹⁰³ AG^m add dentassa

¹⁰⁴ B^m °aggam patto

¹⁰⁵ AG^m vibhāva-

¹⁰⁶ A vā vārā koṭṭhāsā

BG vārā koṭṭhāsā

G^m vā vārā koṭṭhāsā

M vā vārā koṭṭhāsā

For v' ācāraṇaṭṭhāsā?

¹⁰⁷ BGM adhur'-; B^mP avidūr'-

¹⁰⁸ ABGG^mM pañcabyatto

¹⁰⁹ BG sampavedo ti si

B^mP sampādesi

¹¹⁰ B^mP omī

¹¹¹ ABGG^mM sapodanam

khurabhāvaṃ ¹¹²(?) āpajjīṃsūti āha *Kabar' akkhīni* ¹¹³ *viya* 823, 9
parivattetvā ti.

K o p a n ti kodhaṃ, so pana cittassa pakuppanavasena 823, 13
pavattatīti āha *kuppan' ākāran* ti. *D o s a n* ti āghātaṃ, 823, 13
so pana ārammaṇe dussanavasena pavattatīti āha *dussan'* 823, 14
ākāran ti. *Atutth' ākāran* ¹¹⁴ ti *tutthiyā* ¹¹⁵ *pītiyā* paṭi- 823, 14
pakkhabhūtapavatti - ākāraṃ. Kāyavikāravacīvikārehi
pākaṭaṃ akāsi. 823, 15

M ā v a t a n o ti ettha *mā* ti paṭikkhepo, *no* ti mayhan 823, 17
ti attho ti āha *aho vata me na bhavēyyāti*. *M a m v a t a* 823, 17
n o ti ettha pana *no* ti saṃsaye ti āha *Ahosi vata nu* 823, 19
mamāti.

13. Pari-pubbo dhā-saddo ¹¹⁶ vatthanivāsanaṃ vadatīti
āha *paridahito nivatthavatttho* ¹¹⁷ ti. 823, 24

Yasanimittakatāya lābhassa yasaparihāniyā ¹¹⁸ va ¹¹⁸
lābhaparihāni vuttā hotīti pāliyaṃ *y a s ā n i k k i ṇ ṇ o* ¹¹⁹ 823, 30
ti vuttaṃ.

15. Ahaṃ sabbaṃ jānāmīti evaṃ sabbaññutaññaṃ
vadati paṭijānātīti ñāṇavādo, tena mayā *ñāṇavādena* 823, 36
saddhiṃ.

Atikkamma gacchato ti upaḍḍhabhāvena paricchinnam 824, 3
padesaṃ atikkamitvā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ kātuṃ gacchato.

Kim panāyaṃ acelo Pāṭikaputto attano pamāṇaṃ na
jānātīti? No na jānāti. Yadi evaṃ kasmā evaṃ suk-
khagajjitaṃ gajjīti? ¹²⁰ Evāhaṃ loke pāsaṃso bhavissāmīti
kohaṇṇe thatvā ¹²¹ sukkhagajjitaṃ gajji. Tena vuttaṃ
Bhagavatā ¹²² ti ādi. *Paṭṭhapetvā* ti yugaggāhaṃ ārabhitvā. 824, 7, 9

16. *Hīn' ajjhāsayaṭṭā . . . pe . . . udapādi*. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ 824, 14

“ Hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike eva satte sevanti
bhajanti payirupāsanti ¹²³ ” ti. (g)

(g) Cp. S II 157; It 70

¹¹² ABGG^mM kammakhurabhāvaṃ
B^mP kampanabhāvaṃ
*The reading above is only a
tentative suggestion.*

kampa < Skt kampra =
tremulous

khura < Skt kṣura = sharp

¹¹³ B^mP kampan' akkhīni pi

¹¹⁴ ABGG^mM akutth'-

¹¹⁵ ABGG^mM kutthiyā

¹¹⁶ B^m ahita-saddo

¹¹⁷ BG navattamattho

¹¹⁸ BG °parihānikatā yāva

¹¹⁹ B^m nihīno

¹²⁰ ABGG^mM gajjati

¹²¹ BG thapetvā; B^mP katvā

¹²² ABGG^mM Bhagavā

B^m nāgaravāsino

P nāgaravāsino

¹²³ ABGG^mM °senti

- 824, 35 Yasmā tathāvuttā ¹²⁴ vācā tathārūpacittahetukā, tañ ca
cittam tathārūpadiṭṭhihetukam, ¹²⁵ tasmā *Taṃ vācāṃ*
824, 35 *aṭṭhāyāti* vatvā yathā tassā appahānaṃ hoti,
824, 35 tam dassento ¹²⁶ *taṃ cittam aṭṭhāyāti* āha.
Tassa ca yathā appahānaṃ hoti tam dassetuṃ *taṃ*
diṭṭhiṃ aṭṭhāyāti ¹²⁷ ti ¹²⁷ avoca.
Yasmā ¹²⁸ tathārūpā vācā mahāsāvājā, ¹²⁹ cittam tato
mahāsāvajjatarāṃ taṃsamuṭṭhāpakabhāvato, diṭṭhi pana
tato mahāsāvajjatamā ¹³⁰ tad ubhayassa mūlabhāvato,
tasmā tesam mahāsāvajjatāya imam vibhāgaṃ dassetuṃ ¹³¹
824, 26, 27 ayam anukkamo ṭhapito ti veditabbo. Tesam pana yathā
pahānaṃ hoti, tam dassetuṃ *Ahaṃ* ti ādi vuttam. *Nāhaṃ*
Buddho ti vadanto ti sāṭheyyena vinā ujukam eva: *Ahaṃ*
Buddho na homi ti vadanto. Cittadiṭṭhippahāne pi es' eva
nayo.
824, 37 *Viṭṭhāyāti* ettha vi-saddo paṭhame vikappe
824, 38 upasaggamattam, dutiye pana visaraṇ' attho ti āha *sattadhā*
vā pana phaleyyāti.
825, 2 17. *Ek' aṃsenāti* ek' antena, ek' antikaṃ pana
825, 2 vacanaṃ ¹³² pariyāyavinimuttam hoti ti āha *nippariyā-*
yenāti.
825, 3 *Odharitā* ¹³³ avadhāritā niyametvā bhāsītā.
825, 6 *Vigatarūpenāti* apagatasabhāvena, ten' āha *vigacchita-*
sabhāvenāti, ¹³⁴ iddh' ānubhāvena apanītasakabhāvena. Tena
825, 7 vuttam *attano* ti ādi.
825, 13 18. Dvayaṃ gacchatīti *Dvaya gāminī*. Kīdisaṃ
825, 13 dvayan ti āha *sarūpenāti* ādi.
*Ayaṃ hi so gaṇḍass' upari poṭṭh' uppādo ¹³⁵ yaṃ ¹³⁵
Ajitassa senāpatissa mahāniraye nibbattitvā acelassa Pāṭi-
kaputtassa santike parodanam.*

¹²⁴ ABGG^mM yathā-

¹²⁵ B^mP °diṭṭhicittahetukam

¹²⁶ B^mP dassetuṃ

¹²⁷ ABGG^mM ca *instead*

¹²⁸ B^mP *add* vā

¹²⁹ ABGG^mM °vajjam

¹³⁰ ABGG^mM °tamaṃ

¹³¹ B^mP dassetvā

¹³² B^mP vacana

¹³³ P *and* DA ovādītā; D ovādītā
with *several* vv.ll. osāritā,
ovāritā, odhāritā, ocāritā

¹³⁴ So all MSS.

DA bibacchitasabhāvena with
v.l. vigacchita-

¹³⁵ BG poṭṭhupādā yaṃ

B^m poṭṭhabbādosam

For poṭh' uppādo yaṃ?

*... * Sentence elliptical. Perhaps
it begins with Paroditthāti.

19. *Abhāvā* ti pubbe vuttappakārassa pāṭihāriyakara- 825, 25
 ṇassa abhāvā. Bhagavā pana sannipatitaparisāya pasāda-
 janan' atthaṃ tad anurūpaṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ akāsi yeva.
 Yathāha

“ Tejjodhātum samāpajjitvā ” ti (h)

ādi.

Nicayanaṃ dhanadhaññānaṃ sañcayanaṃ nicayo, tattha
 niyuttā ti necayikā, gahapati eva necayikā *g a h a p a t i-* 825, 28
*n e c a y i k ā.*¹³⁶ Ettakāni jaṅghāsahassānīti parimāṇā-
 bhāvato¹³⁷ sahassehi pi aparimāṇagaṇanā. *Ten' evāti* 825, 32
 imassa vasena sannipatitāya evaṃ mahatiyā parisāya
 bandhanamokkhaṃ kātuṃ labbhati, eten' eva kāraṇena.

20. *Citt' utrāsabhayan* ti cittassa utrāsan' ākārena pavatta- 825, 34
 bhayaṃ, na ñānabhayaṃ, nāpi “ Bhāyati etasmā ” ti evaṃ
 vuttaṃ ārammaṇabhayaṃ.

Chambhitattān ti ten' eva citt' utrāsabhayena 825, 35
 sakalasārīrassa thambhitabhāvo.¹³⁸

Lomahamsa ti tena¹³⁹ bhayena tena¹⁴⁰ cham- 825, 36
 bhitattena sakalasārīre lomānaṃ haṭṭhabhāvo, so pana
 tesam bhittiyaṃ nāgadantānaṃ viya uddhaṃ¹⁴¹ mukhatā
 ti āha *lomānaṃ uddhagabhāvo* ti. 825, 36

*Ant' antena āvijjhivā*¹⁴² ti attano nisīdan' atthaṃ 826, 15
 nigūlhaṃ ṭhānaṃ upaparikkhanto taṃ¹⁴³ paribbājak'
 ārāmaṃ pariyantapariyantena¹⁴⁴ anusamāyāyivā.¹⁴⁵ *Kas-* 826, 18
sacid eva Sunakkhattassa vā Sunakkhattasadisassa vā.
 Sabbaññupaṭiññaṃ appahāya Satthu sammukhībhāve sat-
 tadhā tassa muddhā phalanaṃ¹⁴⁶ dhammatā. Tena vuttaṃ
mā nassatu bālo ti ādi. 826, 18

21. *Samsaṃpattīti* tatth' eva pāsāṇaphalake 826, 28
 bāladārako viya utthātum¹⁴⁷ asakkonto avasīdanavasena

(h) D III 27

¹³⁶ ABGG^mM omit

¹³⁷ AG^m pamāṇā-
 BG mānabhāvato

¹³⁸ B^mP chambhita-

¹³⁹ B^m ten' eva

¹⁴⁰ B^m adda ca

¹⁴¹ AG^mM uddhu; BG uddha

¹⁴² So all MSS.
 DA avijjhivā

¹⁴³ B^mP omit

¹⁴⁴ AG^m parittapariyantena
 BB^mGP pariyantena

¹⁴⁵ AG^m anussayitvā

BG *samsāyitvā

¹⁴⁶ B phalāyanaṃ

G phalāsanam

¹⁴⁷ AG^m uttātum or uddhātum
 BGM laddhātum

- 826, 28 ito c' ito saṃsappati,¹⁴⁸ ten' āha osīdatīti. *Tatth' eva sañcaratīti* tasmim yeva pāsāṇe ānisad' atthino¹⁴⁹ sañcalanam nisajjāvasen' eva¹⁵⁰ sañcarati, na utthāya padasā.
- 826, 30 22. *Vinaṭṭharūpo* ti sambhāvanāvināsena¹⁵¹ lābha-yasa-vināsena¹⁵² ca vinaṭṭhasabhāvo.

(Paṭhama-Bhāṇavāro)

- 826, 31 2. 3. *Goguttehīti* balavantabalivaddayo jitehi.¹
- 827, 2 4. *Tassāti* Jāliyassa. Ayam hi Maṇḍissena² paribbājakena saddhim Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā dhammam suṇi, tato puretaram Bhagavato guṇānam ajānanakāle ayam pavatti. Ten' ev' āha *Tiṭṭhatu tāva pāṭihāriyam* . . . *pe* . . . *parājayo bhavissatīti*.
- 827, 3 6. *Tiṇasīho* ti tiṇasadisaharitavaṇṇo sīho. *Kālasīho* ti kālavaṇṇo sīho. *Paṇḍusīho* ti paṇḍuvaṇṇo sīho. *Kesara-sīho*³ ti kesarabhāravanto⁴ setavaṇṇo,⁵ lohitavaṇṇo vā⁶ sīho.
- 827, 11 *Migarañño* ti ettha miga-saddo kiñ cāpi pasada-kuruṅg' ādisu kesucid⁷ eva⁷ catuppadesu⁸ nirulho, idha pana sabbasādhāraṇavasenāti dassento *Migarañño* ti *sabbacatuppādānam*⁹ *rañño* ti vuttam.
- 827, 11 Āgantvā seti etthāti *āsayo*, nivāsaṭṭhānam.
- 827, 12 *Sīhanādan* ti parissayānam sahanato, paṭipak-khassa ca hananato sīho ti laddhanāmassa¹⁰ migādhīpassa ghosam, so pana tena yasmā kutoci pi abhītabhāvena¹¹ pavattiyati; tasmā vuccati *abhītanādan* ti.
- 827, 13 Tattha tattha gosu¹² disāsu gantvā caritabbatāya¹³ gocaro ghāso ti āha: *Gocarāyāti āhār' atthāyāti*.
- 827, 14

¹⁴⁸ ABGG^mM sampati

¹⁴⁹ AG^m āniyaditthino

BG atiyadatthino

B^m ānisad' upatthino

M aniyadatthino

P ānisupatthino

Reconstructed reading is given above.

¹⁵⁰ BGM nijasajjā-

B^mP nisajja-

¹⁵¹ B^mP °bhāvanāya vināsena

¹⁵² B^mP lābhassa vināsena

¹ B^mP °balibadda-

² B^mP Maṇḍisena

³ ABGG^mM Kesari

⁴ B^mP kesaravanto

⁵ BG *omit*

⁶ AG^m *omit*; BG viya; M vi

⁷ ABGG^mM kesusidava

⁸ ABGG^mM °ppādesu

⁹ AG^mM °ppādānam

¹⁰ AG^mM laddhamānassa

¹¹ BG abhīrubhāvena

¹² B^mP tāsu tāsu

¹³ B^m *adds* bhakkhitabbatāya

P *adds* akkhitāya

Varam varam ti migasaṅghe migasamūhe mudu- 827, 15
maṃsatāya varam varam vanamahisa-vanavarāh' ādim
vadhivā ti yojanā. Ten' āha *thūlam* ¹⁴ *thūlan* ¹⁴ ti. Vaccha- 827, 15
rabhāvena ¹⁵(?) hi tassa varabhāvo ¹⁶ icchito.¹⁷

Sūrabhāvaṃ sannissitaṃ, *sūrabhāvasannissitaṃ*, tena. 827, 20
Sūrabhāvenāpi hi: Kiṃ ime varāke ¹⁸ dubbale hantvā ti
appathāmesu pānesu kāruṇṇaṃ upatiṭṭhati.

7. *Vighāso* ti parassa bhakkhitasatāya virūpa- 827, 21
ghāso ¹⁹ ti vighāso, ²⁰ ucchiṭṭhaṃ. Ten' āha *bhakkhitātirit-* 827, 22
taṃ ²¹ maṃsan ti. Tasmīṃ *Vighāse*, vighāsanimittan 827, 21
ti attho.

Asmimānadosā ²² ti asmimānadosahetu, ahaṅkāranimittan 827, 25
ti attho. So pan' assa asmimāno yathā uppajji, taṃ dasse-
tum *Tatrāyan* ti ādi vuttaṃ. 827, 25

Segālakaṃ ²³ *yevāti* pi pāṭho, yathāvutto va attho. 828, 14
Bheraṇḍakaṃ ²⁴ *yevāti* bheraṇḍakasakuṇassa ²⁵ 828, 15
ravasadisam yeva. Bheraṇḍo nāma eko pakkhī dvimukho,
tassa kira saddo ativiya virūpo amanāpo. Ten' āha *appiya-* 828, 15
amanāpa-saddam evāti.

Sammāpaṭipattiyā visesato suṭṭhu gatā ti Sugatā, Sam-
māsambuddhā. Te apadāyanti sodhenti parasantānam ²⁶
etehīti *Sugatāpadānāni*, tisso sikkhā. Yasmā 828, 19
tāhi te Sugatā ti lakkhīyanti, tā ca tesaṃ ovādabhūtā,
tasmā, *Sugatālakkaṇesūti* ādi vuttaṃ. Yadi tā Sugatassa 828, 19
lakkhaṇabhūtā sāsanabhūtā ca, kathaṃ pan' esa Pāṭika-
putto ²⁷ tattha ²⁸ tāsū sikkhāsu jīvati, ko tassa tāhi sam-
bandho ti āha *Etassa hīti* ādi. *Sambuddhānaṃ demāti* 828, 21, 22
dentīti Buddhasaṅnāya dentīti adhippāyo. Tena *esa* . . . 828, 22
pe . . . *jīvati nāma*, na Sugat' anvaya-ajjhūpagamanato.²⁹

¹⁴ P thullathullaṃ

¹⁵ A vaccara-

B vaṇḍara-

B^mP varavara-

GM vaddhara-

G^m vaddhaccara-

For vacchatara-?

¹⁶ ABGG^mM para-

¹⁷ AG^m itthito

¹⁸ B^mP pāṇake

¹⁹ B^mP virūpo ghāso

²⁰ B^mP omī

²¹ So all MSS.

DA bhakkhitvā atirittam

²² ABGG^mM asmīṃ māna-

B^m °dosenā

P °dose

²³ A sehalāṅkaṃ

BGG^mM sehālaṅkaṃ

²⁴ P bheraṇḍaka- *here and below*.

²⁵ AG^mM °sakuṇi

B^m bheraṇḍasakuṇa

²⁶ B^mP sattasantānaṃ

G^m sa-para-

²⁷ B^mP Pāthika-

²⁸ BG tassa

²⁹ ABGG^mM °vajjhūpa-

- 828, 28 *Tathāgate* ti ādi ek' atthe puthuvacanān ti āha
 828, 28 *Tathāgatan* ti ādi.
 828, 31 *Bahuvacanam*³⁰ *eva* garusmiṃ³¹ ekasmim pi bahuvaca-
 828, 31 nappayogato *ekavacanam viya vuttaṃ* vacanavipallāsenā.
 828, 35 8. *Samapekkhitvā*³² ti samam katvā micchādassanena
 828, 35 apekkhitvā, tam pana apekkhanam tathā maññanam evāti
 āha *maññitvā* ti.
 Pubbe vuttaṃ samekkhanam pi maññanam³³ evāti³⁴
 828, 36 vuttaṃ *Amāññīti puna maññitthāti*. Tena aparā-
 param tassa maññanappavattiṃ³⁵ dasseti.
 829, 1 Bheraṇḍa-vaka-ravam³⁶ kosati³⁷ vikkosati³⁷ *kottu*.
 Te te pāṇe byāpādentō ghasatīti byaggho ti iminā
 nibbacanena³⁸ byaggho ti migarājassa pi siyā nāman ti
 829, 7 āha *Vyaggho ti maññatīti: Siho 'ham asmīti*
maññatīti. Yadi pi yathāvuttanibbacanavasena siho pi
 vyaggho ti vattabbatam arahati, vyagghasaddo³⁹ pana
 829, 7 dīpīrāje⁴⁰ *eva* nirūlho ti dassento *Sihena vā* ti ādim āha.
 10. *Sihena* vicaritavane samvaddhattā⁴¹ vuttaṃ
Mahāvane suññavane vivaḍḍho ti.
 829, 22 13. *Kilesabandhanā* ti taṇhābandhanato. Taṇhāban-
 dhanam hi thiram daḥam bandhanam dummocaniyam.
 Yathāha :
 “Sārattarattā maṇikuṇḍalesu
 puttesu dāresu ca yā apekhā⁴²
 etaṃ daḥam bandhanam āhu dhīrā
 ohārinam sīthilam duppamuñcan⁴³” ti. (a)
 829, 22 *Kilesabandhanā* ti vā dasavidhasaṃyojanato.
 829, 23 *Mahāviduggaṃ nāma cattāro oghā*⁴⁴ mahantaṃ jala-

(a) Dh 345-46

³⁰ ABGG^mMP °vacanān' eva³¹ BGM rūpasmiṃ³² B^m samekkhitvā³³ AG^m maññatham³⁴ AG^m evāpīti³⁵ AG^mM °ppatiṃ

B °ppavattitan ti

³⁶ ABGG^mM °vaka-varamB^m bheraṇḍakaravam³⁷ ABG^mM vaṅkosati

G vā kosati

³⁸ ABGG^mM niccavacanena³⁹ ABGG^mM avyaggha-⁴⁰ B^mP migarāje⁴¹ B^m °vaḍḍhattā

P sambaddhattā

⁴² B^mP apekkhā⁴³ GG^mM °muccan⁴⁴ ABGG^mM oppasā

M oppasā na

duggaṃ viya anupacitakusalasambhārehi duggaṃ' atṭhena.

Imassa padassa.

829, 27

14. Yaṃ⁴⁵: Idaṃ nāma lokassa aggaṇaṃ ti jānitaḥḥaṃ,
taṃ *aggaṇaṃ*. So pana lokassa uppattikkāmo
pavatti paveni cāti āha *lok' uppatticariyavaṃsaṃ* ti. Sam-
māsambodhito uttaritaraṃ nāma kiñci n' atthi⁴⁶ pajā-
nitaḥḥesu,⁴⁷ taṃ⁴⁷ paramakoṭṭiṃ katvā dassento *yāva*
sabbaññutaññā pajānāmi ti āha.

829, 29

829, 30

829, 32

"Mama pajānaṃ" ti assādetto *tanhāvasena*, "Ahaṃ
pajānāmi" ti abhinivisanto *diṭṭhivasena*, "Suṭṭhu pajānāmi
sammā pajānāmi" ti paggaṇhanto *mānavasena* na parā-
masāmi ti yojanā.

829, 35

829, 35

829, 35

*Paccattaṃ*⁴⁸ *yeva* ti idaṃ⁴⁹ nibbuti veditā ti
padadvayena pi yojetabbā — paccattaṃ yeva uppāditā
nibbuti paccattaṃ yeva veditā ti. Sayambhuññaṇa nib-
battitā nibbuti sayam eva veditā ti attho. Atṭhakathāyaṃ
pana paccattaṃ ti padaṃ vividhaviḥḥattikaṃ hutvā āvat-
tinayena⁵⁰ āvattatīti dassetuṃ *attanā yeva attanā* ti vuttaṃ.

830, 1

830, 1

Aviditaniḥḥānā ti appaṭiladdhanibbānā micchāpaṭipā-
nattā. Pajānaṃ pi hi adhigamavasena' eva veditabbā.
Eti itṭhabhāvena pavattatīti ayo, sukhaṃ. Tappaṭik-
khepena *anayo*, dukkhaṃ. Tad eva hitasukhassa⁵¹ byasa-
nato *byasaṃ*. *Taṃ dassento* ti Bhagavā pi: Aññatitthiyo
tatha sārasaññi ti taṃ dassento.

830, 5

830, 5

830, 6, 7

Ādhīpaccabhāvenā ti⁵² ādhīpaccasabhāvena.⁵³

830, 11

Yassa ācariyavādassa vasena puriso ācariyo ti vuccati,
so ācariyavādo ācariyabhāvo ti āha *ācariyabhāvaṃ ācari-*
yavādan ti. *Etthā* ti ācariyavāde. *Iti katvā* ti iminā kāraṇena.
So ti ācariyavādo. *Aggaññā*⁵⁴ *tveva*⁵⁴ *vutto* aggaññavisa-
yattā.

830, 12

830, 12

830, 13

830, 14

Kena vihitā ti kena pakārena vihitā. Ten' āha *kena*⁵⁵
vihitā,⁵⁵ *kin ti vihitā*⁵⁶ ti. *Brahmajāle* ti Brahmajālasaṃ-

830, 15

830, 15, 16

⁴⁵ B^mP omit

⁴⁶ B^mP n' atthi

⁴⁷⁻⁴⁸ ABGG^mM °tabbe suttaṃ

⁴⁸ AG^mM sabbattaṃ

B sabbattha

G sabbatthaṃ

⁴⁹ B^mP padaṃ

⁵⁰ B^mP āvutti

⁵¹ ABGG^mM hi sukhassa

⁵² ABGG^mM adhiccabhāvenāti

⁵³ AG^mM adhipaccassa sambhāve

BG adhipaccayassa sambhāvena

⁵⁴ P aggaññe netva

⁵⁵ ABGG^mM omit

⁵⁶ ABGG^mM virahitakaṇ

vaṇṇanāyaṃ. Tattha hi vitthārato vuttavidhiṃ idha atidisati, pāli pana tattha c' eva idha ca ekasadisā vāti.

830, 17 18. Khiddāpadosikā mūlabhūtā ettha santīti *khiddā-*
830, 17 *padosikaṃ*,⁵⁷ ācariyakam. Ten' ev' āha *khiddāpa-*
dosikamūlakan ti. Manopadosikan ti etthāpi es'
eva nayo.

21. Yena vacanena abbhācikkhanti, tassa avijjamānatā
830, ? nāma atthavasen' evāti āha *avijjamān' atthenāti*.⁵⁸
830, 18, 19 *Tucchā musā* ti karaṇ' atthe paccattavacanan ti
830, 18, 19 āha *tucchena, musāvādenāti*. Vacanassa antosāraṃ nāma
830, 18 aviparīto attho, tad abhāven' āha *antosāravirahitenāti*.
830, 21 *Abhi-ācikkhantīti* abhibhavitvā ghaṭṭentā kathenti,
akkosantīti attho.

830, 22 *Viparītasāñño* ti ayāthāvasaṇṇo.⁵⁹
830, 27 *Subham vimokkhan* ti subhan ti pavattaṃ⁶⁰
830, 27 vimokkham. *Vaṇṇakasiṇan* ti sunila-supītak' ādivaṇṇa-
kasiṇam.⁶¹

830, 28 *Sabban* ti yaṃ taṃ subham asubhañ ca vaṇṇakasiṇam,
tañ ca sabbam.

830, 30 *Na asubhan* ti asubham pi asubhan ti tasmīṃ samaye na
sañjānāti, atha kho subhan tveva sañjānātīti attho.

830, 32 *Viparītā* ayāthāvagāhitāya⁶² ayāthāvaviditāya⁶³ ca.

Yasmā so paribbājako avissaṭṭhamicchāgāhatāya sammā
appaṭipajjitukāmo⁶⁴ va⁶⁵ sammāpaṭipannaṃ viya maṃ
samaṇo Gotamo bhikkavo ca sañjānantūti adhippāyena
tathā dhammaṃ desetun ti ādim āha. Tasmā
831, 2, 4 vuttaṃ *mayā elassa ... pe ... vaṭṭatīti*. *Mamman*⁶⁶ ti
mammappadesaṃ pīlājananaṭṭhānaṃ.⁶⁷

831, 7 *Sutthūti* sakkaccaṃ. Yathā na vinassati, evaṃ *anurakkha*.
831, 10 *Vāsanāyāti* kilesakkhay' āvahāya paṭipattiyā vāsanāya.
Sesaṃ suviññeyyam eva.

Pāṭikasuttavaṇṇanāya Lin' atthappakāsanā.

⁵⁷ D and DA °padūsika- here and below.

⁵⁸ B^m asaṃvijja-
Not found in DA or D

⁵⁹ A āyaphāvasaṇṇā
BGM āyāthāvasaṇṇā
G^m āyāthāvasaṇṇā

⁶⁰ B^m vutta
P pavatta

⁶¹ ABGG^mM sunīlakasiṇa-pītak'-

⁶² ABGG^mM āyāthā-

⁶³ ABGG^mM āyāthāvavidīya

⁶⁴ AG^mM apaṭi-
BG āpaṭipajjitukāmo

⁶⁵ B^mP omit

⁶⁶ So all MSS.

Da cammaṃ with v.l. mammaṃ

⁶⁷ ABGG^mM pīnajanana-

XXV

Udumbarikasuttavaṇṇanā

1. *U d u m b a r i k ā y ā* ti sambandhe sāmivacanan ti 832, 4
 āha *Udumbarikāya deviyā santake paribbājak' ārāme* ti. 832, 4
 Udumbarikāyan ti vā pātho, tathā sati adhikaraṇe etaṃ
 bhummaṃ. Ayaṃ h' ettha attho Udumbarikāya rañño
 deviyā nibbattito ārāmo Udumbarikā, tassaṃ Udumbari-
 kāyaṃ. Ten' āha *Udumbarikāya deviyā santake* ti. Tāya hi 832, 4
 nibbattito tassā santako. Varaṇ' ādipāthavasena ¹ c' ettha
 nibbatt' atthabodhakassa ² saddassa adassanaṃ.
S a n d h ā n o ³ ti bhinnānaṃ ⁴ mitho ⁵ sandhāpanena ⁶ 832, 6
 Sandhāno ³ ti evaṃ laddhanāmo.⁷ *Samvaṇṇito* ti pasam- 832, 8
 sito. *Iriyatīti* pavattati. *Ariyena nānenāti* kilesehi ārakattā 832, 10, 12
 ariyena lok' uttarañānena.⁸ *Ariyāya* ⁹ *vimuttiyā* ti suvi- 832, 12
 suddhāya lok' uttaraphalavimuttiyā. Diva-saddo ¹⁰ divā-
 saddo ¹¹ viya divasapariyāyo, tassa visesanabhāvena vucca-
 māno divā-saddo savisesaṃ divasabhāgaṃ dīpetīti āha
divasassa divā ti ādi. 832, 20
 Yasmā samāpannassa cittaṃ nānā-ārammaṇato ¹² paṭi-
 samḥataṃ ¹³ hoti, jhānasamaṅgī ca vivekūpagamena ¹⁴
 saṅganikābhāvato ekākitāya ¹⁵ nilino viya hoti, tasmā
 vuttaṃ *tato tato . . . pe . . . gato* ti. 832, 23
 Mano bhāventi,¹⁶ manaso vivaṭṭanissitaṃ vaḍḍhiṃ
 āvahantīti manobhāvaniyā ti āha manavaḍḍhanakānaṃ ¹⁷
 ti ādi. *Unnamati* na saṅkucati,¹⁸ alīnaṃ ¹⁹ ca hotīti attho. 832, 25

¹ AG^m °pāthake vasena

² AG^m codakassa *only*

BG °atthacodakassa

M °atthacodadhakassa

³ ABGG^mM Saccāno

⁴ AG^m bhinnā taṃ

⁵ AG^m namito

B^mP pi tesam

⁶ AG^m saddhāpante

BGM saccāpanena

⁷ AGG^mM laddhamāno

⁸ B^mP lok' uttarena nānena

⁹ So all MSS; DA ariya

¹⁰ B^mP divā-saddo

¹¹ B^m dina-saddo

P dvā-saddo

¹² B^mP nānārammaṇato

¹³ ABG^mM patisaṃḥataṃ

G °sambhavaṃ

¹⁴ BG °gañ ca na

B^mP °gamanena

¹⁵ B^mP ekākiyāya

¹⁶ B^mP bhavanti

¹⁷ B^mP °vaḍḍhakānaṃ

¹⁸ ABGG^mM °kuñcati

¹⁹ ABGG^mM *add* ādīnaṃ

- 833, 1 3. *Y ā v a t ā* ti yāvanto ti ayam ettha attho ti āha
 833, 1 *yattakā* ²⁰ ti.
 833, 2 *Tesan* ti niddhāraṇe sāmivacanam. Niddhāraṇaṇ ca
 kenaci visesena icchitabbaṃ. Yehi ca guṇavisesehi saman-
 833, 2 nāgatā Bhagavato sāvaka upāsakā Rājagahe paṭivasanti,
 833, 3 ayaṇ ca tehi samannāgato ti imam visesaṃ dīpetum *tesaṃ*
 833, 8 *abbhantaro* ti vuttaṃ. Ten' āha *Bhagavato kirāti* ādi.
 4. *Tesan* ti paribbājakānaṃ. *Kathāyāti* tiracchāna-
 kathāya.
 833, 10 *Dassanenāti* diṭṭhi - dassanena. *Ākappenāti* vesena.
 833, 11 *Kuttenāti* kiriyāya. *Ācārenāti* aññamaññasmiṃ ācari-
 833, 11 tabba-ācārena. *Vihārenāti* rattin divaṃ viharitabbavi-
 833, 11 hārena. *Iriyāpathenāti* ṭhān' ādi-iriyāpathena. Aññ' ākāra-
 833, 11 tāya ²¹ aññatitthe niyuttā ti *aññatitthiyā*.
 833, 13, 14 ²² *Sanḡantvā rāsī hutvā samāgantvā* ²² parehi *nisinnaṭṭhāne*.
 833, 15 Araññāni ca tāni vanapatthāni cāti *araññavanapatthāni*.
 Tattha yaṃ araññak' aṅganippādakaṃ ²³ araññatṭhānaṃ, ²⁴
 taṃ araññan ti veditabbaṃ. Vanapatthan ti gām' antaṃ
 atikkamitvā manussānaṃ anupacāraṭṭhānaṃ, yattha na
 kasīyati na vapiyati. ²⁵ Vuttam h' etaṃ :
 " Vanapatthan ti dūrānaṃ etaṃ sen' āsanānaṃ adhi-
 vacanaṃ; vanapatthan ti vanasaṇḍānaṃ etaṃ sen'
 āsanānaṃ; vanapatthan ti bhiṃsanakānaṃ ²⁶ etaṃ;
 vanapatthan ti sa-lomaḥamsānaṃ ²⁷ etaṃ; vanapatthan
 ti pariyaṇṭānaṃ etaṃ; vanapatthan ti na manussūpa-
 cārānaṃ etaṃ sen' āsanānaṃ adhivacanaṃ " ti. ^(a)
 833, 15 Tena vuttaṃ *gāmūpacārato muttānīti* ²⁸ ādi.
 833, 17 *P a n t ā n ī* ti apariyaṇṭāni ²⁹ atidūrāni. Ten' āha
 833, 17 *dūratarānīti* ādi.
 833, 18 *Vihārūpacārenāti* viharassa upacārapadesena. *Addhika-*

(a) Vbh 251

²⁰ P yatthakatā²¹ AG^mM aññakāratāya²²⁻²³ B^m and DA saṅgantvā samā-
gantvā rāsī hutvā²³ BG 'aṅganippādakaṃ²⁴ B^mP araññakānaṃ²⁵ B^mP vappīyati²⁶ B^mG^mMP bhisana-²⁷ GM 'haṃsanām²⁸ DA *omits* muttāni²⁹ AG^m āpari-B^mP pari-

janassāti maggaḡāmino janassa. Mandasaddānīti uccāsad- 833, 19
damahāsaddābhāvato patanusaddāni.³⁰

Manussehi samāgamma ekajjhaṃ pavattitasaddo nig-
ghoso, tassa yasmā attho dubbibhāviyo³¹ hoti, tasmā
vuttaṃ *āvibhāvit' atthena nigghosenāti.* 833, 20

*Vigatavātānīti*³² *vigatasaddāni.* 833, 22

Rahassa karaṇassa yuttānīti iminā pi tesaṃ ṭhānānaṃ 833, 24
araññalakkhaṇayuttataṃ, janavivittataṃ³³ eva ca vibhā-
veti, tathā *ekibhāvassa anurūpānīti* iminā. 833, 26

5. *K e n ā* ti hetumhi, sahayoge³⁴ ca³⁵ karaṇavacanan 833, 38
ti āha *kena kāraṇena kena puggalena saddhin* ti. Eko pi 833, 38
vā³⁶ vibhattiniddeso anek' atthavibhāvano hoti, yathā³⁷
taddhit' atth' uttarapubbapadasamāhāre³⁸ ti.³⁹

Saṃsandanan ti allāpasallāpavasena⁴⁰ kathāsamsan- 834, 8
dannaṃ.

Nāṇabyattabhāvan ti byattañāṇabhāvaṃ, so parassa 834, 9
vacane uttaradānavasena, parena vā vutta-uttare paccutta-
rapadānavasena⁴¹ siyā ti āha *uttarapaccuttaranāyena*ti. Yo 834, 9
hi parassa vacanaṃ tipukkhalena⁴² nayena dūseti,⁴³ tathā
parassa dūsanavacanaṃ⁴⁴ jātibhāvaṃ⁴⁵ āpādeti,⁴⁶ tassa
tādisaṃ vacanaṃ⁴⁷ sabhāyaṃ⁴⁷ nāṇaveyyattiyaṃ vibhā-
veti⁴⁸ pākāṇaṃ karoti.

Suññāgāresu naṭṭhā ti suññāgāre⁴⁹ nivāsena⁵⁰ naṭṭhā 834, 11
vinaṭṭhā abhāvaṃ gatā. *Nāssa paññā nasseyya* tehi tehi 834, 14
katapucchana-paṭipucchananimittaṃ⁵¹ nāṇapaṭibhān' up-

³⁰ B^m tanu-

³¹ B^mP °bhāvito

³² AGG^mM °vādānīti

³³ AG^m jānavicittataṃ

BGM jātavacittataṃ

B^m adds vanavivittam

P adds vanavacittam

³⁴ AG^m samayo

³⁵ ABGG^mM vā

³⁶ B^mP hi

³⁷ B^mP tathā

³⁸ AG^m °uttarapaṇḍupada-

BGM °uttarapaccupada-

B^mP °atthapadasamārehi

The above reading is only a tentative suggestion.

³⁹ B^mP omit

⁴⁰ B^mP ālāpa-

⁴¹ B^mP paccuttaradāna-

⁴² ABGG^mM pukkhalena

⁴³ B^mP rūpeti

⁴⁴ B^mP rūpana-

⁴⁵ BGM jāni-

For phātibhāvaṃ ?

⁴⁶ A ādesati

BGM ādeti

G^m ādeseti

⁴⁷ B^mP vacanasabhāvaṃ

⁴⁸ M bhāveti

⁴⁹ B^mP °gāresu

⁵⁰ B^mP nivāsesu

⁵¹ AG^m katapucchana-

pattiyā visādaṃ ⁵² āpannaṃ ⁵³ pucchitaṃ pañhaṃ vissaj-
jetuṃ asamatthatāya.

- 834, 31 *O r o d h e y y ā m ā ti* nirassāsaṃ ⁵⁴ viya karonto ava-
rodheyāma, ⁵⁵ taṃ pan' assa ⁵⁶ orodhanaṃ vādajālena
834, 31 vinandhanaṃ viya hotīti āha *vinandheyā māti*. Yad ⁵⁷
atthaṃ tena tucchakumbhinidassanaṃ kataṃ, taṃ byatire-
834, 31, 37 kamukhena dassetuṃ *Pūritaghaṭo hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Balaṃ*
dīpento ti abhūtaṃ eva attano ñāṇabalaṃ pakāseto.
834, 37 *Asambhinnan* ti jātisambhedābhāvena asambhinnaṃ. Añña-
jātisambhede sati assatarassa javābhāvo ⁵⁸ viya, sīhassa pi
835, 1 sīhathāmābhāvo ⁵⁹ siyā ⁵⁹ ti āha *asambhinnakesarasāhan* ti.
835, 7 *Ṭhānaso evāti* ⁶⁰ tañkhaṇe eva.

6. Sumāgadhā nāma nadī ti keci, taṃ micchā ti dassento
835, 10 *Sumāgadhā nāma pokkharāṇi* ti vatvā tassā pokkharāṇi-
835, 10 bhāvassa sutt' antare āgatataṃ dassetuṃ *yassā tīre* ti ādi
vuttaṃ.

- 835, 13 Morānaṃ nivāpo etthāti *M o r a n i v ā p o*. Byadhi-
karaṇānaṃ ⁶¹ pi hi padānaṃ bāhir' atthasamāso ⁶² hoti
yeva, yathā: Urasilomo ⁶³ ti. Atha vā nivuttham ⁶⁴ etthāti
nivāpo, morānaṃ nivāpo moranivāpo, morānaṃ nivāpadin-
835, 13 natthānaṃ. Ten' āha *Yattha morānan* ti ādi.

Yasmā Nigrodho tapojigucchavādo, sāsane ca bhikkhū
attakilamathānuyogaṃ vajjetvā bhāvanānuyogena param'
assāsappatte ⁶⁵ viharante passati, ⁶⁶ tasmā: Kathaṃ nu
kho samano Gotamo kāyakilamathena ⁶⁷ vinā va sāvake
vinetīti sañjātasandeho: K o n ā m a ⁶⁸ s o ⁶⁸ ti ādinā
Bhagavantaṃ pucchi.

Assasati anusaṅkitaparisāṅkito hoti etenāti assāso, pīti-

⁵² AG^m visāda
B^m visāram
P pi sāram
⁵³ AG^m pamānataṃ
⁵⁴ B^mP nirussāhaṃ
M nirassāyaṃ

⁵⁵ BGM avero-
⁵⁶ AG^m pana
B^mP parassa
⁵⁷ B^mP tad

⁵⁸ B^mP assassa jātabhāvo
⁵⁹⁻⁵⁹ ABG^m sīhattho mahābodhiyā
GM sīhatthāmāhābodhiyā

⁶⁰ B^mG^mP vāti
DA *omits* eva

⁶¹ ABGG^m byādhi-
M byādhikāraṇānaṃ

⁶² ABGG^mM bāhiratthasamāru

⁶³ ABGG^mM 'lomā

⁶⁴ ABGG^mM vuttam

⁶⁵ AG^m paramaramassāsampatte
BGM paramaparamassā-
sampatte

⁶⁶ ABGG^mM tassati

⁶⁷ ABGMP kāyakilesanena
G^m sāya kilesanena

⁶⁸ ABGG^m nām' eso

somanassan ti āha *A s s ā s a p p a t t ā ti t u t t h i p p a t t ā* 835, 16
somanassappattā ti.

Adhiko seṭṭho āsayo nissayo ajjhāsayo ti āha *uttama-* 835, 17
nissayabhūtan ti.

Ādibhūtaṃ purātanaṃ seṭṭhacariyaṃ *Ā d i b r a h m a -* 835, 18
c a r i y a n ⁶⁹ ti, ⁶⁹ ādibrahmacariyaṃ lok' uttaramaggaṃ
 ti attho. Tathā h' esa Buddha-paccekabuddha-sāvakehi ⁷⁰
 ten' ev' ākārena adhigato. Ten' āha *purāṇa . . . p e . . .* 835, 18
ariyamaggaṃ ti. Tathā hi naṃ Bhagavā :

“ Addasa purāṇaṃ maggaṃ purāṇaṃ añjasan ” ti (b)

avoca. *Pūretvā* bhāvanāpāripūrivāsena. *Pūretvā* ⁷¹ ti 835, 21
 idaṃ ⁷² ajjhāsayaṃ ādibrahmacariyaṃ ti ettha pāthaseso
 ti vadanti. Ajjhāsayaṃ ādibrahmacariyaṃ paṭijānanti
 assāsappattā ti evaṃ vā ettha yojanā.

7. Pakatā hutvā vicchinnā *V i p p a k a t ā* ti āha 835, 23
anittā va hutvā *thitā* ti. 835, 23

Viriyena pāpajigucchanavādo ⁷³ ti lūkhapaṭipattisādhā- 835, 30
 nena ⁷⁴ viriyena attataṇhāvinodanavasena pāpassa ⁷⁵
 jigucchanavādo.

Jigucchatīti jigucchā, ⁷⁶ tabbhāvo jegucchaṃ, ⁷⁷ adhikaṃ
 jegucchaṃ adhijegucchaṃ ⁷⁷ ativiya pāpajigucchanam,
 tasmim *A d h i j e g u c c h e*. ⁷⁸ 835, 35

Kāyadaḍḍhibahulataṃ ⁷⁹ tapatīti tapo, attakilamathā-
 nuyogavasena pavattaṃ viriyaṃ, tena kāyadaḍḍhibahulatā-
 nimittassa ⁸⁰ pāpassa jigucchanam, virajjanaṃ *T a p o -* 835, 37
j i g u c c h ā ti āha *viriyena pāpajigucchā* ti. Ghāsacchā- 835, 37
 danasen' āsanataṇhāvinodanamukhena attani ⁸¹ snehaviraj-
 janan ⁸² ti attho.

Upaṇi vuccamānesu ⁸³ nānākāresu acelak' ādivatesu
 ekajjhaṃ samādinnaṃ parisodhanam ev' ettha pāri-

(b) Miln 217

⁶⁹ B^mP omit

⁷⁰ B^mP sabbabuddha-

⁷¹ P adds vā

⁷² B^m vā idaṃ

⁷³ AG^m pārajigucchena-

DA °jigucchanavāso

⁷⁴ ABGG^m lūkhaṃ-

⁷⁵ B^mP pāpakassa

M pāpa

⁷⁶ B^mP jiguccho

⁷⁷⁻⁷⁷ ABGG^m omit

⁷⁸ ABGG^m atijegucche

⁷⁹ B^mP °dalhībahulaṃ

⁸⁰ AGG^m kāyadassibahulatā-

B^mP kāyadalhī-

⁸¹ B^mP attā

⁸² ABGG^m snehaviratan

⁸³ ABGG^m mucca-

- 835, 38 pūri,⁸⁴ na sabbesaṃ anavasesato samādānaṃ, tassa asam-
bhavato ti āha *Paripuṇṇā* ti parisuddhā. Pari-
sodhanañ ca nesaṃ sakasamayasiddhena nayena paṭi-
pajjanam eva. Vipariyāyena⁸⁵ aparisuddhatā veditabbā.
- 836, 5 8. *Ekapañham*⁸⁶ *pi na kathetīti* paṭhamam attanā
pucchitapañhassa akathitattā vuttam.
- 836, 14 *Tapanissitako* ti attakilamathānuyogasaṅkhātāṃ⁸⁷ tapam
nissāya samādāya vattanako.
- 836, 15 *Sihanāde* ti Sihanādasuttavaṇṇanāyaṃ. Yasmā tattha⁸⁸
vitthāritanayena veditabbāni, tasmā tassā⁸⁹ atthappakā-
sanāya vuttanayena pi veditabbāni.
- 836, 17 9. *Sammā ādiyatīti* vatvā sammā ādiyanañ c' assa
836, 18 dalhaggāho evāti āha *dalham gaṇhātīti*.⁹⁰
- 836, 22 *Sāsanāvacaṇenāpi*⁹¹ *dīpetabban* ti vatvā taṃ dassetuṃ
836, 23 *Ekacco hīti* ādi vuttam. Tena dhut' aṅgadharatāmattena
attamanatā, paripuṇṇasaṅkappatā sammāpaṭipattiya upak-
kilesa ti imam attham dasseti, na yathāvutta-dhut' aṅga-
dharatānaṃ sati pi aniyyānikatte sadisatan ti daṭṭhabbam.
- 836, 26 *Duvidhassāpīti* attamanā hoti paripuṇṇa-
saṅkappo ti ca evam upakkilesabhedena vuttassa
duvidhassāpi tapassino ti keci. Yasmā pana aṭṭhakathāyaṃ
sāsanikavaseṇāpi attho dīpito, tasmā bāhirakassa sāsa-
nikassa cāti evam duvidhassāpi tapassino ti attho veditabbo.
Tathā c' eva hi upari pi atthavaṇṇanam vakkhatīti.
- 836, 27 *Ettāvatā* ti yad⁹² idaṃ: Ko añño mayā sadisto ti evam
atimānassa, anīṭṭhitakiccass' eva ca: Alam ettāvatā ti
evam atimānassa⁹³ ca uppādanam, ettāvatā.
- 836, 29, 30 *Ukkamṣatīti*⁹⁴ ukkaṭṭham karoti. *Ukkhipatīti* aññesaṃ
upari khipati, paggaṇhatīti⁹⁵ attho.
- 836, 31 *Param saṃsādetīti*⁹⁶ param⁹⁷ santam⁹⁸ nihīnam karoti.
- 836, 32 *Avakkhipatīti* adho khipati, avamaññatīti attho.
- 836, 33 *Mānamadakaraneṇāti* mānasaṅkhātassa madassa kara-
ṇena uppādanena.

⁸⁴ B^mP pāripūraṇam⁸⁵ ABGG^mM °yayena⁸⁶ B^m and DA ekaṃ pañham⁸⁷ BG °yogakkhathānam⁸⁸ AG^m tass' atthā; BGM tassa⁸⁹ ABGG^mM sā

P omits

⁹⁰ ABGG^mM gaṇhatīti⁹¹ DA adds pana⁹² BGM yam⁹³ ABGG^mM abhi-⁹⁴ DA ukkaṃseti⁹⁵ B^m paggaṇhātīti⁹⁶ B^mP saṃhāretīti⁹⁷ G^m para; P pare⁹⁸ B^mP saṃharam

Mucchito hotīti mucchāpanno hoti, sā pana mucchāpatti 836, 34
abhiijhā-silabbataparāmāsa-kāyaganthehi gathitacittatā,⁹⁹
tatth' eva¹⁰⁰ atilaggabhāvo ti āha *gathito*¹⁰¹ *ajjhāpanno*¹⁰² ti. 836, 34

Majjanañ¹⁰³ c' ettha pamajjanam evāti āha¹⁰⁴ *pamādam* 836, 35
āpajjatīti. "Kevalam dhut' āngasuddhiko hutvā kammaṭ-
ṭhānam ananuyuñjanto tāya eva dhut' āngasuddhikatāya
att' ukkaṃsan' ādivasena pavatteyyāti dassetuṃ Sāsane ti 836, 36
ādi vuttam. Ten' āha *dhut' āngam eva . . . pe . . . pacceṭṭīti*.

10. *Te yeve* paccayā. *Suṭṭhu katvā paṭisaṅkharitvā* 837, 1
*laddhā*¹⁰⁵ ti ādaragāravayogena sakkaccaṃ abhisāṅkharitvā
dānavasena upanayanavasena¹⁰⁶ *laddhā*. *Vaṇṇabhaṇanan* 837, 2
ti guṇakittanam.

Assāti tapassino. 837, 3

V o d ā s a n ti vyāsanam,¹⁰⁷ vibhajanam¹⁰⁸ ti attho. 837, 7
Tam pan' ettha vibhajanam¹⁰⁸ dvidhā icchitan ti āha
*dvedham*¹⁰⁹ *āpajjatīti*. *Dve bhāge karotīti* rucanārucana- 837, 7
vasena.

Gedhajāto ti sañjātagedho. 837, 15

Mucchanam nāma sativippavāsen' eva hoti, na satiyā
satīti āha *pamuṭṭhasatīti*.¹¹⁰ 837, 16

Ādinavamattam pīti gathit' ādibhāvena¹¹¹ paribhoge 837, 21
ādinavamattam pi na *passati*. 837, 21

Mattaññutā ti paribhoge mattaññutā. *Paccavekkhana-* 837, 22
paribhogamattam pīti paccavekkhanamattena paribhogam
pi, ekavāram paccavekkhitvā pi paribhuñjanam pi na
karoti.

11. *Vicakkasaṇṭhānā*¹¹² ti vipulatamacakkasaṇṭhānā.¹¹³ 837, 27
Sabbasambhañjanato¹¹⁴ ayokūṭasadisā dantā eva *danta-* 837, 28
kūṭam.¹¹⁵ *Apasādetīti* saṃsādeti.¹¹⁶ 837, 30

⁹⁹ AG^m kathita-; B^mP gadhita-

¹⁰⁰ B^mP tattha ca

¹⁰¹ B^mP and DA gadhito

¹⁰² B^m ajjhosanno

P and DA ajjhopanno

¹⁰³ B^mP pamajjanañ

¹⁰⁴ ABGG^mM add madam āpajjatīti

¹⁰⁵ So all MSS; DA laddho

¹⁰⁶ B^mC^mP *nayasasena

¹⁰⁷ A byādasanam

BGM byudasanam

B^mP byāsanam

G^m byasanam

Cp Skt vyāsa = separation

¹⁰⁸ B^m vibhajja-

¹⁰⁹ B^mP dvebhāgam

¹¹⁰ ABGG^mM sammutṭha-

B^mP samutṭhassatīti

¹¹¹ B^mP gadhit'-

¹¹² AG^m vicakkaghaṇṭhānā

¹¹³ BG vipulataravicakka-

¹¹⁴ BG *sambhajanato

B^mP sabbassa bhuñjanato

¹¹⁵ AG^m *kūṭa

BG dantakaṭu

¹¹⁶ B^mP pasādeti

- 837, 36, 37 *Acelak' ādivasenāti acelakavat' ādivasena.*¹¹⁷ *Lūkha-jīvin*¹¹⁸ ti sallekhaṭṭipattiyā lūkha-jīvitam.
- 838, 7 *Tapam karotīti bhāvanāmanasikāralakkhaṇam tapam*
838, 10 *carati, caranto viya hoti. Caṅkamaṇ otarati bhāvanam*
838, 10 *anuyuñjanto viya. Vihār' aṅganaṇ sammajjati vattapaṭi-*
*vattam*¹¹⁹ pūrento viya.
- 838, 13 *Ādassayamāno*¹²⁰ ti vā pāṭho.
- 838, 22 *Kiñci vajjan* ti kiñci kāyikaṇ vā vācasikaṇ vā dosaṇ.
- 838, 22 *Diṭṭhigatan* ti viparītadassanaṇ.
- 838, 24 *Aruccamānan* ti attano siddhante paṭikkhittabhāvena¹²¹
- 838, 24, 25 *aruccamānaṇ. Ruccati me* ti kappati *me* ti *vadati*.¹²²
- 838, 28 12. *Anujānitabban* ti tacchāviparītabhūtabhāvena : Evam
etan¹²³ ti anujānitabbaṇ. Savanamanohāritāya :¹²⁴ Sādhū
838, 28 *suṭṭhūti anumoditabbaṇ.*
- 838, 29 *Kujjhanasīlatāya K o d h a n o.* Vuttalakkaṇo upanāho
838, 29 *etassa atthīti u p a n ā h ī.* Evaṃbhūto ca tamsamaṅgī
838, 30 *hotīti samannāgato* ti¹²⁵ vuttaṇ. Esa nayo ito paresu pi.
- 838, 33 *Ayam pana viseso — Issati usūyatīti I s s u k ī.*¹²⁶
- 838, 37 *Saṭhanaṇ asantaṇuṇūpabhāvanaṇ*¹²⁷ saṭho, so etassa
838, 37 *atthīti S a ṭ h o.* Santadosapaṭicchādanasabhāvā māyā,
māyā¹²⁸ etasmiṇ¹²⁹ atthīti *m ā y ā v ī.*
- 839, 1 *Garuṭṭhāniyānam* pi paṇipātākaraṇalakkaṇaṇ tham-
bhaṇaṇ¹³⁰ thaddhaṇ, taṇ ettha atthīti *T h a d d h o.*
- 839, 1 *Guṇehi samānaṇ adhikaṇ ca atikkamitvā nihīnaṇ katvā*
maññanasīlatāya a t i m ā n ī.
- 839, 4 *Asantaṇuṇasambhāvan' atthikatāsaṅkhātā*¹³¹ pāpā lā-
makā¹³² icchā etassāti *P ā p' i c c h o.*¹³³
- 839, 7 *Micchā viparītā diṭṭhi etassāti M i c c h ā d i ṭ ṭ h i k o.*
- “ Idam eva saccaṇ, mogham aññaṇ ” ti (c)

(c) D I 187

117 ABGG^mM acelakapat'-
118 *Al MSS* lūkh' ājīvin
119 M °paṭipattim
120 ABGG^mM adassa-
121 BGM paṭipakkhitta-
122 ABGG^mM vadanti
123 ABGG^mM evan
124 AG^m °manodhāribhāritāya
125 B^mP hotiti

126 B^mP ussuki
127 AG^mM °ṇuṇapabhānaṇ
B^m °ṇuṇasambhāvanaṇ
P asantaraguṇa-
128 ABGG^mM omit
129 B^mP etassa
130 P thīnaṇ
131 BG °sambhāvan'-
132 ABGG^mM lāmikā
133 ABGG^mM omit

evaṃ attanā abhinivittatāya ¹³⁴ sakā ¹³⁵ diṭṭhi sandiṭṭhi,
tam eva parāmasatīti *Sandiṭṭhiparāmasī*. 839, 11
Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana *sayam diṭṭham* ¹³⁶ sandiṭṭhan ti diṭṭhi- 839, 11
vatthuvasena ¹³⁷ attho vutto.

Āgālham ¹³⁸ dhīyatīti *ādhānan* ti āha *daḥham suttha-* 839, 13
pitan ¹³⁹ ti.

Yathāgahitaṃ gāhaṃ paṭinissajjanasīlo ¹⁴⁰ paṭinissaggi
tappaṭikkhepena ¹⁴¹ *duppaṭinissaggi*. Paṭisedh' 839, 15
attho hi ayam du-saddo, yathā duppañño dussīlo ti ca.

13. *Idha Nigrodhatapassī* ti yathānukkantaṃ 839, 17
purimapālīṃ nigamanavasena ekadesena dasseti. Ten' āha
Evam Bhagavā ti ādi. *Gahitaladdhin* ti: Acelak' ādibhāvo 839, 17, 18
seyyo, tena can saṃsārasuddhi hotīti evaṃ gahitaladdhiṃ.
Rakkhita-tapan ¹⁴² ti tāya laddhiyā samādiyitvā rakkhi- 839, 18
taṃ ¹⁴³ acelakavat' āditapaṃ. *Sabbam eva saṅkiliṭṭhan* ti 839, 18
iminā yaṃ vakkhati parisuddhapālivaṇṇanāyaṃ ¹⁴⁴ *lūkha-* 839, 22
tapassino c' ¹⁴⁵ *eva dhut' āṅgadhārassa ca* ¹⁴⁶ *vasena yojanā*
veditabbā ti tassa parikappitarūpassa ¹⁴⁷ *lūkhatapassino* ¹⁴⁷
ti ayam ettha adhippāyo ti dasseti. *Parisuddhapālīdassan'* 839, 19
atthan ti ca iminā titthiyānaṃ vasena pālī yev' ettha
labbhati, na pana tad attho ti dasseti. *Vuttavipakkha-* 839, 21
vasenāti ¹⁴⁸ vuttassa atthassa paṭipakkhavasena, paṭikkhepa-
vasenāti ¹⁴⁹ attho.

Tasmim thāne ti hetu-atthe bhumman ti tassa hetu- 839, 24
atthena karaṇavacanena atthaṃ dassento *evaṃ so tenāti* 839, 24
ādim āha. *Uttarim* ¹⁵⁰ *vāyamamāno* ti yathāsamādinnehi 839, 26
dhutadhammehi aparituttṭho apariyositasāṅkappo ca hutvā
upari bhāvanānuyogavasena sammāvāyāmaṃ karonto.

15. *Ito paran* ti ito yathāvuttanayato paraṃ. *Agga-* 839, 31
bhāvaṃ vā sārabbhāvaṃ vā ti tapojigucchāya aggabhāvaṃ
vā sārabbhāvaṃ vā ajānanto. Ayam ev' assa aggabhāvo 839, 31

¹³⁴ B^m attābhiniṭṭha-

P attābhiniṭṭha-

¹³⁵ B^mP satā

¹³⁶ B^mP diṭṭhi

¹³⁷ B^mP omīti diṭṭhi

¹³⁸ BG agālham

B^mP ā bālham

¹³⁹ B^mP sutthu thapitan

¹⁴⁰ ABGG^mM pativissa-

¹⁴¹ ABGG^mM °ppaṭikkhe

¹⁴² AB^mG^m rakkhitam-

¹⁴³ ABGG^mM rakkhitam

¹⁴⁴ ABGG^mM °suddhi-

¹⁴⁵⁻¹⁴⁶ ABGG^mM ... pe ... instead

¹⁴⁶ ABGG^mM °kampita-

¹⁴⁷ B^mP lūkhassa tapassino

¹⁴⁸ ABGG^mM vuttam paṭipakkha-

¹⁴⁹ ABGG^mM paṭipakkhe vasenāti

¹⁵⁰ All MSS uttari

- 839, 31 sārabbhāvo ti maññamāno *aggappattā sārappattā*
cā ti āha.¹⁵¹
16. Yamanam samyamanam yāmo,¹⁵² himsādinam akara-
 840, 3 navasena catubbidho yāmo va cātuyāmo, so eva samvaro,
 840, 3 tena samvuto guttasabbadvāro *Cātuyāmasam-*
varasamvuto. Ten' āha *catubbidhena samvarena*
pihito ti.
- 840, 5 Atipātanam¹⁵³ himsanam ti āha¹⁵⁴ *Na pāṇam ati-*
pātetī ti¹⁵⁴ *na*¹⁵⁵ *pāṇam*¹⁵⁵ *hanatīti*.¹⁵⁵
- 840, 6 Lobhacittena bhāvitam sambhāvitam ti katvā *bhāvitam*
nāma pañca kāmagaṇā. Ayañ ca tesu tesam yeva samudā-
 840, 6 cāro sahoṭṭhāpakam¹⁵⁶ viyāti āha *tesam saññāyāti*.
- 840, 8 *Etañ*¹⁵⁷ ti abhiharaṇam, hīnāya anāvattanañ¹⁵⁸ ca. Ten'
 840, 8 āha *so abhiharatīti ādilakkhaṇam* ti.
- 840, 11 *Abhiharatīti* abhivuddhim neti, ten' āha *uparūpari*
vaḍḍhetīti.
- Cakkavattinā pi pabbajitassa abhivādan' ādi karīyat'
 evāti pabbajjā seṭṭhā guṇavisesayogato dosavirahitato¹⁵⁹
 ca, yato sā paṇḍitapaññattā¹⁶⁰ vuttā. Gihibhāvo pana
 840, 14 nihīno tad ubhayābhāvato ti āha *hīnāya*¹⁶¹ *gihibhāv'*
atthāyāti.
- 840, 19 17. *Taccappattā*¹⁶² ti tacam pattā viya,¹⁶³
 tacasadisā¹⁶⁴ hotīti attho.
- 840, 23 19. *Titthiyānam* vassenāti titthiyānam samayavasena.
 840, 28, 29 *Nesañ*¹⁶⁵ ti titthiyānam. *Taṇ* ti dibbacakkhum. *Sīla-*
sampadā ti sabb' ākārasīlasampannam¹⁶⁶ catupārisud-
 840, 33 dhisīlam. *Tacasārasampattito*¹⁶⁷ ti taca-tapojigucchāya
 841, 1 sārasampattito.¹⁶⁸ *Visesabhāvan* ti visesasabhāvam.¹⁶⁹

¹⁵¹ M ādim āha¹⁵² ABGG^m M yamo¹⁵³ ABGG^m M atimāpanam¹⁵⁴⁻¹⁵⁴ B^m omits¹⁵⁵ P omits¹⁵⁶ A yam gotthāpakamBGG^m M sagotthāpakamB^m P maggotthāpakam

Reconstructed reading is given above.

¹⁵⁷ So all MSS; DA evam¹⁵⁸ ABGG^m M anāvattañ¹⁵⁹ A °virahato; BG °virahitoG^m M °viharato¹⁶⁰ ABGG^m paṇḍitu-

M paṇḍitum

¹⁶¹ ABGG^m MP hīnāyāti¹⁶² ABGG^m M tāvappattā¹⁶³ B^m P omits¹⁶⁴ ABGG^m M tañca-¹⁶⁵ DA tesam¹⁶⁶ B^m P °ākārasampannam¹⁶⁷ ABGG^m M °sārappattito¹⁶⁸ ABGG^m M sārappattito¹⁶⁹ AG^m visesabbhāvam

BG °sambhavam

M °sambhavam

Acelakapālīmatam pīti acelakapālī-āgat' atthamattam pi 841, 6
 n' atthi, tasmā *ma ya m a n a s s ā m a* naṭṭhā ti attho. 841, 5
 A-kāro vā nipatamattam. Nassāmāti vinassāma.¹⁷⁰ *Kuto* 841, 6
parisuddhapālīti kuto eva amhesu parisuddhapālī-āgata-
 paṭipatti. Esa nayo sesesu pi.

Sutivasenāpīti sotapath' āgamanamattenāpi na jānāma. 841, 16
 20. *Assāti* Sandhānassa gahapatissa. *Kakkhalan* ti pharu- 841, 18, 20
 sam. *Durāsadvacanān* ti avattabbavacanam. 841, 21

Yasmā pharusavacanam yaṃ uddissa payuttam,¹⁷¹ tasmiṃ
 khamāpite khamāpakassa paṭipākatikam hoti, tasmā *Ayam* 841, 25
mayīti ādi vuttam.

21. *Bodhan'* *atthāya*¹⁷² *dhammaṃ deseti*, na attano 842, 2
 buddhabhāvaghosan' *atthāya*.¹⁷³

Vād' *atthāyāti*¹⁷⁴ paravādabhañjanavād' *atthāya*.¹⁷⁵ 842, 5

Rāg' *ādisaman'* *atthāya*¹⁷⁶ *dhammaṃ deseti*, na antevā- 841, 9
 sikamyatāya.

Oghanittharan' *atthāyāti* caturroghanittharan' *atthāya* 841, 12
 dhammam deseti sabbaso orapārātikkam' āvahattā desa-
 nāya.

Sabbakilesapariniḥḥān' *atthāya dhammam deseti* kilesānam 842, 14
 lesena pi desanāya aparāmaṭṭhabhāvato.

22. *Idam sabbam pīti satta vassato paṭṭhāya* 842, 20
*yāva satta han ti padam idam sabbam*¹⁷⁷ pi
vacanam. A sa ṭ ho pa na a m ā y ā v ī u j u j ā t i k o 842, 21
tikkhapañño ugghaṭṭitanānūti adhippāyo. So hi tammū- 842, 22
huten' eva arahattam pattum sakkhissatīti. Vaṅkavaṅko ti 842, 23
*kāyavaṅk' ādihi*¹⁷⁸ *tihi*¹⁷⁹ *vaṅkehi*¹⁸⁰ *vaṅko*¹⁸¹ *jimho kuṭilo.*
Saṭham paṇāham anusāsituṃ na sakkomīti na idam Bhagavā 842, 30
kilāsubhāven' eva vadati, atha kho tassa abhājanabhāvena.

23. *Pakatiyā ācariyo* ti yo eva tumhākam ito pubbe 842, 35
 pakatiyā ācariyo ahosi, so eva idāni pi pubb' āciṇṇavasena
 ācariyo hotu, na mayaṃ tumhe antevāsike kātukāmā ti
 adhippāyo.

¹⁷⁰ ABGG^mM na dissāma

¹⁷¹ ABGG^mM pasuttam

¹⁷² B^mP bodh'-

¹⁷³ ABGG^mM °bhāvāvaghosan'-

¹⁷⁴ AG^m vādan'-

¹⁷⁵ AG^m °vādahadanajanavād'-

¹⁷⁶ BM °ādisamānattatāya

G °ādisamānanattatāya

¹⁷⁷ ABGG^mM sabbattham

¹⁷⁸ AG^m °vaṅkāhi

B^mP add pi

¹⁷⁹ AB^mG^mP omit

¹⁸⁰ AGG^mM piṭakehi(!)

¹⁸¹ AG^m paṅko

- 843, 2 *Na mayaṃ tumhākaṃ uddesena atthikā* ¹⁸² dhammataṃ ¹⁸³ yeva ¹⁸⁴ pana tumhe ¹⁸⁵ ñāpetukāmamhāti adhippāyo.
- 843, 4 *Ājīvato* ti jīvikāvuttito. ¹⁸⁶
- 843, 5 *Akusalā ti koṭṭhāsappattā* ¹⁸⁷ ti akusalā ti taṃ ¹⁸⁸ koṭṭhāsataṃ yeva upagatā.
- 843, 8 *Kilesadarathasampayuttā* ti kilesadarathasahitā saṃvad-dhanato. ¹⁸⁹
- 843, 9 Jātijarāmarāṇaṃ hitā ti *Jātijarāmarāṇīyā*.
- 843, 10 Saṅkilesa ettha atthīti, saṅkilese vā niyuttā ti *Saṅkilesikā*.
- Vodānaṃ vuccati visuddhi, tassā ¹⁹⁰ paccayabhūtattā *Vodānīyā*. Tathābhūtā ca ¹⁹¹ te ¹⁹¹ vodāpentīti vuccatīti ¹⁹² āha *satte vodāpentīti*.
- 843, 11 *Sikhāppattā paññāya pāripūrivepullatā* maggaphalavasen' eva icchitabbā ti āha *Maggapaññā ... pe ... vepullatan* ti. *Ubho pi vā etāni* pāripūrivepullāni. Yā hi tassa ¹⁹³ pāripūri, sā eva vepullatā ti. *Tato* ti saṅkilesa-dhammappahāna-vodānadhammābhivuddhihetu. ¹⁹⁴
- 843, 13
- 843, 14
- 843, 15
- 843, 20 24. *Yathā Mārenāti* na-y-idam nidassanavasena vuttam,
- 843, 22 attha kho tathābhāvakathanam evāti dassetuṃ *Māro kirāti* ādi vuttam.
- 843, 29 *Atthāti* Mārena tesam pariyaṭṭhānappattito pacchā aññāsīti yojanā. Kasmā pana Bhagavā pageva na aññāsīti? Anāvajjitattā. *Māraṃ paṭibāhitvā* ti mārena tesu katam pariyaṭṭhānam vidhamitvā; ¹⁹⁵ na h' etam ¹⁹⁶ sati payo-jane Buddhānam dukkaram. So ti maggaphalappatti-hetu. ¹⁹⁷ *Tesam* paribbājakānam. *Phuṭṭhā* ¹⁹⁸ ti pariyaṭṭhānavasena phuṭṭhā.
- 843, 32
- 843, 32, 35
- 843, 36 *Yatrā* ti niddhāraṇe bhumman ti āha *yesūti*. ¹⁹⁹
- 844, 1 *Aññāṇ' atthan* ti ājānan' attham, ²⁰⁰ upasaggamattañ c'

¹⁸² So all MSS.

DA anattikā

¹⁸³ BGM dhammakam

B^mP dhammatantiṃ

¹⁸⁴ B^mP eva

¹⁸⁵ BG tumhākam

¹⁸⁶ BG jīvikam-

B^mP jīvikāya-

¹⁸⁷ B^m and DA koṭṭhāsam pattā

¹⁸⁸ B^mP twice

¹⁸⁹ B^mP taṃsambandhanato

¹⁹⁰ B^mP tassa

¹⁹¹ B^mP c' ete

¹⁹² B^mP omit

¹⁹³ ABGG^mM yā

¹⁹⁴ B^mP °dhammābhivuddhi-

¹⁹⁵ B^mP °metvā

¹⁹⁶ B^mP tesam

¹⁹⁷ B^mP °phal' uppatti-

¹⁹⁸ ABGG^mM puṭṭhā

¹⁹⁹ So all MSS; DA yesam

²⁰⁰ ABGG^mM ajānan'

ettha ā-kāro ti āha *jānan' atthan* ti, vimaṃsan' atthan ti 844, 1
attho.

Cittaṃ nūppannan ²⁰¹ ti: Jānāma tāv' assa dhamman ti 844, 10
ājānan' atthaṃ brahmacariyaṃ carissāmāti ekasmiṃ divase
ekavāram pi tesam cittaṃ nūppannaṃ. ²⁰² Sattāho pana
vuccamāno etesaṃ kiṃ karissatīti yojanā. *Sattāhaṃ pūretun* 844, 11
ti sattāhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pūretuṃ, brahmacariyavā-
sena ²⁰³ vā sattāhaṃ pūretun ti attho.

Paravādabhindanan ti paravādamathanam. ²⁰⁴ *Sakavāda-* 844, 13
samussāpanan ti sakavādapaggaṇhanam.

Vāsanāyāti saccasampaññavedhavāsanāya. ²⁰⁵ *Nesan* ²⁰⁶ ti 844, 19
ca pakaraṇavasena vuttaṃ. Tad aññesam pi hi Bhagavato
sammukhā, parammukhāparesaṃ ²⁰⁷ ca devamanussānam
suṇantānam vāsanāya paccayo evāti.

Yaṃ pan' ettha atthato na vibhattaṃ, taṃ suviññeyyam
evāti.

Udumbarikasuttavaṇṇanāya ²⁰⁸ Lin' atthappakāsanā.

²⁰¹ So all MSS.
DA duppannaṃ
²⁰² AG^m anuppa-
²⁰³ B^mP °vasena
²⁰⁴ B^mP °maddanaṃ
²⁰⁵ ABGG^mM sabbasampaññi-

²⁰⁶ So all MSS.
DA tesam
²⁰⁷ ABGG^mM parammukhāparāyaṇ
B^mP paramparāya
²⁰⁸ M Udumbarikāya sutta-

XXVI

Cakkavattisuttavaṇṇanā

- 845, 1 1. Uttānaṃ vuccati pākaṭaṃ, tappaṭikkhepene *anuttā-*
naṃ apākaṭaṃ, paṭicchannaṃ,¹ appacuraṃ,² duviññeyyaṃ
845, 1 ca. Anuttānānaṃ padānaṃ vaṇṇanā *anuttānapadavaṇṇanā*.
Uttānapadavaṇṇanāya payoṇābhāvato anuttānagahaṇaṃ.
Mātulā ti itthilingavasena laddhaṇāmo eko rukkho,³
tassa⁴ āsannaṃ padese māpitattā nagaram pi Mātulā tveva
845, 3 paññāyittha. Tena vuttaṃ *Mātulāyaṇ ti evaṃ*
845, 4 *nāmake nagare* ti. *Avidūre* ti tassa nagarassa avidūre.
Kāmaṇ c' ettha sutte: Bhūtapubbā bhikkhave
rājā Daḥhanemi nāma ahoṣīti
ādinā atitavaṃsadīpikā pi⁵ kathā ādito paṭṭhāya⁶ āgatā;
Aḍḍhateyyavassasat' āyukānaṃ manus-
sānaṃ vassasat' āyukā puttā bhavi-
santi⁷ ādinā pana savisesaṃ anāgatavattahupaṭi-
845, 8 samyuttā kathā āgatā ti vuttaṃ *anāgatavaṃsadīpikāya*
suttantakathāyāti. Anāgat' atthadīpanaṃ hi acchariyaṃ,
tatthāpi anāgatassa Sammāsambuddhassa paṭipattikittanaṃ
845, 19 acchariyatamaṃ. *Samāgamenāti* sannipātena.
845, 22 *Bhatt' aggaṃ amanāpan* ti ādi kevalaṃ tesam parivita-
kamattaṃ. Amanāpan ti vā amanuññaṃ. Buddhesu kato
appako pi aparādho appako kāro⁷ viya garutaravipāko ti
845, 24, 8 āha *Buddhehi saddhiṃ ... pe ... sadisaṃ hotīti*. *Tatrāti*
tasmim Mātulanagarassa samīpe, tassaṃ vā parisāyaṃ.
846, 10 *Attadīpā* ti ettha kāmaṃ yo paro na hoti, so
attā ti sasantāno attā ti vuccati, hitasukhesibhāvena pana
attanibbisesattā⁸ dhammo idha attā ti adhippeto. Ten'
846, 17 āha *attā nāma lokiya-lok' uttaradhammo* ti. Dvidhā āpo
gato⁹ etthāti dīpo, oghena anajjhotthaṭo¹⁰ bhūmibhāgo.

¹ ABGG^mM omit

² B^mP apacuro

³ ABG^mM rakkho

⁴ B^mP tassā

⁵ B^mP omit

⁶ ABGG^mM omit

⁷ ABGG^mM karo

⁸ AG^m attanibbetassattā

BG attanibbesasattā

M attanibbesayattā

⁹ ABGG^mM gatā

¹⁰ ABGG^mM anojjhatthaṭo

Idha pana kām' ogh' ādihi anajjhottharaṇiyattā dīpo
viyāti dīpo. Attā dīpo patiṭṭhā etesan ti *atta dīpā*. 846, 10
Ten' āha *attānaṃ dīpan* ti ādi. 846, 10

Dīpabhāvo c' ettha paṭisaraṇatā ti āha *idaṃ tass' eva* 846, 12
vevacanan ti.

Aññasaraṇapaṭikkhepavacanan ti aññasaraṇabhāvapaṭik- 846, 13
khepavacanaṃ. Idaṃ hi na aññaṃ saraṇaṃ katvā vihara-
ṇassa ¹¹ paṭikkhepavacanaṃ, atha kho aññaṃ saraṇa-
bhāvass' eva ¹² paṭikkhepavacanaṃ, tappaṭikkhepe ca ¹³
itarassāpi paṭikkhepasiddhito. Ten' āha *Na hīti* ādi. 846, 14
Idāni tam ev' atthaṃ suttantarena sādhetuṃ *Vuttam pi* 846, 15
c' etan ti ādi vuttaṃ. Yadi ettha pākatiko attā icchito
kathaṃ tassa dīpasaraṇabhāvo, tasmā adhippāyiko ettha
attā ¹⁴ bhaveyyāti pucchati *Ko paṇ' ettha attā nāmāti*. 846, 16
Itaro yathādhīppetam attānaṃ dassento āha ¹⁵ *lokiya-lok'* 846, 17
uttaradhammo ti. Dutiyavāre pi paṭhamavārass' eva pari-
yāyabhāvena desito ti dassetuṃ *Ten' āhāti* ¹⁶ ādi vuttaṃ. 846, 17

Gocare ti bhikkhūnaṃ gocaraṭṭhānabhūte, ten' āha 846, 20
caritum yuttatṭhāne ti. 846, 20

Sake ti kathaṃ panāyaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sako ti āha 846, 21
Pettike visaye ti. Pitito Sammāsambuddhato 846, 22
āgatattā: Ayaṃ tumhākaṃ gocaro ti tena upadiṭṭhattā ¹⁷
pettike visaye.

Carantan ti sāmi-atthe upayogavacanan ti āha *Ayam ev'* 846, 23
attho ti. Carantānaṃ ti attho, tenāyaṃ vibhattivipallāsena
viya ¹⁸ vacanavipallāsena ¹⁹ pīti dasseti.

Kilesamārassa otārālābhen' eva itaramārānaṃ pi otārā-
lābho veditabbo. *Ayam paṇ' attho* ti gocare caraṇaṃ 846, 27
sandhāy' āha, vatthu pana byatirekamukhena āgataṃ.

Sakuṇe hantīti *sakuṇagghi*, ²⁰ mahāsenasakuṇo. *Ajjhap-* 846, 31, 32
pattā ti abhibhavanavasena pattā upagatā. *Na myāyan* ti 847, 2
me ²¹ ayaṃ sakuṇagghi nālaṃ *abhavissa*. *Naṅgalakattṭha-* 847, 3, 4
karaṇan ti naṅgalena kasitappadeso. *Leḍḍutṭhānan* ²² ti 847, 5

¹¹ B^mP add eva
¹² B^mP saraṇasabhā-
¹³ B^mP add tena
¹⁴ AG^m attanā
¹⁵ B^mP omīti
¹⁶ So all MSS.
DA ten' ev' āha

¹⁷ B^mP uddiṭṭhattā
¹⁸ AG^mM omīti; B^mP pi
¹⁹ AG^mM omīti
²⁰ ABGG^m sakuṇagappi
M sakuṇapaggi
²¹ ABGG^mM add na
²² AG^m leḍḍhu- here and below.

- 847, 6 leḍḍūnaṃ utṭhapitaṭṭhānaṃ. *Sake bale* attano balahetu.
 847, 6 *Apattihaddhā* ²³ ti avagāḷhatthambhā ²⁴ sañjātattthambhā.
 847, 6, 9 *Apadamānā* ²⁵ ti apahāyanti. ²⁶ *Mahantaṃ leḍḍun* ti nañ-
 galena ²⁷ chinnaṭṭhāne sukkhatāya tikhinaṣiṅga-ayoghaṇa-
 847, 10 sadisaṃ mahantaṃ leḍḍum. *Abhiruhitvā* ²⁸ ti tassa adho-
 bhāgena ²⁹ attanā pavisitvā niliyanayogyāṃ ³⁰ padesaṃ
 847, 10 sallakkhetvā tass' upari caṅkamanto *apadamāno aṭṭhāsi*.
 847, 11, 13 *Ehi kho* ti ādi tassa apadan' ākāradaṣṣanaṃ. *Sandhāyāti* ³¹
 847, 16 vātagaṇaṇavasena ubho pakkhe saṇṭhapetvā. ³² *Pacca-*
 847, 17 *pādīti* ³³ pāvisi. *Tatth' evāti* yattha pubbe lāpo ṭhito,
 847, 17 tatth' eva leḍḍumhi. *Uraṇ* ti attano urapadesaṃ. *Pacca-*
tāḷesi pati atāḷesi. Sārambhavasena vegena gantvā
 paharaṇato ³⁴ vidārenti patāḷesi.
 847, 21 *Ārammaṇaṇ* ti paccayaṃ. Avasaraṇaṇ ti keci.
 847, 32 *Ku s a l ā n a n* ti ³⁵ evaṃ pavattāya desanāya ko
 anusandhi? Yathānusandhi eva. Ādito hi *Attadīpā*
bhikkhave viharatthāti ādinā yeva attā-
 dhammapariyāyena lokiya-lok' uttaradhammā gahitā, te
 847, 32 yev' ettha kusalaḡaṇena gahitā ti. *Anavajjalakkhaṇānaṇ*
 ti anavajjapaṭipakkhasabhāvānaṃ. Anavajjarahitasa-
 bhāvānaṇ ti keci. Tattha purime atthavikappe vipāka-
 dhammadhammā ³⁶ eva gahitā, dutiye ³⁷ pana vipāka-
 dhammā pi. Yadi evaṃ kathaṃ tesāṃ samādāya vattanaṇ ³⁸
 ti? Na ³⁹ kho pan' etaṃ evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ : Vipākadhammā
 sīl' ādi viya samādāya vattitabbā ti. Samādānaṇ ti pana
 attano santāne sammā ādānaṃ, ⁴⁰ paccayaṇasena pavatti
 yevāti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Vipākadhammā hi ⁴¹ paccayaṇisesehi
 sattaṣantaṇe samma-d-eva āhitā ⁴² āyu-ādisampattivisesa-

²³ AG^m apaddhattā
 BGM apaddhatthā
 P appaddhā
²⁴ ABGG^m °gāḷhassa tthambhā
²⁵ B^m assaramānā *here and below*.
 P asaramānā *here and below*.
²⁶ AG^m apagayanti
 B^m P avhāyanti
²⁷ AG^m add nañ; BGM add na
²⁸ AGG^m °rūpitvā
²⁹ ABGG^m °bhāge
³⁰ B^m P niliṇayoga-
³¹ B^m P sannayhāti
³² B^m P samaṇ ṭhapetvā

³³ B^m P paccupādīti
 DA paccāpādi
³⁴ ABGG^m M hāraṇato
³⁵ AG^m add kho pan' etaṃ
³⁶ AM vikappa-; G^m vippaka-
³⁷ AG^m M dutiyena
³⁸ AG^m vattabban
 BGM vattan
³⁹ ABGG^m M omit
⁴⁰ AG^m ādhānaṃ
⁴¹ AG^m M tīhi
 BG tīhi
⁴² AG^m twice

bhūtā uparūparikuslavises' uppattiyā upanissayā ⁴³ hontīti vadanti.

Puññaṃ pavaḍḍhatī ti ⁴⁴ ettha puññaṃ ti ^{847, 34}
uttarapadalopenāyaṃ niddeso ti āha *puññaphalaṃ vaḍ-* ^{847, 35}
ḍhatīti. Puññaphalaṃ ti ca ekadesa-sarūp' ekasesena ^{847, 35}
vuttaṃ: Puññaṃ ca puññaphalaṃ ca puññaphalaṃ ti āha
uparūpari puññaṃ pi puññavipāko pi veditabbo ti. *Mātā-* ^{847, 35; 848, 2}
pitunnaṃ ⁴⁵ ti ādi nidassanamattaṃ, tasmā aññaṃ pi eva-
rūpaṃ pemūpanissayaṃ ⁴⁶ kusalaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Sineha-* ^{848, 3}
vasenāti upanissayabhūtaṃ sinehassa vasena, na sampayuttassa. Na hi sinehasampayuttaṃ nāma kusalaṃ atthi.
Mudumaddavacittan ti mettāvasena ativiya maddavavantaṃ ^{848, 3}
⁴⁷ cittaṃ. Yathā matthakappattaṃ vaṭṭagāmikusalaṃ
dassetuṃ *mātāpitunnaṃ* ⁴⁵ . . . *pe . . . mudumaddavacittan* ^{848, 2}
ti vuttaṃ, evaṃ matthakappattaṃ eva vivaṭṭagāmikusalaṃ
dassetuṃ *cattāro satī . . . pe . . . bodhipakkhiyadhammā* ^{848, 4}
ti vuttaṃ. Tad aññaṃ hi ⁴⁸ pana dānasīl' ādidhammā vaṭṭassa
upanissayabhūtā vaṭṭagāmikusalaṃ; vivaṭṭassa upanissayabhūtā
vivaṭṭagāmikusalaṃ ti veditabbaṃ. *Pariyosānaṃ* ^{848, 6}
ti phalavises' āvahaṭṭhāya ⁴⁹ parakoṭi ⁵⁰ sikkhāpatti, ⁵¹ deva-
loke ⁵² vasavattisirivibhavo ⁵³ pariyosānaṃ ti. ⁵⁴ *Manussa-* ^{848, 6}
loke ti visesitaṃ manussalokavasena' eva vāyaṃ desanā
āgatā ti. Maggaphalanibbānasampatti pariyosānaṃ ti yojanā.
Vivaṭṭagāmikusalassa vipākaṃ suttapariyosāne dassessati ⁵⁵ ^{848, 8}

“Atha kho bhikkhave Saṅkha nāma rājā” ti (a)

ādinā. *Idhāti* imasmiṃ *kusalānaṃ bhikkhave* ^{848, 9}
dhammanān ti ādinā suttadesanāya āraddhaṭṭhāne
vaṭṭavivaṭṭagāmibhāvena sādharmaṇe kusalaggahāṇe. Tattha
vaṭṭagāmikusalānusandhivasena Bhūtapubbaṃ bhik- ^{848, 12}

(a) D III 76

⁴³ ABGG^mM °nissayo

⁴⁴ So all MSS.

DA vaḍḍhati

⁴⁵ B^mP °pitūnaṃ

⁴⁶ B^mP hetūpa-

⁴⁷ ABB^mGG^mP maddavantaṃ

⁴⁸ B^mP pi

⁴⁹ AG^m °visesāpahātāya

BGM °visesāpahānāva

⁵⁰ AG^mM parā-

B^mP phaladāya koṭi

⁵¹ AG^m sikkhā-

⁵² ABGG^mM °loka

B^mP add ca

⁵³ ABGG^mM vasavattivibhavo

B^mP pavattisirivibhavo ti

⁵⁴ B^mP omit

⁵⁵ B^mP and DA dassissati

- 848, 10 *kha ve ti desanaṃ ārabhi*. Ārabhanto ca desiyamānam,⁵⁶ attham⁵⁶ dhammapaṭiggāhakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ saṅkhepato evaṃ dīpetvā ārabhīti dassetuṃ *Bhikkhave* ti ādi vuttaṃ. Paṭhamam tathā dīpento⁵⁷ pi Bhagavā atthato dīpeti viyāti adhippāyo.
- 848, 16 3. *Īsakam pīti* appamattakam pi. *Avasakkitaṃ* ti ogataṃ⁵⁸ bhaṭṭham.⁵⁹
- 848, 20, 21 *Nemi-abhimukhan* ti nemipadesassa sammukhā. *Ban-*
848, 25 *dhimsu* cakkaratanaṃ osakkitānosakkitabhāvaṃ jānituṃ.
848, 25 *Tad etan* ti yathāvutta-ṭhānācavanaṃ.⁶⁰ *Atibalavadose* ti
848, 33 rañño balavati anathe upaṭṭhite *sati*.
849, 3 *Appamatto* ti rañño āṇāya pamādaṃ akaronto.
Ekasamuddapariyantam evāti Jambudīpam eva sandhāya
vadati. So hi⁶¹ uttarato Assakaṇṇapabbatena,⁶² itara-
disāsu Cakkavāḷapabbatena ca⁶² paricchinnō hutvā attānaṃ
849, 5 parikkhipitvā ṭhita-ekasamuddapariyanto.⁶³ *Puññ' iddhi-*
vasenāti cakkavattibhāv' āvahāya puññ' iddhiyā vasena.
849, 10 *Evaṃ katvā* ti kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā.
849, 22 4. *Sukataṃ*⁶⁴ *kamman* ti dasakusalakammāpathakam-
849, 23 mam⁶⁵ eva vadati. *Dasavidhaṃ dvādasavidhan* ti ca vut-
849, 23 tavibhāgo parato āgamiṣṣati. *Pūriten' evāti*⁶⁶ pūretvā
849, 25 ṭhiten' eva. *Niddoso*⁶⁷ ti cakkavattivattassa paṭipakkha-
849, 26 bhūtānaṃ dosānaṃ apagamena niddoso. *Cakkavattinaṃ*
vatte ti cakkavattirājūhi vattitabbavatte. Bhāvinī⁶⁸ bhūte
viyā⁶⁹ hi upacāro, yathā
“Agamā Rājagahaṃ Buddho” ti.^(b)
Adhigatacakkavattibhāvā pi hi te tattha vattant' evāti
vā⁷⁰ tattha vuttaṃ.
5. *Aññathā* vattituṃ adento so dhammo adhiṭṭhānaṃ
849, 28 etassāti tad adhiṭṭhānaṃ, tena *tad-adhiṭṭhānena cetasā*.

(b) Sn 408

56-56 BG desiyamānamatthakam
B^mP °mānamattam
57 AG^m dinno
58 ABGG^mM mā ogataṃ
B^mP ogata
59 ABGG^mM haṭṭham
60 ABGG^mM °cāvanaṃ
61 B^mP omit
62-62 B^mP omit

63 ABGG^mM ṭhitaka-eka-
64 DA sukata
65 B^mP °kammāpatham
66 B^m and DA pūriten'-
67 AG^m aniddeso
BGM niddeso
68 AG^m bhūte bhāvinī
69 ABGG^mM viyā
70 B^mP omit

- Sakkaronto* ti ādarakiriya vasena sakkaronto.⁷¹ 849, 29
 Ten' āha *yathā* ti ādi. 849, 29
*Garukaronto*⁷² ti pāsānacchattam viya garu- 849, 31
 karaṇavasena garuṃ karonto. Ten' ev' āha *tasmim gārav'* 849, 31
uppatiya ti.
Mānento ti sambhāvanāvasena mānena piyāyanto. 849, 33
 Ten' āha *taṃ evāti*. 849, 33
 Evaṃ pūjayato apacāyato evaṃ ca yathāvuttasakkār'
 ādisambhavo⁷³ ti taṃ dassetuṃ *taṃ apadisitvā* ti ādi 849, 35
 vuttam.
*Dhammādhīpatibhūta*⁷⁴ āgatabhāvenāti iminā yathāvut- 850, 6
 tadhammassa⁷⁵ jeṭṭhakabhāvena purima-purimatara-atta-
 bhāvesu sakkacca samupacitabhāvaṃ⁷⁶ dasseti. *Dham-* 850, 7
*mavasen' eva sabbakiriyaṇaṃ*⁷⁷ *karaṇenāti*⁷⁸ etena ṭhānani-
 sajj' ādisu yathāvuttadhammaninna-poṇa-pabbhārabhāvaṃ
 dasseti.
Assāti rakkhāvaraṇaguttiya. *Paraṃ rakkhanto* ti aññaṃ 850, 10, 11
 diṭṭhadhammik' ādi-anatthato rakkhanto ten' eva para-
 rakkhāsāadhanena⁷⁹ khanti-ādiguṇena *attānaṃ* tato eva 850, 11
rakkhati. *Mettacittatā* ti mettacittatāya. *Nivāsanaṇḍa-* 850, 11, 14
*panageh' ādini*⁸⁰ sīt' uṇh' ādipaṭibāhanena *āvaraṇaṃ*. 850, 15
Anto jana smin ti abbhantarabhūte puttadār' ādi 850, 18
 jane.
*Sīlasamvare paṭiṭṭhāpehīti*⁸¹ iminā rakkhaṃ dasseti. 850, 21
Vatthagandhamālādīni dehīti iminā āvaraṇaṃ, itarena 850, 21
 guttim. *Bhattavetasampadānena pīti* pi-saddena sīla- 850, 24
 samvare paṭiṭṭhāpan' ādīni sampiṇḍeti. Es' eva nayo ito
 paresu pi pi-saddagahaṇesu.⁸² Nigamo nivāso etesan ti
negamā, evaṃ *jānapadā* ti āha *Tathā nigamavāsino* ti ādi. 850, 30, 29
Navavidhā mānamadā ti 851, 1

“Seyyo 'ham asmī” ti (c)

(c) S III 48

⁷¹ B^mP karonto

⁷² B^mP garu-

⁷³ AG^m sambhāvo

⁷⁴ B^m and DA °bhūto

⁷⁵ ABGG^mM yathādharmassa

⁷⁶ AGG^mM samupañcita-

⁷⁷ AG^m dhammasaccakiriyaṇaṃ

⁷⁸ ABGG^mM karaṇenāti

⁷⁹ B^mP par' atthasāadhanena

⁸⁰ B^mP °ādinaṃ

⁸¹ ABGG^mM °pesīti

⁸² ABGG^mM °gahaṇena

ādinayappavattiyā navavidhā mānasāṅkhātā madā. Māno eva h' ettha majjan' ākārena ⁸³ pavattiyā mānamado.

85I, 4 Sobhane kāyikavācasikakamme rato ti sūrato u-kārassa
85I, 4 dīghaṃ katvā, tassa bhāvo *soraccaṃ*, kāyikavācasiko
avītikkamo, sabbaṃ vā kāyavacīsucaritaṃ. Suṭṭhu orato
ti sorato, tassa bhāvo *soraccaṃ*, yathāvuttam eva
sucaritaṃ.

85I, 6 *Rāg' ādīnan* ti rāgadosamohamān' ādinaṃ. *Daman'*
85I, 6 *ādīhīti* damana-samana-nibbāpanehi.⁸⁴ *Ekam attānan*
ti ekaṃ cittaṃ, ekaccaṃ attano cittaṃ ti attho. *Rāg'*
ādinaṃ hi pubbabhāgiyaṃ daman' ādi-paccekaṃ icchita-
baṃ, na maggakkhaṇe viya ekajjhaṃ paṭisaṅkhānamu-
khena pajahanato. *Ekam attānan* ti vā viveka-
vasena ekaṃ ekākinaṃ attānaṃ.

85I, 8 *Kāle kāle* ti tesam santikaṃ upasaṅkamitabbakāle.⁸⁵

85I, 12 *Idha thatvā* ti: Idam kho ⁸⁶ tan ti evaṃ nigamanavasena
85I, 12 vuttaṭṭhāne thatvā. *Vattan* ⁸⁷ ti ⁸⁷ ariyacakkavattivattam.⁸⁸

85I, 12; 849, 23 *Samānetabban* ti *dasavidha-dvādasavidhan* ti ca heṭṭhā vutta-
gaṇanāya samānaṃ kātappaṃ, anūnaṃ anadhikaṃ katvā
85I, 20 dassetappaṃ. *Adhammarāgassāti* ayuttaṭṭhāne rāgassa.
85I, 21 *Visamalobhassāti* yuttaṭṭhāne pi ativiya balavabhāvena
pavattalobhassa.

85I, 25 *Vattam ānassāti* paripuṇṇe cakkavattivatte
85I, 25 vattamānassa, no aparipuṇṇe ti āha *pūretvā vattamānassāti*.
Kittāvatā pan' assa pāripūri hotīti? Tattha katādhikārassa
tāva heṭṭhimaparicchedenā dvādasahi pi saṃvaccharehi
pūratī,⁸⁹ pañcaviṣatīyā paññāsāya vā saṃvaccharehi. Ayañ
ca bhedo dhammacchandassa tikkha-majjha-mudutā-
vasena; itarassa tato bhiyyo pīti vadanti.

85I, 27 9. *Attano matiyā* ti paramparāgataṃ purātaṇaṃ ⁹⁰
paveṇiṃ laṅghitvā ⁹¹ attano icchit' ākārena. Ten' āha

85I, 29 *Porāṇakan* ti ādi.

⁸³ B^mP pamajjan'-

⁸⁴ B^m °parinibbāpanehi

⁸⁵ B^mP °tabbe kāle kāle

⁸⁶ B^m *add*s tāta

⁸⁷ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁸⁸ AG^m °cakkavattāṭṭhinavattam
BGM °cakkavattāṭṭhitavattam

⁸⁹ BG pūreti

⁹⁰ AG^m purattanaṃ

BG purātaraṃ

B^mP purāṇaṃ tantim

⁹¹ ABGG^mM lagghitvā

Na pabbantīti ⁹² samiddhiyā na pūranti, ⁹³ phitā 851, 35
na hontīti attho. Ten' āha *na vadḍhantīti*. Tathā c' āha 851, 35
katthaci suññā hontīti. 851, 38

Tattha tattha rājakicce raññā amā ⁹⁴ saha vattantīti
Amaccā, yehi vinā rājakiccam nappavattati. Param- 852, 3
parāgatā hutvā rañño parisāyam ⁹⁵ bhavā ⁹⁶ ti *pāri-* 852, 3
sajjā. Ten' āha *parisāvacarā* ti. 852, 3

Tasmiṃ thān' antare thapitā hutvā rañño ayam ⁹⁷
vayaṇ ca yathāvato ⁹⁸ gaṇentīti *Gaṇakā*. Jāti-kula-sut' 852, 4
ācār' ādivasena ⁹⁹ puthuttaṃ gatattā mahatī mattā etesan
ti *mahā mattā*, te pana mahānubhāvā amaccā evāti 852, 4
āha *mahā-amaccā* ti. 852, 5

Ye rañño hatthānik' ādisu adhiṭṭhitā ¹⁰⁰ te *Anīkaṭ-* 852, 6
ṭhā ti āha *hatthi-ācariy' ādayo* ti. 852, 6

Mantaṃ paññaṃ assitā ¹⁰¹ hutvā jīvantīti *Manta s's'* 852, 8
ājīvinō, mati-saṃsitasmī ¹⁰²(?) vā ti attho. Te ¹⁰³
tattha tattha rājakicce upadesadāyino, ten' āha *mantā* 852, 8
vuccati paññā ti.

10. *Balavalobhattā* ti: Imasmiṃ loke idāni daḍidda- 852, 10
manussā nāma bahū, tesam sabbesaṃ dhane anuppadiy-
yamāne ¹⁰⁴ mayhaṃ kosassa parikkhayo hotīti evaṃ
uppannabalavalobhattā.

Uparūparibhūmisūti cha-kāmasaggasaṅkhātāsu ¹⁰⁵ uparū- 852, 16
parikāmaabhūmisu. Kammassa phalaṃ *aggam* nāma, taṃ 852, 17
pan' ettha uddhagāmīti āha *uddham aggam assāti*. Sagge ¹⁰⁶ 852, 17
niyuttā, saggappajānāti ¹⁰⁷ vā *so vaggikā*. *Dasannaṃ* 852, 18, 20
visesānan ti dibba-āyu-vaṇṇa-yasa-sukha-ādhipateyyānaṃ
c' eva dibbarūp' ādīnaṃ ca phalavisesānaṃ. Vaṇṇaga-
haṇena c' ettha sako attabhāva-vaṇṇo gahito, rūpagahaṇena
bahiddhā rūp' ārammaṇaṃ.

⁹² ABGG^mM paccantīti

⁹³ B^mP pūrenti

⁹⁴ BGM amaccā

⁹⁵ B^mP °sāya

⁹⁶ AG^m bhāvā

⁹⁷ B^m ayam

⁹⁸ B^mP yāthā-

⁹⁹ AG^m °sukāt' ācār'-

¹⁰⁰ B^mP avatṭhitā-

¹⁰¹ BG assi

B^mP asitā

¹⁰² AG^m mani-

B^mP mari-sajivā

M °saṃtasmivā

¹⁰³ B^mP ye

¹⁰⁴ B^mP °diyamāne

¹⁰⁵ AG^m cha-maggasaṅkhātāsu

BGM cha-kāmaggasāṅkhātāsu

¹⁰⁶ ABGG^mM svagga for sagga here
and below.

¹⁰⁷ B^mP saggappayojanā ti

- 852, 23 12. *Sutthū nisiddhan* ti yathāyaṃ iminā attabhāvena
adinnaṃ ādātuṃ na sakkoti, evaṃ samma-d-eva tato
nisedhitam katvā.
- 852, 25 *Mūlahatan* ti jīvītā voropanena mūle eva hataṃ.
- 853, 3 16. Rāgavasena caraṇaṃ carittaṃ, carittam eva
853, 3 *Cārittaṃ*, methūnaṃ ti adhippāyo; tam pana
853, 5 *paraśaṃ* ¹⁰⁸ dāresūti vuttattā *micchācāraṇa* ti āha.
17. *Paccanīkadiṭṭhī*
“ Atthi dinan ” ti ^(d)
- ādikāya sammādiṭṭhiyā paṭipakkhabhūtā diṭṭhi.
- 853, 7 *Mātucchādikā* ¹⁰⁹ upari sayam eva vakkhati.
- 853, 9 *Atibalavalobho* ti ativiya balavā bahalakilesa, yena
akāle adese ca pavattati.
- 853, 11 *Micchādhammo* ti micchā viparīto visabhāga ¹¹⁰-
853, 11 vatthuko lobhadhammo, ten' āha *purisānaṃ* ti ādi.
- 853, 13 *Tassa bhāvo* ti yena mettākaruṇāpubbaṅgamaṇa cittaṇa
puggalo mattheyyo ti vuccati, so tassa yathāvuttacitt'
853, 14 uppādo taṃsamutṭhānā ca kiriyā *mattheyyatā*. Ten' āha
853, 14 *Mātari sammāpaṭipattiyā etaṃ nāmaṇ* ti. Yasmā ¹¹¹ paṭi-
pajjitabbe ¹¹² sammā appaṭipatti, so pi doso agāravakiri-
yādibhāvato. Vipphaṭipattiyaṃ pana vattabbam eva n'
853, 14 atthīti āha *Tassā abhāvo c' eva tappāṭipakkhatā ca amattey-*
yatā ti.
- 853, 17 *Kule jeṭṭhānaṃ* ti attano kule buddhānaṃ ¹¹³ mahāpitu-
cullapitu-jeṭṭhabhātuk' ādīnaṃ. ¹¹⁴
- 853, 19 19. *Yan* ti iminā samayo āmaṭṭho, ¹¹⁵ bhumma' atthe
853, 19 c' etaṃ paccattavacanaṇa ti āha *yasmim samaye* ti.
- 853, 20 Alaṃ patino ti *Alampateyyā*. Tassā ¹¹⁶ pari-
853, 20 yattatā bhariyābhāvenāti āha *dātuṃ yuttā* ti.
- 853, 21 *Aggarasānī*ti madhurabhāvena bhesajjabhāvena ca
aggabhūtarasāni.

(d) M I 288

¹⁰⁸ ABGG^mMP para
¹⁰⁹ ABGG^m 'dikādim
M 'cchākadim
¹¹⁰ B^mP avisabhāga-
¹¹¹ B^mP yā sammā
¹¹² B^mP pajjitabbe

¹¹³ B^mP vuddhānaṃ
¹¹⁴ B^mP 'bhātik'-
¹¹⁵ AG^m ayo
BGM amayo
¹¹⁶ ABGG^mM tassa

Dippissantīti ¹¹⁷ paṭipakkhabhāvena samujjalissanti. 853, 22
 Ten' āha *kusalanti pi* ¹¹⁸ *na* ¹¹⁸ *bhaviṣṣatīti*. 853, 24
Aho puriso ti māt' ādisu pi īdiso, aññe ¹¹⁹ ke ¹²⁰ vissaj- 853, 30
 jessatīti: ¹²¹ aho tejavā ¹²² puriso ti.

20. *Gehe mātugāmaṃ viyāti* attano gehe dāsibhariyā- 853, 33
 bhūtaṃ ¹²³ mātugāmaṃ viya.

Missibhāvan ti māt' ādisu bhariyāya viya cārittasañ- 854, 1
 karaṃ. ¹²⁴

Balavakopo ti hantukāmatāvasena uppattiyā balavakopo. 854, 2
Āghātetīti ¹²⁵ āhanti, attano kakkhalapharusabhāvena 854, 4
 cittaṃ vibādhatīti ¹²⁶ attho. Nissayadahanaraso hi doso.

Byāpādetīti vināseti. 854, 5

Manopadūsanato manassa pakopanato. 854, 6

Tibban ti tikkhaṃ, sā pan' assa ¹²⁷ tikkhatā ¹²⁸ 854, 7
 sarīre avahante ¹²⁹ pi sinehavatthum laṅghitvā ¹³⁰ pavattiyā
 veditabbā ti āha *piyamānassāpīti* ¹³¹ ādi. 854, 7

21. Kappavināso kappo uttarapadalopena, antarā va
 kappo *antarakappo*. Taṇhādibhedo ¹³² kappo etassa atthīti 854, 11
 kappo, sattaloko ti āha *antarā va lokavināso* ¹³³ ti. Svāyaṃ 854, 12
 antarakappo katividho, ¹³⁴ kathaṇ c' assa sambhavo, kiṃ-
 gatiko ti antogadhavādānaṃ ¹³⁵ sandhāy' āha *Antarakappo* 854, 12
 ca *nāmāti* ādi. *Lobh' ussādāyāti* lobhādhikāya *paṇāya* 854, 14
 vattamānāya.

Evam cintayimsīti ¹³⁶ pubbe yathānussavānussaraṇena 854, 34
 attano ca āyusesassa ¹³⁷ labhanato. ¹³⁸

Gumbalatādīhi gahaṇatthānan ti gumbalatādīhi sañchan- 854, 35
 natāya gahaṇabhūtaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

¹¹⁷ ABGG^mM dipavissantīti

P dibbiss-

¹¹⁸ P vinā

¹¹⁹ BGM añño

B^mP aññesaṃ

¹²⁰ B^mP kesaṃ kiṃ

¹²¹ B^mP *omit* ti

¹²² BGM rojavā

¹²³ AG^mM °bhāriyā-

B^mP °bhūta

¹²⁴ BG cārittaṃ-

¹²⁵ AG^m aghāto ti

BGM aghāto ti

¹²⁶ AG^m nibbādha-

BGM nibādha-

¹²⁷ AG^m pana tā

¹²⁸ AG^m *omit*

¹²⁹ BG āvahanto

¹³⁰ B^mP *add* pi

¹³¹ ABGG^mM khīyamānassa pīti

¹³² ABGG^mM taṇhābhedo

¹³³ *So all MSS.*

DA loka vināso

¹³⁴ BG *add* taṃ

¹³⁵ B^mP °gadhaṃ codanaṃ

¹³⁶ ABGG^mM °yissanti

¹³⁷ B^mP āyuvissesa

¹³⁸ ABGG^mM labbhanato

- 854, 37 *Rukkhehi gahaṇan* ti rukkhehi nirantaranicitehi ¹³⁹
gahaṇabhūtaṃ.
- 855, 1 *Nadīviduggan* ti chinnataṭāhi ¹⁴⁰ nadīhi ¹⁴¹ orato parato
855, 1 ca viduggaṃ. Ten' āha *nadīnan* ti ādi.
- 855, 3 *Pabbatehi visamaṃ* pabbat' antaraṃ. *Pabbatesu vā*
855, 3 chinnataṭesu durārohaṃ *visamaṭṭhānaṃ*.
- 855, 7 *Sabhāge* ti jīvanavasena samānabhāge sadise *karissanti*.
855, 8 *Āyatan* ¹⁴² ti vā dīghaṃ cirakālikam. Maraṇavasena
hi nātikkhaya āyato apunarāvattanato, ¹⁴³ na rājabhay'
ādinā upakkamanavasena ¹⁴⁴ punarāvattiyā pi tassa lab-
bhanato.
- 855, 9 *Osakkeyyāmāti* orameyyāma. Viramaṇam pi atthato
855, 11 pajahanam eva pariccajanabhāvato ti āha *pajaheyyāmāti*
attho ti.
- 855, 14 *Sīlagabbhe* ¹⁴⁵ *vaḍḍhitattā* ti mātu pitu ca sīlavantatāya
tad avayavabhūte gabbhe ¹⁴⁶ vaḍḍhi ¹⁴⁶ sīlagabbhe vaḍḍhitā
ti vuttā. Etena utu-āhārassa viya tad aññassāpi bāhirassa
paccayassa vasena sattasantānassa vises' ādhānaṃ hotīti
dasseti. Yam pan' ettha vattabbaṃ, taṃ Brahmajālaṭi-
855, 13 kāyaṃ ¹⁴⁷ vuttam eva. *Khettavisuddhiyā* ti adhiṭṭhāna-
bhūtavatthūvisuddhiyā. Nanu ca taṃ vises' ādhānaṃ
jāyamānaṃ rūpasantatiyā ¹⁴⁸ eva bhaveyyāti? Saccam ¹⁴⁹
etaṃ. Rūpasantatiyā pana tathā āhitavisesāya arūpasantati
pi laddhūpakārā eva hoti tappaṭibaddhavuttibhāvato. ¹⁵⁰
Yathā kabalīkār' āhārena ¹⁵¹ upatthambhite rūpakāye
sabbo pi attabhāvo anuggahito eva nāma hoti, yathā pana
rañño cakkavattino puñṇavisesaṃ upanissāya tassa ¹⁵²
itthiratan' ādīnaṃ anaññasādhāraṇā te ¹⁵³ te ¹⁵³ visesā ¹⁵⁴
sambhavanti, tabbhāve bhāvato, tad abhāve ca abhāvato,

¹³⁹ ABGG^mM °nimittehi

¹⁴⁰ AG^m °tavāhi

BG chinnakavāhi

M chinnapatavāhi

¹⁴¹ AG^m nadīvāhi

BG nādi

¹⁴² AG^m āyan; BG āyatanan

¹⁴³ ABGG^mM su ca punarā-

¹⁴⁴ B^mP ukkamana-

¹⁴⁵ *So all MSS.*

DA sīlavante gabbhe

¹⁴⁶ ABGG^mM *omit*

¹⁴⁷ AGG^mM °jālaṃ kāya

B °jālavanṇanāya

¹⁴⁸ AG^m rūpāyantiyā

B rūpiyantiyā

GM rūpayantiyā

¹⁴⁹ ABGG^mM sabbam

¹⁵⁰ AG^m °bandhavuttavibhāvato

GM °bandha-

¹⁵¹ B^mP kabalīkār'-

¹⁵² AG^mM tatussa

BG na tassa

¹⁵³ ABG^mM tato

G to

¹⁵⁴ ABGG^m visesaṃ

M visesa

evam eva¹⁵⁵ tasmim¹⁵⁵ kāle mātāpitunnam¹⁵⁶ yathā-
vuttapuññavisesaṃ upanissāya tesam puttānaṃ jāyamā-
nānaṃ digh' āyukatā khattavisuddhiyā va¹⁵⁷ hotīti¹⁵⁸
veditabbā, saṃvega-dhammacchand' ādi-samupabrūhitāya
tadā tesam kusalacetanāya tathā ulārabhāvena samuppaj-
janato. *Etthāti* imasmim manussāloke; *tatthāpi*¹⁵⁹ yathā- 855, 16
vuttaṃ kusaladhammaṃ samādāya vattamāne sattanikāye.
Tatth' evāti tasmim yeva sattanikāye. *Attano va*¹⁶⁰ *sīla-* 855, 16, 17
sampattiya ti vuttaṃ sasantatipariyāpannassa dhammassa
tattha¹⁶¹ visesappaccayabhāvato. Khattavisuddhim¹⁶² pi
pana paṭikkhipitum na sakkā.

22. *Koṭṭhāsā* ti cattārīsaṃ-vass' āyukā ti ādayo asītivas- 855, 19
sasahass' āyukapariyosānā ekādasa koṭṭhāsā. *Adinn' ādān'* 855, 19
ādīhīti ādi-saddena kule jeṭṭhāpacāyikatāpariyosānānaṃ¹⁶³
dasannaṃ¹⁶⁴ pāpakotṭhāsānaṃ gahanaṃ.

23. *Evam uppajjanakatanhā* ti evaṃ vacībhedam pāpana- 855, 21
vasena pavattā bhuñjitukāmatā.

A n a s a n a n ti kāyikakiriya¹⁶⁵ asamattatthāya¹⁶⁶ 855, 23
hetubhūto sarīrassa¹⁶⁷ saṅkoco. Ten' āha *avipphārikabhāvo* 855, 23
ti ādi.

*Ghananivāsatan*¹⁶⁸ ti gāmanigamarājadhānīnaṃ ghanani- 855, 32
viṭṭhatam¹⁶⁹ aññamaññassa nātidūravattitam.

*Nirantarapūrito*¹⁷⁰ ti nirantaram viya puṇṇo tatr' 855, 33
upagānaṃ¹⁷¹ sattānaṃ bahubhāvato.

25. Kiñcāpi¹⁷² pubbe *vaḍḍhamānakavasena desanā
āgatā,¹⁷³ idaṃ pana na * *vaḍḍhamānakavasena vuttaṃ*. 855, 36
Kasmā ti ce āha *Na hīti* ādi. Sattānaṃ vaḍḍhamān' 855, 37
āyukakāle¹⁷⁴ Buddhā na nibbattanti, saṃsāre saṃvegassa

155-155 ABGG^mM etasmim

156 B^mP °pitūnaṃ

157 ABGG^mM omit

158 ABGG^mM ahoṣiti

159 B^m tatthāti

160 BG ca

161 ABGG^mM tatthāti

162 B^mP °visuddhi

163 B^mP °āpacāyikāpariyo-

M °āpacāyitāpariyo-

164 ABGG^mM omit

165 B^mP °kiriya

166 B^mP °matthatā

167 B^mP sarīra

168 A °nivesasatan

BG °nivesanan

G^m °nivesasan

M °nivesatan

DA °nivāsanaṃ

169 AG^m °niviṭṭhanaṃ

BG °niviṭṭham

170 ABGG^mM °taraṃ pūrito

171 AG^m °upahānaṃ

BGM °uppahānaṃ

172 BG vā pi instead

* ... * BG omit

173 AG^m anāgatā

174 ABGG^mM °āyukāle

dubbibhāvanīyattā. Tato ¹⁷⁵ vassasatasahassato oram eva Buddh' uppādakālo.

856, 5 26. Samussit' atthēna yūpo viyāti ¹⁷⁶ *Yū p o.*
Yūpan ¹⁷⁷ ti ettha sattā ¹⁷⁸ anekabhūmi-kūṭāgār' ovarak'
ādivantatāyāti ¹⁷⁹ yūpo, pāsādo.

856, 6 *Raṇṇā* ¹⁸⁰ *hetubhūtenāti* raṇṇā ti hetu-atthe karaṇa-
vacanan ti dasseti. Ussāhasampatti-ādinā mahatā rāj'
ānubhāvena, mahatā ca kittisaddena samannāgatattā catūhi
856, 14 saṅgahavattūhi mahājanassa raṇjanato *Mahāpanādo nāma*
856, 19 *rājā jāto. Jātake* ti Mahāpanāda-jātake.

856, 20 *Panādo nāma so rājā* ti: Atīte Panādo nāma ¹⁸¹ rājā
ahosīti ¹⁸² attabhāv' antaratāya attānaṃ paraṃ viya
niddisati. Āyasmā hi Bhaddajitthero attanā ajjhāvuttha-
856, 20 pubbaṃ suvaṇṇapāsādaṃ dassetvā evam āha. *Yassa yūpo*
suvannayo ti yassa raṇṇo ayaṃ yūpo pāsādo suvaṇṇayo
856, 21 suvaṇṇamayo. *Tiriyaṃ soḷasa-pabbado* ¹⁸³ ti vitthārato
soḷasa-sarapātappamāṇo, so pana aḍḍhayaḷojanappamāṇo
856, 21 hoti. *Ubbhaṃ āhu saḥassadhā* ti ubbhaṃ uccabhāvam ¹⁸⁴
assa pāsādassa saḥassadhā saḥassakaṇḍappamāṇam āhu;
so pana yojanato pañcaviṣatiyojanappamāṇo hoti. Keci
pan' ettha gāthāsukhattaṃ āhū ti dīghaṃ kataṃ, āhu
ahosīti atthaṃ vadanti.

856, 22 *Saḥassakaṇḍo* ti saḥassabhūmako, ¹⁸⁵ saḥassakaṇḍo ti pi
856, 22 pāṭho, so eva attho. *Satabheṇḍūti* ¹⁸⁶ anekasataniyūhako.
856, 22 *Dhajālūti* tattha tattha niyūhasikhar' ādisu patitthā-
pitehi ¹⁸⁷ sattidhajaviṭaṅkadhaj' ādīhi ¹⁸⁸ dhajehi sam-
856, 22 panno. *Haritāmāyo* ti cāmikarasuvaṇṇamayo. Keci pana
856, 23 haritāmāyo ti haritamaṇiparikkhato ¹⁸⁹ ti vadanti. *Gan-*
856, 23 *dhabbā* ti naṭā. *Cha saḥassāni sattadhā* ti chamattāni gan-
856, 23 dhabbasahassāni, *sattadhā* tassa ¹⁹⁰ pāsādassa satta-
ṭhānesu raṇṇo abhiraṃpan' atthaṃ naccimsūti attho.

¹⁷⁵ ABGG^mM yato

¹⁷⁶ ABGG^mM ravyāti

¹⁷⁷ ABGG^mM yuvati

¹⁷⁸ ABGG^mM santā

¹⁷⁹ ABGG^mM neka for aneka

¹⁸⁰ B^mG^m raṇṇo

¹⁸¹ B^mP add so

¹⁸² B^mP assosti

¹⁸³ ABGG^mM °padheyo

B^mP soḷas' ubbedho

¹⁸⁴ ABGG^m ubbhāvam

M ubbhāvam

¹⁸⁵ B^mP °bhūmiko

¹⁸⁶ B^mP saratābheṇḍūti

¹⁸⁷ B^mP °tthapi-

¹⁸⁸ B^mP vir' aṅgadhaj'-

¹⁸⁹ B^mP °kkhato

¹⁹⁰ ABGG^mM satta

Te evaṃ naccantā pi kira rājānaṃ hāsetuṃ nāsakkhimsu.
Atha Sakko Devarājā devanaṃ pesetvā samajjaṃ kāresi,
tadā rājā hasīti.

*Koṭigāmo nāma māpito. Vatthun*¹⁹¹ ti Bhaddajittherassa 856, 30
vatthum.¹⁹² Taṃ Theragāthāvaṇṇanāyaṃ vitthārato āga-
tam eva. *Itarassāti* Naḷakāradevaputtassa. *Ānubhāvā*¹⁹³ 856, 35
ti puññ' ānubhāvanimittam.

Dānavasena datvā ti taṃ pāsādaṃ attano pariggaha- 857, 6
bhāvaviyojanena dānamukhe niyojetvā. ¹⁹⁴ Citten' eva
pariccajanavasena datvā puna dakkhiṇeyyānaṃ santaka-
bhāvavakaraṇena ¹⁹⁵ *nirapekkhapariccāgavasena vissajjetvā.* 857, 7

27. *Ettakenāti* B h ū t a p u b b a ṃ b h i k k h a v e ti 857, 16
ārabhitvā ¹⁹⁶ yāva p a b b a j i s s a t i ti padaṃ ettakena
desanāmaggena.

28. *Idam bhikkhuno āyusmin* ti āyusmiṃ sādhetabbe 857, 21
idaṃ bhikkhuno icchitabbaṃ ¹⁹⁷ cirajīvītāya hetubhāvato. ¹⁹⁸
Ten' āha *idaṃ āyukāraṇan* ti. 857, 21

Sampannasīlassa avipphaṇṇasāra-pāmuja-pīti-passaddhi-
sukha-samādhī-yathābhūtañāṇ' ādisambhāvato taṃsamu-
ṭṭhānapaṇītarūpehi kāyassa phuṭṭatā sarīre vaṇṇadhātu
vippasannā hoti, kalyāṇo ca kittisaddo abbhuggacchatīti
āha *Silavato hīti* ādi. 857, 25

Vivekaṃ pītisukh' ādīti ādi-saddena samādhijam pīti- 857, 30
sukhaṃ, apītikaṃ kāyasukhaṃ satipārisuddhijam upek-
khāsukhaṃ ca saṅgaṇhāti.

*Appaṭṭikūlatāvaho*¹⁹⁹ ti appamāṇānaṃ sattānaṃ attani,²⁰⁰ 857, 34
attano ca tesu appaṭṭikūlabhāv' āvaho.¹⁹⁹ Hitūpasamhār'
ādivasena pavattiyā sabbadisāsu pharaṇa-appamāṇavasena
sabbadisāsu vipphārikatā.

*Arahattaphalasāṅkhātā*²⁰¹ *balan* ti vuttaṃ tassa akuppa- 858, 1
dhammatāya kenaci anadhibhavanīyabhāvato.²⁰²

Loke ti idaṃ yathā *ekabalam pīti* iminā sambandhīyati, 858, 6

¹⁹¹ B^mP vatthū

DA vatthu

¹⁹² B^mP vatthu

¹⁹³ So all MSS.

DA ānubhāvena

¹⁹⁴ B^mP *add* vissajjetvā ti

¹⁹⁵ A °kāraṇa

¹⁹⁶ B^mP ādiṃ katvā

¹⁹⁷ AG^mM tabbaṃ *only*

BG thaddhaṃ

¹⁹⁸ B^mP *add* ti

¹⁹⁹ B^mP appaṭṭikkūla-

²⁰⁰ B^mP *omit*

²⁰¹ DA °phalaṃ-

²⁰² B^mP anabhi-

- 858, 5 evaṃ *duppasahaṃ durabhisambhavan* ti imehi pi samban-
dhitabbaṃ. Lokapariyāpanneh' eva hi dhammehi tesam
balassa duppasahatā durabhisambhavatā, na lok' uttare-
hiti. *Etth' evāti* etasmiṃ arahattaphale eva, tad atthan ti
attho.
- 858, 9 *Lok' uttarapuññaṃ pīti* lok' uttarapuññaṃ pi puñña-
858, 9 phalam pi. *Yāva āsavakkhayā pavaḍḍhati* vivaṭṭagāmiku-
saladhammānaṃ samādānahetūti yojanā.
- 858, 13 *Amatapānaṃ pivimsu* hetṭhimamaggaphalasamadhigama-
vasenāti adhippāyo.

Cakkavattisuttavaṇṇanāya Līn' atthappakāsanā.

XXVII

Aggaññasuttavaṇṇanā

1. *Etthāti Pubb' ārāme, Migāramātu-* 859, 3
pāsāde ti etasmiṃ padadvaye. Ko 'yaṃ Pubb'
ārāmo, kathaṃ ca Pubb' ārāmo, kā ca Migāramātā, kathaṃ ¹
ca ¹ *Migāramātā,* ¹ *kathaṃ c' assā pāsādo ahoṣīti etasmiṃ*
antoline anuyoge. Ayaṃ idāni vuccamānā anupubba- 859, 3
kathā ² *ādito paṭṭhāya saṅkhepen' eva anupubbikathā.* ³ 859, 3
Padumuttaraṃ Bhagavantam ekaṃ upāsikaṃ agg' upaṭṭhā- 859, 4
yikaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ ⁴ *disvā* ⁵ *tattha sañjātagāravaba-*
humānā tam ev' atthaṃ purakkhatvā Bhagavantam
nimantetvā. Meṇḍakaputtassāti ⁶ *Meṇḍakasetṭhiputtassa,* 859, 5, 10
dhītā ⁷ *huvā.* ⁷ *Sot' āpannā ahoṣi tathā katādhikārattā.* 859, 14
Mātuṭṭhāne ⁸ *ṭhapesi attano sil' ācārasampattiyā garuṭṭhā-* 859, 17
niyattā. Upayogaṃ ti tattha tattha appetabbaṭṭhāne 859, 20
appaṇāvasena viniyogaṃ agamaṃsu. Aññehi ca veḷuriya- 859, 22
lohitaṅka ⁹ *-masāragall' ādihi. Bhassatīti* ¹⁰ *otarati. Suddha-* 859, 23
pāsādo va ¹¹ *na sobhaṭīti kevalo pāsādo eva vihāro na* 860, 3
sobhati. Niyūhāni bahūni nīharitvā kātābbasen' āsanāni ¹²
duvaḍḍhagehānīti vadanti. Majjhe gabbho samantato anu- 860, 4
pariyāyapatho ¹³ *ti evaṃ dvikkhattuṃ vaḍḍhetvā katasen'*
āsanāni duvaḍḍhagehāni. Cūlapāsādā ti khuddakapāsādā. 860, 4
Uttamadevīvihāro ¹⁴ *nāma nagarassa pācīnadvārasamīpe* 860, 12
katavīhāro.

Titthiyaliṅgassa agahitattā ¹⁵ *n' eva titthiyaparivāsaṃ* 860, 19
vasanti. Anupasampannabhāvato āpattiyā āpannāya abhā-
vato na āpattiparivāsaṃ vasanti. Bhikkhubhāvan ti upasam- 860, 19, 20
padam. Tevijjasuttan ti imasmiṃ Dīghanikāye Tevijja- 860, 25
suttaṃ sutvā.

¹ B^mP omī
² B^mP °pubbi-
³ So all MSS.
 DA ānu-
⁴ B^mP ṭhapentaṃ
⁵ B^mP disvāna
⁶ DA Meṇḍakasetṭhiputtassa
⁷ B^mP omī

⁸ ABGG^mM māti-
⁹ P lohitaṅga
¹⁰ AG^mM bhavissatīti
¹¹ DA omī
¹² B^mP kattaḍḍha-
¹³ B^mP °yāyato
¹⁴ B^mP Uttara-
¹⁵ B^mP aggahi-

- 860, 33 2. *Anuvattamānā caṅkamiṃsu* ananucaṅkamane ¹⁶ yathā-dhippetassa atthassa pucchan' ādinam asakkuṇeyyattā.
- 860, 34 3. *Tesan* ti tesam dvinnam. Ten' āha *paṇḍitataro* ti.
- 860, 36 *Atthāti* bhavatha.¹⁷
- 860, 38 *Kulasampannā* ¹⁸ ti sampannakulā uditodite brāhmaṇa-kule uppannā.
- 861, 1 *Brāhmaṇakulā* ti kenaci pārijuṇṇena anupaddutā
- 861, 1 eva brāhmaṇakulā. Ten' āha *Bhog' ādisampannan* ti ādi.
- 861, 5 *Ime brāhmaṇā* caṇḍā ¹⁹ hutvā : Imam vasalapabbajjam ²⁰
- 861, 5, 6 pabbajjimsūti ādinā jāti-ādīhi ²¹ ghaṭṭentā *akkosanti*. *Pari-bhāsantīti* paribhavitvā bhāsanti.
- 861, 11 *Attano anurūpāyāti* attano ajjhāsayaassa anurūpāya.
- Antar' antarā vicchijja pavattiyamāna paribhāsā pari-puṇṇā nāma na hoti khaṇḍabhāvato, tabbipariyāyato ²²
- 861, 14 paripuṇṇā nāma hotīti āha *antarā* ti ādi.
- 861, 16, 22 *Appatiṭṭhatāyāti* apassayarahitattā. *Bhinno* ²³ ti vi-naṭṭho.
- 861, 32 *Itare tayo vaṇṇā* ti khattiy' ādayo vaṇṇā *hīnā*. Nanu khattiyā va seṭṭho ²⁴ vaṇṇo ²⁴ yathā Buddho etarahi khattiyakule eva uppanno ? Saccam etaṃ, te pana attano micchābhimānena micchāgāhena ca *Brāhmaṇā* ²⁵ va seṭṭho vaṇṇo ti vadanti. Tam tesam vacana-mattam.
- 861, 35 *Sujjhantīti* suddhā honti, na nindam garaḥam
- 861, 35 pāpuṇantīti vadanti. *Sujjhantīti* vā saṃsārato sujjhanti, na sesā ²⁶ vaṇṇā ²⁶ asukkajātikattā, mant' ajjhenābhāvato cāti.
- 861, 37 Brahmuno *mukhato jātā*, Vedavacanato jātā ti vā *mukhato jātā*.
- Tato eva Brahmuno Mahābrahmuno Vedavacanato ²⁷
- 862, 1 vijātā ²⁸ ti *Brāhmajā*.

¹⁶ ABGG^mM acaṅka-

¹⁷ B^mP bhavattha

¹⁸ AGG^mM kusala-

¹⁹ ABGG^mM chabbā (*probably corrupted from above reading*)

B^mP uccā

²⁰ B^mP vasalam-

²¹ B^mP °ādini

²² ABGG^mM °pariyato

²³ B^mP vibhinno

²⁴ B^mP seṭṭho vaṇṇo

²⁵ B^mP brāhmaṇo

²⁶ AGG^m sesam vaṇṇanā

B sesam vaṇṇanam

²⁷ AG^m vedanavacanato

BGM devavacanato.

²⁸ ABGG^mM vā jātā

Tena duvidhenāpi Brahmunā ²⁹ nimmitā ti *Braha-* 862, 2
manimmitā.

Veda-Ved' aṅg' ādi-Brahmadāyajjam arahantīti
Brahmadāyādā. 862, 3

Muṇḍake samāṇake ti ettha ka-kāro garahāyan 862, 6
ti āha nindantā jigucchantā vadantīti. 862, 6

Ibbhe ti sudde,³⁰ te pana gharabandhanena baddhā ³¹ 862, 8
nihīnatarā ti āha *gahapatike* ti. 862, 8

Kaṇhe ³² ti kaṇhajātiyo.³³ 862, 9

Bandhan' atthēna *Bandhu*, kassa pana bandhūti 862, 10
āha mārassa bandhubhūte ti. 862, 10

Pādāpacce ti pādato jātāpacce.³⁴ Ayaṃ kira 862, 11
brāhmaṇānaṃ laddhi: Brāhmaṇā Brahmuno mukhato jātā,
khattiyā urato, ūrūhi vessā, pādato suddā ti.

4. Yasmā paṭhamakappikakāle cātuvannaṃvavatthā ³⁵ n' 862, 18
atthi, sabbe va sattā ekasadisā, aparabhāge pana tesam
payogabhedavasena sā ³⁶ ahosi, tasmā vuttaṃ *porāṇaṃ*
... *pe* ... *ajānantā* ti.

Laddhibhīdan' atthāyāti: Brāhmaṇā Brah- 862, 20
muno puttā orasā mukhato jātā ti evaṃ
pavattāya laddhiyā viniveṭhan' atthaṃ. *Puttapaṭilābh'* 862, 21
atthāyāti: Evaṃ mayaṃ pettikaṃ iṇaṃ sodhessāmāti
laddhiyaṃ tathāva puttapaṭilābhāya. Ayaṃ h' ettha dham-
mikānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ ajjhāsayo. *Sañjātapupphā* ti rajas- 862, 24
salā. Itthīnaṃ hi kumāribhāvappattito paṭṭhāya pacchima-
vayato oraṃ asati vibandhe atthame atthame sattāhe
gabbh' āsayasaññite tatiye āvatte katipayā lohitaṭṭakā ³⁷
saṇṭhahitvā agahitapubbā ³⁸ eva bhijjanti, tato lohitaṃ
paggharati. Tattha utusamaññā pupphasamaññā ca.

Nesaṇ ti brāhmaṇānaṃ. *Saccavacanāṃ siyā* ti: 862, 31, 32
Brahmuno puttā ti ādivacanāṃ saccaṃ ³⁹ yadi
siyā *brāhmaṇīnaṃ* ... *pe* ... *mukhaṃ bhaveyya*, na c' 862, 32-34
etaṃ atthi.

²⁹ B^mP omit

³⁰ ABGG^mM suddhe

³¹ BG bandha

M bahi

³² AG^mM kiṇhe

³³ B^mP °jātike

³⁴ ABGG^mM jātāyapacce

³⁵ BGM °vatthā

B^mP °vavatthānaṃ

³⁶ B^mP omit

³⁷ BG °pikakā

B^mP °ṭṭakā

³⁸ B^mP aggaḥitapupphā

³⁹ AG^mM sabbaṃ

- 862, 37 *Mukhacchedakavādan* ⁴⁰ ti: Brāhmaṇā Mahābrahmuno mukhato jātā ti vādassa chedakavādaṃ.⁴¹
- 863, 5 5. *Ariyabhāve asamaṭṭhā* ti anariyabhāv' āvahā.
- 863, 6 *Pakatikāḷakā* ti sabhāven' eva na suddhā.
- 863, 7 *Kaṇho* ⁴² ti kiliṭṭho upatāpako. Ten' āha *dukkho ti attho* ti.
- 863, 11 6. *Sukkabhāvo* ⁴³ nāma parisuddhatā ti āha *nikkilesa-bhāvena paṇḍarā* ti.
- 863, 12 *Sukko* ti na kiliṭṭho anupatāpako ⁴⁴ ti vuttaṃ *sukho ti attho*.
- 863, 13 7. *Ubhayavokiṇṇesūti* ⁴⁵ vacanavipallāsena vuttan ti āha
- 863, 13, 14 *ubhayesu vokiṇṇesūti*.⁴⁶ *Missībhūtesūti*
- “Kadāci kaṇhā dhammā, kadāci sukkā dhamma” ti (a)
- evaṃ ekasmiṃ ⁴⁷ santāne,⁴⁷ ekasmiṃ yeva ca attabhāve pavattiyā missībhūtesu, na pana ekajjhaṃ pavattiyā.
- 863, 16 *Etthāti* anantaravuttadhammā va anvādhiṭṭhā ti āha
- 863, 16 *etesu* ⁴⁸ *kaṇhasukkadhammesūti*. Yasmā ca te Brāhmaṇā na c' eva te dhamme atikkantā, yāya ca paṭipadāya atikkameyyuṃ, sā pi tesam paṭipadā n' atthi, tasmā vuttaṃ vattamānā pīti.
- 863, 19 *N ā n u j ā n a n t i* ayathābhuccavādabhāvato. Anujānanaṃ ca nāma abbhānumodanan ti tad abhāvaṃ dassentena
- 863, 19 *nānumodanti nappasaṃsantīti* vuttaṃ.
- 863, 23 *C a t u n n a ṃ v a ṇ ṇ ā n a n* ti niddhāraṇe sāmi-
- 863, 24 vacanaṃ. *T e s a n* ti pana sambandhe pi vā sāmi-
- 863, 24 vacanaṃ. *T e* brāhmaṇā n' *evarūpā* ⁴⁹ na edisā, yādiso
- 863, 25 arahā ekadesenāpi tena tesam sadisatābhāvo,⁵⁰ *tasmā* tena
- 863, 25 *kāraṇena tesam* ⁵¹ brāhmaṇānaṃ: B r ā h m a ṇ ā v a
- 863, 25 *seṭṭho v a ṇ ṇ o* ti vādaṃ *vi ṇ ṇ ū* yathābhūtaveditino ⁵² Buddh' ādayo ariyā *n ā n u j ā n a n t i*.

(a) ?

⁴⁰ ABGG^mM °chedakapāraṃ⁴¹ ABGG^mM °chedakavāraṃ
P codaka-⁴² AG^mM kiṇho⁴³ ABGG^mM sukkha-⁴⁴ ABGG^mM °tāpato⁴⁵ AG^mM °bbokiṇṇā ti

BG °ddhokiṇṇe ti

B^mP °vokiṇṇe ti⁴⁶ AG^m vyo-; BGM byo-⁴⁷ ABGG^mM omit⁴⁸ B^mP omit⁴⁹ AGG^mMP naṃ evarūpāB^m na evarūpā⁵⁰ B^mP °bhāvato⁵¹ B^mP nesam⁵² B^mP °vādinno

Ārakattādīnīti ettha kilesānaṃ ārakattā, pahīnabhāvato, 863, 26
dūrattā araham, kilesārīnaṃ hatattā araham, saṃsārarak-
kassa arānaṃ hatattā araham, paccay' ādīnaṃ arahattā
araham, pāpakaraṇe ⁵³ rahābhāvena arahan ti evam attho
veditabbo. Ayam ettha saṅkhepo, vitthāro pana Visud-
dhimagge, taṃsaṃvaṇṇanāsu ca vuttanayena veditabbo.

Āsavānaṃ khīṇattā ti catunnam pi āsavānaṃ anavasesato 863, 28
pahīnattā. *Brahmacariyavāsanti* maggabrahmacariyavāsaṃ. 863, 29
Tassa vāsassa pariyositattā ⁵⁴ *vutthavāso*. Dasannam pi vā 863, 30
ariyavāsānaṃ vutthattā *vutthavāso*. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ: 863, 30

“ Dasa ime bhikkhave ariyā vāsā, yad ariyā āvasiṃsu vā
āvasanti vā āvasissanti vā. Katame dasa? Idha bhik-
khave bhikkhu pañc' aṅgavippahīno hoti, chaḷaṅgasa-
mannāgato, ⁵⁵ ek' ārakkho, caturāpasseno, panuṇṇapacce-
kasacco, samavayasatth' esano, ⁵⁶ anāvilasaṅkappo pas-
saddhakāyasāṅkhāro, suvimuttacitto, suvimuttapañño.
Ime kho bhikkhave dasa ariyā vāsā ” ti. ^(b)

Vussatīti vā vusitaṃ, ariyamaggo, ariyaphalaṃ ca, ⁵⁷ taṃ ⁵⁷
etassa atthīti atisayavacan' icchāvasena arahā *vusitavā* 863, 30
ti vutto. Karaṇīyaṃ nāma pariññā-pahāna-sacchikiriyā-
bhāvanā dukkhass' antaṃ kātukāmehi ek' antato kattab-
battā. Taṃ pana yasmā catūhi maggehi paccekam catusu
saccesu kattabbaṃ kataṃ, tasmā vuttaṃ *Catūhi* ... *pe* 863, 30
... *katakaraṇīyo* ti. Osīdāpan' atthēna bhārā ⁵⁸ viyāti
bhārā, kilesā khandhā ⁵⁹ ca. Vuttaṃ hi: 863, 32

“ Bhārā have pañcakkhandhā ” ti. ^(c)

Otārīto ⁶⁰ ti apanīto. *Sako attho sa-d-attho* ti ettha da-kāro 863, 33
padasandhikaro. Kāmaṃ diṭṭhi-ādayo pi saṃyojanāni
eva, tathā ⁶¹ pi taṇhāya bhavasāmyojan' attho sātisayo.
Yathāha:

(b) A V 29

(c) S III 26

⁵³ AGG^mM °karaṇena⁵⁴ ABGG^mM paribbāsītattā⁵⁵ P atth' aṅga-⁵⁶ AG^m °settho sato

BG °saṭṭhosano

B^mP °saṭṭhesano⁵⁷ ABGG^mM etaṃ⁵⁸ P bhāro⁵⁹ AG^m baddhā

BGM khandā

⁶⁰ B^mP ohārīto⁶¹ AG^m yathā

“ Avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ ⁶² taṇhāsamyojanānaṃ ”
ti.^(d)

- 863, 34 Yato sā eva sutte samudayasaccabhāvena vuttā, tasmā
vuttaṃ Bhavasamyojanaṃ vuccati taṇhā ti.
863, 37 *S a m m a - d - a ñ ñ ā* ⁶³ *v i m u t t o* ti sammā aññāya
jānanabhūtāya aggamaggapaññāya sammā yathābhūtaṃ
yaṃ yathā jānitabbaṃ, taṃ tathā jānitvā vimutto.
864, 1 *Imasmiṃ loke* ti imasmiṃ sattaloke.
864, 2, 3 *Idh' attabhāve* ti imasmiṃ attabhāve. *Par' attabhāve* ti
parasmiṃ attabhāve. Idha loke paraloke cāti attho.
864, 3 8. *Antaravirahitā* ti vibhāgavirahitā. Ten' āha *attano*
kulena sadisā ti.
864, 5 Anuyantīti *A n u y a n t ā*,⁶⁴ anuvattakā,⁶⁵ ten' āha
864, 5 *vasavattino* ti.
864, 9 9. *N i v i ṭ ṭ h ā* ⁶⁶ ti saddheyyavatthusmiṃ anupavi-
sanavasena nivīṭṭhā. Tato eva tasmīṃ adhikaṃ nivisanato
864, 9 *abhinivīṭṭhā. Acalaṭṭhitā* ⁶⁷ ti acalabhāve ṭhitā.
864, 24 *Yan* ti yaṃ kathetabbaṃ dhammaṃ anupadhāretvā,
864, 24 tad atthañ ca apaccakkhaṃ katvā, *etaṃ aṭṭhānaṃ* ti akāra-
864, 25 ṇaṃ tassa bodhimūle yeva samucchinnaṭṭā. *Vicchinda-*
janan' atthan ti ratanattayasaddhāya vicchindanassa uppā-
864, 27 dan' atthaṃ, aññathattāyāti ⁶⁸ attho. *So* ti māro. *Musā-*
vādaṃ kātuṃ nāsakkhīti āgataphalassa ariyasāvakassa purato
864, 27 musā vattuṃ na visahi, tasmā *Āma māro 'smīti* paṭijāni.
864, 32 *Silāpaṭhaviyaṃ* ti ratanamayasilāpaṭhavīyaṃ. Sineruṃ kira
parivāretvā ṭhito bhūmippadeso sattaratanamayo. Suvaṇ-
ṇamayo ti keci. Sā vitthārato ubbedhato anakayojanasa-
864, 33 hassaparimāṇā ativiya niccalā. *Kim tvam etthāti* kim
864, 33 kāraṇā tvam ettha ṭhito ti *accharam paṭhari. Ṭhātuṃ*
asakkonto ti ariyasāvakassa purato ṭhātuṃ asakkonto.
Ayaṃ hi ariyadhammādhigamassa ānubhāvo, yaṃ māro

(d) S III 149; S II 178

⁶² ABGG^mM omit

⁶³ ABGG^mM sammajaññā

⁶⁴ *So all MSS.*
DA anuyuttā
D anuyutta *with* v.l anuyantā

⁶⁵ AG^m anuyattā eva anuyattā
anuyattā

B^mP anuyantā eva ānuyantā
anuvattakā

⁶⁶ ABGG^mM vinitṭhā

⁶⁷ ABGG^mM abale ṭhitā

⁶⁸ ABGG^mM aññāt' atthāyāti

pi nāma mahānubhāvo ujukaṃ paṭippharitaṃ ⁶⁹ na sakoti.

Maggo eva mūlaṃ maggamūlaṃ, tassa. *Sañjātattā* uppan- ^{864, 36}
nattā. *Tena maggamūlena* paṭiṭṭhitasantāne ⁷⁰ laddha- ^{864, 36}
paṭiṭṭhā.

Bhagavato desanādhammaṃ nissāya ariyāya jātiyā jāto
Bhagavantam nissāya ariyabhūmiyaṃ jāto ti vutto. *Ure* ^{865, 6, 7}
vasitvā ti idaṃ dhammaghosassa uraso ⁷¹ samuṭṭhānatāya ⁷²
vuttaṃ. *Ure* ⁷³ vāyāmajanitābhijātītāya ⁷⁴ vā *oraso*. ^{865, 8}
Mukhato jātena jāto *mukhato jāto* ti vutto. Kāra- ^{865, 8}
ṇākāraṇe ⁷⁵ pi ⁷⁶ hi ⁷⁶ kāraṇā ⁷⁷ viya vohāro ⁷⁸ hoti tiṇehi
bhattaṃ ⁷⁹ siddhan ti. Keci pana: Vimokkhamukhassa
vasena jātattā mukhato jāto ti vadanti, tatthāpi vutta-
nayan' eva attho veditabbo. Purimen' atthena yoniyo,
sedajo, ⁸⁰ mukhajo ti tisu sambandhesu mukhajena ⁸¹
sambandhena Bhagavato puttabhāvo vibhāvito. Atthad-
vayenāpi dhammajabhāvo yeva dīpito. Ariyadhamm'
uppattito ⁸² laddhaviseso hutvā pavatto tad uttarakāliko
khandhasantāno ariyadhammato jāto ti veditabbo. Ariya-
dhammaṃ vā maggaphalaṃ nissāya upanissāya ca ⁸³ jāto
sabbo pi dhammappabandho ariyadhammato jāto ti gahe-
tabbo. Tesam pana ariyadhammānaṃ apariyositakiccatāya
ariyabhāvena abhinibbattimattaṃ ⁸⁴ upādāya *Ariyadham-* ^{865, 8}
mato jātattā ti vuttaṃ. Pariyositakiccatāya tathā nibbatti-
pāripūriṃ upādāya nimmitattā ti vuttaṃ, yato *dham-* ^{865, 9}
majo dhammanimmito ti vuttaṃ. Navalok'
uttaradhammadāyaṃ ādiyatīti dhammadāyādo ti pi pātho.

Assāti Bhagavato 'mhi putto ti ādinā ^{865, 14}
vuttassa vākyassa. *Atthaṃ dassento* ti bhāv' atthaṃ ^{865, 14}
pakāsento. Tathāgatassa anaññasādhāraṇassa ⁸⁵ sil' ādi-
dhammakkhandhassa ⁸⁶ samūhavasena ⁸⁷ dhammakāyatāya

⁶⁹ B^mGMP °pparitaṃ

⁷⁰ ABGG^mM °tṭhitā-

⁷¹ B^m urato

⁷² ABGG^mM samuṭṭhānatṭhā-
natāya

⁷³ AGG^mM uro

⁷⁴ ABGG^mM bhayāma-

⁷⁵ ABB^mG^mP kāraṇa-
For kāraṇakāraṇe ?

⁷⁶ B hi pi

⁷⁷ B^mP kāraṇe

⁷⁸ BG vohārā

⁷⁹ ABGG^mM bhuttaṃ

⁸⁰ ABGG^mM sujajo

⁸¹ ABGG^mM mukhena

⁸² B^mP °dhammappattito

⁸³ ABGG^mM upaṇṇa

⁸⁴ ABGG^mM °nippatti-

⁸⁵ B^mP °sādhāraṇa

⁸⁶ ABGG^mM °kkhandha

⁸⁷ BG samūhavasana

B^mP samūhanivasanavasana

- na kiñci vattabbaṃ atthi, satthutthānīyassa pana dhamma-
 865, 15 vinayassa⁸⁸ vasena⁸⁸ dhammakāyatam dassetum *kasmā*
Tathāgato dhammakāyo ti vutto ti sayam eva⁸⁹ puccham
 865, 16 samutthāpetvā⁹⁰ *Tathāgato hīti* ādinā tam attham vissaj-
 865, 16 jeti. *Hadayena cintetvā* ti: Imam dhammam imassa
 865, 17 desemīti⁹¹ tassa tassa⁹² veneyyananassa bodhan' attham
 cittena cintetvā. *Vācāya abhinīharīti* saddhammadesanāya
 vācāya karavīkarutamañjunā brahmassarena veneyyasantā-
 nābhimukham⁹³ tad ajjhāsayānurūpam⁹⁴ santam⁹⁵ attham
 865, 17 nīhari upanesi. *Tenāti* tena kāraṇena evam saddhammādhi-
 865, 17 muttabhāvena.⁹⁶ *Assāti* Tathāgatassa. *Dhammamayattā*
 ti *dhammabhūtattā. Idhādhippetadhammo seṭṭh' atthena
 865, 19 brahmabhūto ti āha *Dhammakāyattā eva b r a h m a k ā y o*
 ti. Sabbaso adhammam pajahitvā anavasesato dhammo
 865, 20 eva bhūto ti *D h a m m a b h ū t o*. Tathārūpo ca yasmā
 sabbhāvato dhammo evāti vattabbatam arahatīti āha
 865, 20 *dhammasabhāvo* ti.
 865, 22 10. *Seṭṭhacchedakavādan* ti Brāhmaṇā va seṭṭho
 vaṇṇo ti* evam vuttam seṭṭhabhāvacchedakavādam.
 865, 23 *Āparena pi nāyena*ti yathāvuttaseṭṭhacchedakavādato
 865, 23 āparena pi porāṇalok' uppattidassananayena.⁹⁷ *Seṭṭhacche*
... pe ... dassetun ti so pi hi: Brāhmaṇā⁹⁸ va
 seṭṭho vaṇṇo,⁹⁹ hīno añño vaṇṇo⁹⁹ ti,
 Brāhmaṇā Brahmuno puttā orasā mu-
 khato jātā Brahmajā ti ca evam pavattāya
 micchāladdhiyā¹⁰⁰ vinivethano jātibrāhmaṇānam seṭṭha-
 bhāvassa chedanato seṭṭhacchedakavādo¹⁰¹ nāma hotīti
 dassetun ti attho.
 865, 26 *Itthabhāvan*¹⁰² ti imam pakāratam manussabhāvam.
 Sāmaññacodanā¹⁰³ hi visese¹⁰⁴ avatiṭṭhati, pakaraṇavasena
 vā ayam attho avacchinno¹⁰⁵ daṭṭhabbo.

⁸⁸ B^mP omit⁸⁹ BG ettha⁹⁰ ABGG^mM °tthapetvā⁹¹ B^mP desessāmiti⁹² B^mP upagatassa⁹³ BG °sattānam abhimukham⁹⁴ BG °rūpa⁹⁵ AG^m taman'; B^mP hit'

M tam

⁹⁶ B^m °mutti-; P °dhammāvimutti-*... * ABGG^mM omit⁹⁷ B^mP porāṇalok'-⁹⁸ B^mP brāhmaṇo⁹⁹ B^mP hīnā añño vaṇṇo¹⁰⁰ B^mP micchādīṭṭhiyā¹⁰¹ B^mP °chedanavādo¹⁰² ABGG^mM itthabhāvan¹⁰³ ABGG^mM sāmaññavodanāB^mP °jotānā¹⁰⁴ AG^m viseso¹⁰⁵ AGG^m avasacchinno

P āva-

Manen' eva nibbattā ti bāhirapaccayena vinā kevalaṃ 865, 29
upacārajjhānamanasā va nibbattā. Yāya upacārajjhāna-
cetanāya te tattha nibbattā, nīvaraṇavikkhambhan' ādinā
ulāro tassā pavattiviseso, tasmā jhānaphalakappo tassā
phalaviseso ti āha *Brahmaloke viyāti* ādi. Sayam-pabhādi¹⁰⁶. 865, 29
padānaṃ¹⁰⁷ tattha suriy' ālok' ādihi vinā andhakāraṃ
vidhamantā sayam eva pabhāsantīti *sayam-pabhā*;
antalikkhe ākāse carantīti *antalikkhacārā*,¹⁰⁸
tad-aññakāmāvacarasattānaṃ viya sarīrassa vicaraṇaṭṭhā-
nassa¹⁰⁹ asubhatābhāvato subhaṃ, subhe va tiṭṭhatīti
subhaṭṭhāyino ti attho veditabbo.

11. *Sabbaṃ cakkavāḷaṇ* ti anavasesaṃ koṭisatasahassaṃ¹¹⁰ 865, 33
cakkavāḷaṃ.

*Samaṭṭānīti*¹¹¹ sañchādentī visari,¹¹² sā pana 865, 38
tasmaṃ udake patiṭṭhitā ahoṣīti āha *patiṭṭhahīti*.¹¹³ 865, 38

Vannena sampannā ti sampannavaṇṇā. 866, 2

*Makkhik' aṇḍakarahitaṇ*¹¹⁴ ti makkhikāhi ca tāsāṃ 866, 9
aṇḍakehi ca virahitaṃ.¹¹⁵

12. *Ātītānantare* ti¹¹⁶ anantarātīte¹¹⁷ *kappe lolo yeva*, 866, 10
tasmā¹¹⁸ evaṃ-ciraparicitalolatāvasena sabbapaṭṭhamāṃ
tathā akāṣīti dasseti.

Kim ev' idaṇ ti: Vaṇṇato gandhato ca tāva 866, 13
ñātaṃ,¹¹⁹ rasato¹²⁰ pana kim ev' idaṃ bhavissatīti saṃ-
sayajāto vadati.

*Tiṭṭhatīti*¹²¹ atṭṭhāsi. 866, 18

*Ālumpakāraṇaṇ*¹²² ti ettha ālopapariyāyo 866, 20
ālumpa-saddo¹²² ti āha *ālopaṃ katvā* ti. 866, 20

Paccakkhabhūtānaṃ pi candimasuriyānaṃ pavattiyaṃ
lokiyānaṃ sammoho ti¹²³ taṃ vidhamitūṃ *ko pana tesan* 866, 23
ti ādinā atṭṭha pañhavissajjanāni gahitāni. Tattha *tesan* ti 866, 23
candimasuriyānaṃ. *Kismin* ti kismiṃ ṭhāne. *Ko uparīti* 866, 24, 25

¹⁰⁶ B^mP °pabhā ti

¹⁰⁷ AG^mM pajānaṃ

BG pajāna

¹⁰⁸ ABGG^mM antalikkhe-

¹⁰⁹ ABGG^mM add ca

¹¹⁰ BG °sahassānaṃ

¹¹¹ ABGG^mM samantānti

¹¹² B^mP vipphari

¹¹³ ABGG^mM patiṭṭhatīti

¹¹⁴ DA °aṇḍavirahitaṃ

¹¹⁵ B^mP rahitaṃ

¹¹⁶ B^mP pi

¹¹⁷ B^mP omīti

¹¹⁸ B^mP kasmā

¹¹⁹ ABGG^mM ñātūṃ

¹²⁰ ABGG^mM sarato

¹²¹ ABGG^mM tiṭṭhasi

¹²² ABGG^mM ālumba-

B^mP āluppa-

¹²³ B^mP hoti

- 866, 25 eten' eva ko heṭṭhā ti ayam attho vutto yeva. Tathā *ko sīghaṃ gacchatīti* iminā ko saṇikaṃ gacchatīti ayam pi
 866, 25 attho vutto yeva. *Vīthiyo* ti gamanavīthiyo. *Ekato* ti
 866, 26 ekasmim̐ khaṇe *pātubhavanti*. Suriyamaṇḍale pana atthaṇ-
 866, 34 gate candamaṇḍalaṃ paññāyittha. *Chandaṃ ñatvā vā* ¹²⁴
 867, 1, 3 ti ruciṃ ñatvā viya. *Ubhayan* ti anto ca bahi ca. *Ujukan*
 867, 4 ti āyāmato, vitthārato, ubbedhato ca. *Parimaṇḍalato* ti
 867, 8 parikkhepatō. *Ujukam saṇikaṃ gacchati* amāvāsiyaṃ suri-
 yena saddhiṃ gacchanto divase divase thokaṃ thokaṃ
 ohīyanto puṇṇamāsiyaṃ upaḍḍhamaggam eva ohīyanato.
 867, 9 *Tiriyam sīghaṃ gacchati* ekasmim̐ pi māse kadāci dak-
 867, 9 kkhināto, kadāci uttarato dassanato. *Dvīsu passesūti* idaṃ
 yebhuyyavasena ¹²⁵ vuttaṃ. Candassa purato pacchato
 867, 11 samaṇ ca tārakā gacchanti yeva. *Attano thānan* ti attano
 867, 12 gamanaṭṭhānaṃ. *Na vijahanti* attano vīthiyā va gaccha-
 nato. Suriyassa ujukaṃ gamanassa sīghatā candassa
 867, 12 gamanaṃ upādāya veditabbā. *Tiriyam gamanaṃ dak-*
 kkhinādisato ¹²⁶ uttaradisāya, uttaradisato ca dakkhiṇadi-
 867, 13 sāya gamanaṃ, taṃ ¹²⁷ *dandham*, chahi chahi māsehi
 867, 13 ijghanato. *So* ti suriyo. *Kālapakkha-uposathato* ¹²⁸ ti kāla-
 pakkhe uposathe candena sah' eva gantvā tato paraṃ.
 867, 13, 14 *Pātipadadivase* ti sukkhapakkhapātipadadivase. *Ohāya*
gacchati attano sīghagāmitāya, tassa ca dandhagāmitāya.
 867, 15, 16 *Lekhā viya paññāyati* pacchimadisāyaṃ. *Yāva uposathadi-*
 867, 17 *vasā* ti sukkapakkha-uposathadivasā. *Cando anukkamena*
vaḍḍhitvā ti idaṃ uparibhāgato patitasuriy' ālokatāya
 heṭṭhato ¹²⁹ pavattāya suriyassa dūrabhāvena divase divase
 anukkamena parihāyamānāya attano chāyāya vasena anuk-
 kamena candamaṇḍalapadesassa vaḍḍhamānassa viya dis-
 867, 18 samānattā ¹³⁰ vuttaṃ, anukkamena vaḍḍhitvā viya. *Upo-*
 867, 18 *sathadivase* puṇṇamāyaṃ *paripunno hoti* paripuṇṇamaṇḍalo
 867, 19 hutvā dissatīti ¹³¹ attho. *Dhāvitvā gaṇhāti*, candassa dan-
 867, 21 dhagatitāya, attano ca sīghagatitāya. *Anukkamena hāyitvā*
 ti ettha, anukkamena vaḍḍhitvā ti ettha vuttanayena

¹²⁴ B^mP and DA omit¹²⁵ BGM yebhuyyena vasena¹²⁶ M dakkhiṇādivasato¹²⁷ B^mP omit¹²⁸ ABGG^mM °uposatho¹²⁹ ABGG^mM heṭṭhāto¹³⁰ AG^m °mānassantāyaB^mP °mānatāya

GM °manattāya

¹³¹ ABGG^mM dassatīti

attho veditabbo. Tattha pana chāyāya hāyamānatāya maṇḍalaṃ vaḍḍhamānaṃ viya dissati, idha chāyāya vaḍḍhamānatāya¹³² maṇḍalaṃ hāyamānaṃ viya dissati.

* Yāya vithiyā suriye¹³³ gacchante¹³⁴ vassavalāhakadevaputtā¹³⁵ suriyābhitāpasantattā¹³⁶ attano vimānato na nikkhamanti, kilāpasutā hutvā na vicaranti. Tadā kira suriyavimānaṃ¹³⁷ pakatimaggato adho otaritvā vicarati, tassa oruyha vicaraṇe' eva¹³⁸ candavimānaṃ pi adho oruyha carati taggatikattā. Tasmā sā vithi udakābhāvena¹³⁹ ajānurūpatāya *ajavithīti* samaññaṃ gatā.* Yāya pana^{867, 28} vithiyā suriye gacchante vassavalāhakadevaputtā¹⁴⁰ suriyābhitāpābhāvato abhiṇhaṃ attano vimānato bahi nikkhamitvā kilāpasutā ito c' ito vicaranti. Tadā kira suriyavimānaṃ pakatimaggato uddhaṃ āruhitvā¹⁴¹ vicarati, tassa uddhaṃ āruyha caraṇe' eva candavimānaṃ pi uddhaṃ āruyha carati taggatikattā, taggatikatā ca samānagatinā¹⁴² vātaṃmaṇḍalena¹⁴³ vimānassa pellitabbattā,¹⁴⁴ tasmā sā vithi udakabahubhāvena nāgānurūpatāya *nāgavithīti*¹⁴⁵ samaññaṃ gatā. Yadā suriyo uddhaṃ¹⁴⁶ anārohanto,¹⁴⁷ adho ca anotaranto pakatimaggen' eva gacchati, tadā vassavalāhakā yathākālaṃ yathāruciṇ¹⁴⁸ ca vimānato nikkhamitvā sukhena vicaranti, tena kālena kālaṃ vassanato¹⁴⁹ loke utusamatā hoti tāya utusamatāya¹⁵⁰ hetubhūtāya¹⁵¹ candimasuriyānaṃ gati gavānurūpatāya *govithīti*^{867, 28} samaññaṃ gatā. Tena vuttaṃ *Ajavithīti* ādi.

Evam : *Kati tesam vithiyo* ti pañhaṃ vissajjetvā, *kathaṃ*^{866, 25} *carantīti* pañhaṃ vissajjetuṃ *Candimasuriyā* ti ādi vuttaṃ.^{867, 34} Tattha *Sineruto bahi nikkhamantīti* Sinerusamīpena taṃ^{867, 35} padakkhiṇaṃ hatvā gacchantā tato gamanavīthito bahi

¹³² ABGG^mM °mānattā

* . . . * AM *omit*

¹³³ BG suriyo

¹³⁴ BG gacchanto

¹³⁵ B^mP °valāhakā-

¹³⁶ BG °santāva

¹³⁷ B^mP suriyassa vimānaṃ

¹³⁸ B^mG^mP caraṇe'-

¹³⁹ BGG^m udakābhāvena

¹⁴⁰ B^mP °valāhakā-

¹⁴¹ B abhiru-

¹⁴² BG °gatitī

G^m °gatitā

¹⁴³ A vāti-

BG *omit* vāta

G^m cātimāṇḍa-

¹⁴⁴ B^mP phelli-

¹⁴⁵ ABGG^mM °vithi

¹⁴⁶ AG^m ā uddam

M aladdhaṃ

¹⁴⁷ BG anārohaṇe

B^mP anāruhanto

¹⁴⁸ B^mP °ruci

¹⁴⁹ ABGG^mMP passa-

¹⁵⁰ B °samānatāya; M *omits*

¹⁵¹ B^mP *add* sā

- attano tiriyaḡamanena cakkavāḡābhimukhā nikkhamanti.
 867, 35 *Anto vicarantīti* evaṃ cha māse khaṇe khaṇe Sineruto
 apasakkanavasena¹⁵² tato nikkhamitvā Cakkavāḡasamīpaṃ
 pattā, tato pi cha māse khaṇe khaṇe apasakkanavasena nik-
 khamitvā Sinerusamīpaṃ pāpuṇantā anto vicaranti. Idāni
 867, 35 tam ev' atthaṃ saṅkhepena vuttaṃ vivarituṃ *Te hīti* ādi
 vuttaṃ. Sinerussa Cakkavāḡassa ca yaṃ thānaṃ vemajjhaṃ,
 tassa¹⁵³ ca¹⁵⁴ Sinerussa ca yaṃ thānaṃ vemajjhaṃ, tena
 867, 36 gacchantā *Sinerusamīpena carantīti*¹⁵⁵ vuttā, na¹⁵⁶ hi¹⁵⁷
 867, 38 Sinerussa agg' ālinda-allinā.¹⁵⁸ *Cakkavāḡasamīpena caritvā* ti
 867, 37 etthāpi es' eva nayo. *Majjhenāti* Sinerussa ca Cakkavāḡassa
 868, 1 ca ujum¹⁵⁹ vemajjhena maggena. *Cittamāse*¹⁶⁰ *majjhenāti*
 868, 4 etthāpi es' eva nayo. *Ekappahārenāti* ekavelāyaṃ,¹⁶¹ eken'
 868, 5 eva vā attano pabhāppahārena.¹⁶² *Majjhantiko*¹⁶³ ti
 868, 5 thitamajjhantiko¹⁶⁴ kālo *hoti*. Tadā hi suriyamaṇḡalaṃ
 uggacchantam hutvā pi imasmiṃ dipe thitassa upaḡḡham
 eva dissati, Uttarakurūsu thitassa ogacchantam hutvā.
 Evaṃ hi ekavelāyaṃ eva¹⁶⁵ tisu dīpesu ālokakaraṇam.
 Yesu Kattik' ādi-nakkhattasamaññā,¹⁶⁶ tāni pi tāraka-
 rūpāni yevāti vuttaṃ *sesatārakarūpāni cāti*, nakkhattasañ-
 868, 15 ñitatārakarūpānīti¹⁶⁷ attho. Ubhayāni pi tāni devatānaṃ
 vasanakavimānānīti veditabbāni.
 868, 18 Rā—saddo, ti¹⁶⁸ tiyyati¹⁶⁸—chijjati etthāti *ratti*, sattā-
 naṃ¹⁶⁹ saddassa vūpasamanakālo ti attho. Dibbanti sattā
 868, 18 kīḡanti jotanti etthāti *divā*. Sattānaṃ āyuj minanto viya
 868, 20 siyati¹⁷⁰ antaṃ karotīti *māso*. Taṃ taṃ kiriyaṃ arati
 868, 21 vattetīti *utu*. Taṃ taṃ sattaṃ dhammappavattiṃ ca saṅ-
 868, 21 gamma vadanto viya sarati¹⁷¹ pavattatīti¹⁷² *saṃvaccharo*.
 13. Vivajjanaṃ vivajjo, so eva vevajjaṃ, vaṇṇassa

152 BG °sakkanato

153 BG kassa

154 BG ci; B^mP omit155 B^mP vicara-156 ABGG^mM naṃ157 AB^mG^mMP omit158 ABGG^mM aggā linaṃ allinā159 B^mP ujukam160 B^mGG^mM citra-161 B^mP °velāya162 ABGG^mM °ppabhāvenaB^mP ekappahārena163 B^mP majjhanhiko164 AG^m tiṭṭhita-B^mP °majjhanhiko165 ABGG^mM c' eva166 ABGG^mM °samañña

167 BG °saññitato tāraka-

168 ABGG^mM thīniyyātiB^mP tiyati; M thītiyyāti

Reconstructed reading is given above.

169 M yantānaṃ

170 B^mP siyati171 ABGG^m satti; M santi172 AG^m pavattitī; B^mP vattettīti

- vevajjaṃ vaṇṇavevajjaṃ, vaṇṇasampattiyaṃ vigamo,¹⁷³
 tassa pana atthitā *Vaṇṇavevajjātā* ti vuttā. 868, 23
 Ten' āha *vivajjabhāvo* ¹⁷⁴ ti. 868, 23
Tesan ti vaṇṇavantānaṃ sattānaṃ. *Atimānapaccaya* ti 868, 24, 25
 dubbaṇṇavambhanavasena atikkamma attano vaṇṇaṃ
 paṭicca mānappaccayaṃ sampaggahanimittan ¹⁷⁵ ti attho.
 Sāṭisayo raso etissā atthitī *rasā* ¹⁷⁶ ti ¹⁷⁶ *laddhanāmāya*.¹⁷⁷ 868, 28
Anubhāsimṣūti anurodhavasena bhāsimṣu.¹⁷⁸ 868, 30
Lok' uppativamsakathan ti lok' uppattijaṃ ¹⁷⁹ paveṇi- 868, 32
 kathaṃ,¹⁸⁰ ādikāle uppannaṃ paveṇi-āgataṃ ¹⁸¹ kathan ti
 attho.
 Anupatantitī ¹⁸² pi pāṭho, so eva attho. 868, 33
 14. *Ediso hutvā* ti ahicchattakasadisō hutvā. 868, 34
Badālatā ¹⁸³ ti badā ti evaṃ-nāmā ekā latā, sā pana 868, 36
 yasmā sampannavaṇṇagandharasā, tasmā *bhaddalatā* ti 868, 36
 vuttā.
Nāḷikā ti nāḷivalli. 869, 1
 15. *A h ā y ī* ti ¹⁸⁴ nassi. 869, 3
 16. *A k a ṭ ṭ h a p ā k o* ti akatṭhe yeva ṭhāne uppaj- 869, 4
 jivā paccanako, nīvāro viya sayam jāto hutvā nippajja-
 nako ti attho.
Kaṇo kuṇḍakan ti ca vuccati. Thus' antarena ¹⁸⁵ taṇ- 869, 5
 ḍulaṃ pariyonandhitvā ¹⁸⁶ ṭhitattaco, tad abhāvato
A k a ṇ o nikkunḍako ¹⁸⁷ ti sāli vutto. 869, 5
Paṭivirūḷhan ti idaṃ pakkabhāvassa ¹⁸⁸ kāraṇa- 869, 10
 vacanaṃ. Paṭivirūḷhatāya ¹⁸⁹ hi taṃ pakkan ti. Yasmiṃ
 ṭhāne sāyaṃ pakko sāli ¹⁹⁰ gahito, tad eva ṭhānaṃ duti-
 yadivase pāto pakkena sālinā paripuṇṇaṃ hutvā tiṭṭhatitī
 āha *sāyaṃ gahitaṭṭhānaṃ pāto pakkam hotīti* ādi. 869, 10

¹⁷³ ABGG^mM viyakho¹⁷⁴ ABGG^mM vivaṇṇabhāvo¹⁷⁵ B^m mānasampaggaṇhanani-
mittan

P mānasampaggaṇhananimittan

¹⁷⁶ AG^m rasāya¹⁷⁷ B^mP laddhamānāya¹⁷⁸ ABGG^mM bhisu *only*¹⁷⁹ B^mP °uppattivamsajaṃ¹⁸⁰ BG pavattikathaṃ¹⁸¹ AG^m °ādigataṃ; B^mP °āgata¹⁸² AG^m anuppannantitī

M anupattatitī

¹⁸³ B^mP padā- *here and below*.¹⁸⁴ ABGG^mM ahāsiti¹⁸⁵ AG^m phus'-

BG dus'-

B^mP thusan ti¹⁸⁶ BG °naddhitvā¹⁸⁷ AG^m akuṇḍako

BGM akuddhako

B^mP athuso¹⁸⁸ BG paccakkha-

M paccakka-

¹⁸⁹ B^mP °virūḷhato¹⁹⁰ AG^m sāvi; BGM sāmi

- 869, 13 *Alāyitan* ¹⁹¹ ti lāyitaṭṭhānam pi tesam kammappaccayā
 869, 13 alāyitam eva hutvā *anūnam* paripuṇṇam eva *paññāyati*,
 na kevalam paññāyanam eva, atha kho tathābhūtam eva
 hutvā tiṭṭhati.
- 869, 15 *Manussakāle* ti idam pubbe manussabhūtanam yeva
 tattha tadā ¹⁹² nikantivasena uppatti hotīti katvā vuttam.
 Devatānam pi purimajātiyam itthibhāve ṭhitānam tattha
 virāg' ādi-purisattappaccaye ¹⁹³ asati tadā itthilingam eva
 869, 17 pātubhavati. *Purisattappaccaye* ti: Attano pi anissaratā,
 sabbakālam par' āyattavuttitā, rajassalatā, ¹⁹⁴ gabbhadhā-
 raṇam, paṭhamāya ¹⁹⁵ pakatiyā nihīnapakatitā, ¹⁹⁶ sūra-
 viratābhāvo, ambakā ¹⁹⁷ jano ¹⁹⁸ ti hīletabbatā ¹⁹⁹ ti evam
 ādi ādinavappaccavekkhaṇapubbakam pi itthibhāvam ²⁰⁰;
 alam itthibhāvena, na hi itthibhāve ṭhatvā Cakkavatti-
 sirim, na Sakka-Māra-Brahmasiriyo paccanubhavitum, na
 paccekabodhim, na sammāsambodhim adhigantum sakkā
 ti evam itthibhāvavirajjanam; yathāvutta-ādinavavira-
 hato, uttamapakatibhāvato ²⁰¹ sammataṃ ²⁰² idam puri-
 sattam nāma seṭṭham uttamam, ettha ṭhatvā sakkā etā
 sampattiyo sampāpuṇitun ti evam puris' attabhāve sam-
 bhāvanāpubbakam ²⁰³ patthanāṭhapanam; tattha ninna-
 poṇapabbhāraccittatā ti evam ādike purisabhāvassa pacca-
 yabhūte *dhamme*. *Pūretvā* vaḍḍhetvā. Paccakkhabhūta-
 869, 18 nam ²⁰⁴ sadisañ ca diṭṭhadhammikam samparāyikañ ca
 suvipulam anattam acintetvā purisassa kāmesu micchā-
 caraṇam kevalam itthiyā ²⁰⁵ āsattiyā ²⁰⁶ balen' evāti ²⁰⁷
 sāssa ²⁰⁸ āsatti ²⁰⁸ itthibhāv' āvahā ²⁰⁹ pi hoti yeva tannin-
 naponapabbhārabbhāvena tannikantiyā nimittabhāv' āpat-
 869, 18 titto ti vuttam *Puriso itth' attabhāvam* ²¹⁰ *labhanto kāma-*

¹⁹¹ DA alāyikam
¹⁹² B^mP idāni
¹⁹³ BG °paccayena
¹⁹⁴ B^mP *add* vañcatā
¹⁹⁵ ABGG^mM paṭhamā
¹⁹⁶ A °pakatitam ti
 BG °pakatiyāni
 G^mM *add* ti
¹⁹⁷ B^mP appakā
¹⁹⁸ B^mP janā
¹⁹⁹ B^mP hīli-
²⁰⁰ B^m °bhāve
²⁰¹ A uttari-
 BGG^mM uttara-

²⁰² ABGG^mM sammatum
 B^m sampadam
 P sampatam
²⁰³ AG^m °pubbakatam
²⁰⁴ AG^m °bhūtatam
 B^mP paccakkham bhūtam
²⁰⁵ B^mP itthiyam
²⁰⁶ B^mP āsāpatti
²⁰⁷ BG balenāti
 B^mP phalen'-
²⁰⁸⁻²⁰⁸ B^mP āsā-āpatti
²⁰⁹ ABGG^m *add* ti
 M °bhāvassa ca hāti
²¹⁰ BG itthibhāvam

micchācāraṃ ²¹¹ *nissāya labhatīti. Tadā* ti yathāvutte 869, 19
 paṭhamakappikakāle. *Pakatiyā* ti sabhāvena. *Mātugā-* 869, 20
massāti purim' attabhāve mātugāmabhūtassa. Purisassāti 869, 20
etthāpi pakatiyā ti padaṃ ānetvā sambandhitabbaṃ.

U p a n i j j h ā y a t a n ti upecca nijjhāyantānaṃ. 869, 22
 Yathā aññamaññasmiṃ ²¹² sārāgo uppajjati ²¹³ evaṃ
 sāpekkhabhāvena oloketānaṃ.

Rāga-pariḷāho ti rāgajo pariḷāho. 869, 23

N i b b u y h a m ā n ā y ā ti pariṇatā hutvā niyyamā- 869, 25
 nāya.

17. *Gomaya-piṇḍamattam pi nālatthāti* samma-d-eva vivā- 869, 30
 hakammam nālatthāti adhippāyena *vadanti. P ā t a b y a -* 869, 31
t a n ²¹⁴ ti tasmim asaddhamme ²¹⁵ kilesakāmena pivi-
 tabbataṃ kiñci pivittabbavatthum pivantā viya ativiya
 rocetvā ²¹⁶ paribhuñjitabbataṃ ā p a j j i m s u. *P ā t a -* 869, 31
b y a t a n ti vā paribhuñjanakataṃ ²¹⁷ ā p a j j i m s u,
 upagacchimsu. Paribhog' attho hi ayaṃ pā-saddo, ²¹⁸
 kattusādhano ca tabya-saddo, yathāruciṃ ²¹⁹ paribhuñjiṃ-
 sūti attho.

S a n n i d h i k ā r a k a n ti sannidhikāraṃ, ka-kāro 869, 32
 padavaḍḍhanamattan ti āha *sannidhiṃ katvā* ti. 869, 32

A p ā d ā n a n ti avakhaṇḍanaṃ. ²²⁰ 869, 33

Ek' ekasmim ṭhāne ti yattha yattha gahitaṃ tasmim 869, 35
 tasmim ek' ekasmim ṭhāne. *Gumba-gumbā* ti puñja-puñjā. 869, 36

18. *Sīmaṃ ṭhapeyyāmāti:* ²²¹ Ayaṃ bhūmibhāgo asukas- 870, 1
 sāti ²²¹ evaṃ paricchedaṃ kareyyāma.

19. *Tam aggaṃ katvā* ti tam ādiṃ katvā. 870, 5

20. *Pakāsetabban* ti dosavasena pakāsetabbaṃ. *Khipi-* 870, 6
tabban ti khepaṃ kātābbaṃ. Ten' āha *hāretabban* ti, 870, 7
 sattānikāyato nīharitabbaṃ.

N e s a n ti niddhāraṇe sāmivacanaṃ. 870, 8

21. *A k k h a r a n* ti nirutti. ²²² Sā hi mahājanena 870, 14
 sammato ti niddhāretvā vattabbato nirutti, tasmim yeva

²¹¹ B^mP kāmesu micchā-

²¹² BG aññasmiṃ *only*

²¹³ AG^m uppatti

BGM uppatti

²¹⁴ BG °byayan

²¹⁵ P saddha-

²¹⁶ B^mP tosetvā

²¹⁷ AG^m °janataṃ

²¹⁸ ABGG^mM vā-saddo

²¹⁹ B^mP °ruci

²²⁰ ABGG^mM avabandhanaṃ

²²¹⁻²²² B^mP *twice*

²²² B^mP niruttiṃ

- nirūḷhabhāvato,²²³ aññattha asaṅcaraṇato²²⁴ akkharan ti
 870, 14 ca vuccati; tathā²²⁵ saṅkhātābato *saṅkhā*,²²⁶ samaññā-
 870, 15 yatīti *samaññā*, paññāpanato *paññātti*, voharaṇato *vohāro*.
 870, 15 *Uppanno* ti pavatto.
 870, 16 Na²²⁷ *kevalaṃ akkharam evāti* na kevalaṃ samaññā-
 870, 17 karaṇaṃ²²⁸ eva. *Khetasāmino* ti taṃ taṃ bhūmibhāgaṃ
 870, 17 pariggahetvā ṭhitasattā. *Tīhi saṅkhehīti* tividhakiriyāsaṅ-
 khātehīti²²⁹ tīhi saṅkhehi, khattiy' ādīhi tīhi vaṇṇehi
 pariggahitehi. Khattiyānuyutta²³⁰ brāhmaṇa-gahapatika-
 negama-janapadehi²³¹ tīhi²³² gahapatehi²³² pariggahitehīti
 ca²³² vadanti.
 870, 20 *Aggan ti nātenāti* aggaṃ kulan ti nātena. Khattiyakulaṃ
 hi loke sabbaseṭṭhaṃ. Yathāha :
 “ Khattiyō seṭṭho jane tasmim ye gottapaṭisārino ” ti.^(e)
 Abhedopacārena pana akkharassa khattiya-saddassa pi
 seṭṭhatā pāliyaṃ a g g a ṇ ṇ e n a a k k h a r e n ā ti
 vuttaṃ. Idāni abhedopacārena vinā eva atthaṃ dassetuṃ
 870, 20 *agge vā* ti ādi vuttaṃ.
 22. Yena anārambhābhāvena te²³³ bāhitākusalā brāh-
 870, 22 maṇā ti vuttā, tam eva tāva dassetuṃ pāliyaṃ *V i t'*
 870, 22 *a ṇ ḡ ā r ā* ti ādi vuttan ti tad atthaṃ dassento *pacitvā* ti
 ādim āha.
 23. *Tam enan* ti vacanavipallāsenā niddeso ti āha *te*
 870, 27 *ete* ti.
 870, 29 *Abhisāṅkharontā*²³⁴ ti mantabhāvena²³⁵ aññamaññaṃ
 abhivisiṭṭhe²³⁶ karontā, brāhmaṇ' ākappabhāvena²³⁷ saṅ-
 870, 29 kharontā²³⁸ ca. *Vācentā* ti paresaṃ kathentā, ye tathā
 ganthe kātuṃ na jānanti.

(e) D I 99; M I 358 etc.

²²³ ABGG^m niruṭṭha-
 M nirūḍha-
²²⁴ AG^m asaṅṇarato ti
 BGM °carato ti
²²⁵ AG^m yathā
²²⁶ ABGG^m M saṅkhāra
²²⁷ ABGG^m M omit
²²⁸ ABGG^m M samañña-
²²⁹ B^mP °kiriyaḷbhisaṅkhatehi
²³⁰ BG °nuyanta

²³¹ ABGG^m M add ti
²³² ABGG^m M omit
²³³ B^mP omit
²³⁴ BG °kharanto
²³⁵ B^mP cittamanta-
²³⁶ BGM °visiṭṭha
²³⁷ BG brāhmaṇakappa-
²³⁸ ABGM °kharantā
 G^m °khārantā

A c c h a n t ī ti āsanti, upavisantīti attho. 'Ten' āha 870, 31
vasantīti.²³⁹ *Accentīti* ²⁴⁰ kālāṃ khepenti. 870, 31

Hīnasammataṃ jhānabhāvanānuyogaṃ chaḍḍetvā gan- 870, 33
 thapasutatādīpanato.²⁴¹

Seṭṭhasammataṃ jātaṃ vedadharā sotthiyā ²⁴² brāh- 870, 35
 maṇā ²⁴³ ti evaṃ seṭṭhasammataṃ jātaṃ.

24. *Methūnadhammaṃ samādiyitvā* ti jayampatikabhā- 870, 37
 vena dvayaṃ-dvayanivāsaṃ ²⁴⁴ ajjhūpagantvā.

Vāṇijakamm' ādike ²⁴⁵ ti ādi-saddena kasikamm' ādiṃ 871, 1
 saṅgaṇhāti.

25. *Ludd' ācāra-khudd' ācāra-kammunā* ti paraviheṭhan' 871, 3
 ādi-ludd' ācāra-kammunā, ²⁴⁶ naḷakāra-dārukamm' ādi ²⁴⁶-
 khudd' ācāra-kammunā ca. *Suddan* ti ettha su-iti sīgh' 871, 4
 atthe nipāto, dā-iti garahan' atthe ti āha *Suddan Suddan* 871, 4
ti lahuṃ lahuṃ kucchitaṃ gacchantīti.

26. *A h ũ* ti kālaviṇṇāsaṃ vuttan ti dassento 871, 6
hoti kho ti āha. 871, 6

Iminā ti Imehi kho Vāseṭṭha catūhi 871, 10
 maṇḍalehi samaṇamaṇḍalassa abhi-
 nibbatti hotīti iminā vacanena. *Idaṃ dassetīti* 871, 10
samaṇamaṇḍalaṃ nāma ... pe ... suddhiṃ pāpuṇantīti 871, 11-17
idaṃ ²⁴⁷ atthajātaṃ dasseti. Yadi Imehi ... pe
 ... abhinibbatti hoti, evaṃ sante imān' eva
 cattāri maṇḍalāni padhānāni, samaṇamaṇḍalaṃ appa-
 dhānaṃ, tato abhinibbattā ti? Na-y-idaṃ ²⁴⁸ evan ti
 dassetuṃ *Imānīti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Samaṇamaṇḍalaṃ anu-* 871, 14
vattanti guṇehi viṣiṭṭhabhāvato. Guṇā ²⁴⁹ hi viññūnaṃ
 anuvattanahetu, ²⁵⁰ na kolaputtiyaṃ, ²⁵¹ vaṇṇapokkharatā
 vākkaraṇamattaṃ vā. Ten' āha *dhammen' eva anuvattanti*, 871, 15
no adhammenāti. So dhammo ca lok' uttaro va adhippeto,
 yena saṃsārato visujjhati, tasmā samaṇamaṇḍalan ti ca

²³⁹ ABGG^mM mayan titi (*graphic corruption*)

²⁴⁰ B^mP acchenti
 D and DA acchenti
But accents fits DAT explanation better.

²⁴¹ B^mP ganthe-

²⁴² ABGG^mM sotthiyāya

²⁴³ ABGG^mM brāhmaṇāsu
 B^mP subrahmaṇā

²⁴⁴ B^mP dvayaṃ dvayaṃ-

²⁴⁵ ABGG^mM vaṇijja-

²⁴⁶⁻²⁴⁸ AG^mM kārukamm'-
 BG kārukamm'-

²⁴⁷ B^mP imaṃ

²⁴⁸ BG ta-y-idaṃ

²⁴⁹ B^m guṇo

P guṇe

²⁵⁰ P anupavattana-

²⁵¹ ABGG^mM tola-

vatvā; tesu kusalaṃ ce balavataraṃ hoti, taṃ akusalaṃ paṭibāhetvā manussayoniyam nibbattāpeti, akusalaṃ pavattivedaniyam hoti, atha naṃ taṃ kāṇam pi karoti khujjam pi pīṭhasappim pi kucchirog' ādīhi vā upaddutaṃ. Evaṃ so pavattiyam nānappakāraṃ dukkhaṃ paccanu-bhavatīti idaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ su k h a d u k k h a - p a ṭ i s a ṃ v e d i h o t i ti. Tatrāyam vinicchayo— Vutt' ākārena ²⁶² vārena ²⁶³ samānabalesu kusalākusala-kammesu upaṭṭhahantesu maraṇassa āsannavelāyam yadi balavatarāni kusalajavanāni javanti, yathā-upaṭṭhitam akusalaṃ paṭibāhetvā ²⁶⁴ kusalaṃ vuttanayena paṭisan-dhiṃ deti. Atha balavatarāni akusala-javanāni javanti, yathā-upaṭṭhitam kusalaṃ paṭibāhetvā ²⁶⁴ akusalaṃ vutta-nayen' eva paṭisandhiṃ deti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ubhinnaṃ kammānaṃ samānabalavabhāvato ²⁶⁵ paccay' antarasā-pekkhato cāti; sabbaṃ vīmaṃsitvā gahetabbam.

30. Bodho ²⁶⁶ vuccati maggasammādiṭṭhi, cattāri ariya-saccāni bujhatīti katvā; sabhāvato taṃ-sabhāvato ²⁶⁷ ca tassa ²⁶⁸ pakkhabhāvā ²⁶⁹ ti bodhapakkkhiyā, ²⁷⁰ sativiriya' ādayo dhammā, tesam *b o d h a p a k k k h i y ā n a ṃ.* ²⁷⁰ 872, 3
Paṭipāṭiyā ti bodhapakkkhiyadesanāpaṭipāṭiyā. ²⁷¹ 872, 4

Bhāvanam anugantvā ti anukkamena pavattaṃ bhāvanam 872, 6
patvā. Ten' āha *paṭipajjitvā* ti. 872, 6

Sa-upādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā vasena khīṇ' āsavassa seṭṭhabhāvaṃ lokassa pākaṭam katvā dassetuṃ sakkā, na itarāya, ²⁷² sabbaso apaññattikabhāvūpagamena ²⁷³ tassa ²⁷³ adassanato ti vuttaṃ *P a r i n i b b ā t i t i k i l e s a p a r i n i b -* 872, 8
bānena parinibbātīti. ²⁷⁴

Vinivattetvā ²⁷⁵ ti tato catuvaṇṇato nīharitvā. 872, ?

31. *Tam ev' atthan* ti: Khīṇ' āsavo devamanussesu 872, 11
seṭṭho ti vuttaṃ ev' attham.

²⁶² B^mP vuttakāle vā kārena

²⁶³ AG^m vā tena; B^mP *omit*

²⁶⁴ B^mP paṭibāhitvā

²⁶⁵ P °balavatāvato

²⁶⁶ B^m bodhi

²⁶⁷ AG^m *twice*

BGM *omit*

²⁶⁸ B^m tassa

²⁶⁹ BGM paccakkkhabhāvā

B^mP pakkhe-

²⁷⁰ B^mP and DA bodhi-

²⁷¹ BG bodhipakkkhika-

B^mP bodhi-

²⁷² B itarassa

²⁷³⁻²⁷³ AG^m °gamentassa

B^m °gamane tassa

²⁷⁴ B^m °nibbāyatīti

²⁷⁵ B^mP vinivattetvā

Not found in DA.

- 872, 15 32. *Seṭṭhacchedakavādam* ²⁷⁶ *evāti* jāti-brāhmaṇānaṃ
 872, 16 *seṭṭhabhāvasamucchedakam* eva katham. *Dassetvā* bhā-
 872, 16 *sitvā. Suttantaṃ vinivaṭṭetvā* ²⁷⁷ ti pubbe lokiyadham-
 masandassanavasena pavattaṃ Aggaññasuttaṃ *sattana-*
naṃ bodhipakkhiyānaṃ ²⁷⁸ *bhāvanānaṃ*
anvāyāti ādinā tato *vinivaṭṭetvā* ²⁷⁷ *niharitvā* tena
asamsaṭṭhaṃ katvā.
 872, 21 *Āvajjantā* ti samannāharantā. *Anumajjantā* ti pubbenā-
 paraṃ atthato vicārentā ²⁷⁹ ti. ²⁸⁰
Aggaññasuttavaṇṇanāya Līn' atthappakāsanā.

²⁷⁶ ABGG^mM °vātām

DA °vāram

²⁷⁷ B^mP °vattetvā

²⁷⁸ B^m bodhipakkhiyānaṃ
 dhammānaṃ

²⁷⁹ B^mP vicarantā

²⁸⁰ ABGG^mMP *omit*

XXVIII

Sampasādanīyasuttavaṇṇanā

1. Pāvārenti¹ sañchādenti sarīraṃ etenāti pāvāro,² vatthaṃ.² Pāvāraṇaṃ vā pāvāro. Vatthaṃ dussan ti hi pariyaṃsaddā ete. Dussam eva pāvāro dussapāvāro, so etassa bahuvidho anekakoṭṭippabhedo bhaṇḍabhūto atthīti *Dussapāvāriko*. So kira pubbe daharakāle dussapāvāra- 873. 6 bhaṇḍam eva bahuṃ pariggahetvā vāṇijjaṃ akāsi, tena naṃ seṭṭhiṭṭhāne ṭhitam pi Pāvāriko tveva sañjānanti.

Bhagavatīti iti-saddo ādi-attho, pakār' attho vā, 873. 13 tena Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā theren' ettha vuttavacanaṃ sabbam saṅgaṇhāti. *Kasmā*³ evaṃ avocāti tathā- 873. 14 vacane kāraṇaṃ pucchitvā *somanassapavedan' atthan* ti 873. 14 kasmā payojanaṃ vissajjitaṃ, ta-y-idaṃ ambaṃ puṭṭhassa labujaṃ byākaraṇasadisana ti? Na-y-idaṃ evaṃ cintetabban ti. Yā hi sā⁴ therassa⁵ Bhagavati somanass' uppatti, sā aniddhāritarūpakāraṇabhāvena⁶ coditā *kasmā*⁷ 873. 14 evaṃ avocāti. Sā eva ca yasmā niddhāritarūpā pavedana-vasena Bhagavato sammukhā tathāvacanaṃ payojeti, tasmā *Attano uppannasomanassapavedan' atthan* ti payo- 873. 14 janabhāvena vissajjitaṃ. *Tatrāti* tasmim somanassapa- 873. 15 vedane.⁸

Vihāre⁹ nivāsaparivattanavasena¹⁰ *nivatthanivāsano*. 873. 17 *Ābhujitvā*¹¹ ti ābandhitvā.¹² Samāpattito vuṭṭhāya: Aho 873. 25 santo vatāyaṃ ariyavihāro ti samāpattisukhapaccavek- khaṇamukhena *attano guṇe anussarituṃ āradḍho*, āra- 873. 27 bhitvā¹³ ca nesaṃ taṃ taṃ sāmāññavisesavibhāgavasena anussari. Tathā hi samādhīti sāmāññato gahitass' eva

¹ ABGG^mM pavārenti

²⁻² AG^mM pāvāto vattha
BG *omit*

³ B^mP therena *only*

⁴ B^mP 'ssa

⁵ B^mP *add* tadā

⁶ B^mP niddhāritarūpā

⁷ B^mP tasmā

⁸ ABGG^mM °nassavedane

⁹ ABGG^m vihāra

M vihārā

¹⁰ ABGG^mM nivāsaṃ parivattana
only

¹¹ ABGG^mM ābhujji-
DA āharitvā

¹² ABGG^mM ākhaṇḍitvā

¹³ ABGG^mM āpārihitvā

pathamajjhānan ti ādinā visesavibhāgo; paññā ti ca ¹⁴ sāmaññato va ¹⁵ gahitass' eva vipassanāññānan ti ādinā visesavibhāgo uddhaṭo. Lokiyābhiññāsu dibbacakkhuññā-
ṇass' eva gahaṇaṃ therassa itarehi sātisayan ti dassetun ti vadanti. Pubbenivāsaññānaṃ pi pana kappasatasahassā-
dhikassāti ādinā kiccavasena dassitam eva, lakkhaṇahāra-
vasena ¹⁶ vā itaresam p' ettha ¹⁷ gahitatā veditabbā.

874, 3 Atthappabhedassa sallakkhaṇa-vibhāvana-vavatthāna ¹⁸-
karaṇasamatthaṃ atthe * pabhedagataṃ ñāṇaṃ *attha-*
paṭisambhidā. Tathā dhammapabhedassa sallakkhaṇa-
874, 4 vibhāvana-vavatthāna-karaṇasamatthaṃ dhamme pabhe-
dagataṃ ñāṇaṃ *dhammapaṭisambhidā*. Niruttipabhedassa
874, 4 sallakkhaṇa-vibhāvana-vavatthāna-karaṇasamatthaṃ nirut-
tiyaṃ pabhedagataṃ ñāṇaṃ * *niruttipaṭisambhidā*. Paṭi-
bhānappabhedassa sallakkhaṇa - vibhāvana - vavatthāna-
874, 4 karaṇasamatthaṃ paṭibhāne pabhedagataṃ ñāṇaṃ *paṭi-*
bhānapaṭisambhidā. Ayam ettha saṅkhepo, vitthāro pana
Visuddhimagge taṃsaṃvaṇṇanāsu vuttanayena veditabbo.
874, 5 Sāvaka-visaye param' ukkaṃsagataṃ ñāṇaṃ *sāvaka-pārami-*
ñāṇaṃ ¹⁹ sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ viya sabbañeyyadhammesu.
Tassāpi hi visuṃ parikammaṃ nāma n' atthi, sāvaka-
pāramiyā pana samma-d-eva paripūritattā aggamagga-
samadhigamen' ev' assa samadhigamo hoti. Sabbaññuta-
ññāṇass' eva Sammāsambuddhānaṃ yāva nisinnapallaṅkā
anussarato ti yojanā.

Bhagavato sīlaṃ nissāya guṇe anussaritam āraद्धo
ti yojanā. Yasmā guṇānaṃ bahubhāvato tesam ekaj-
jhaṃ āpāthagamaṇaṃ, ²⁰ n' atthi, sati ca ²¹ tasmiṃ ²¹
anirūpitarūpen' eva anussaraṇena bhavitabbaṃ, tasmā
thero savisaye thatvā te anupadaṃ sarūpato anussari,
anussaranto ca sabbapaṭhamam sīlaṃ anussari, taṃ das-
874, 15 sento *Bhagavato sīlaṃ nissāyāti āha*, ²² sīlaṃ ārabbhāti
attho. Sesapadesu pi es' eva nayo. Yasmā c' ettha thero

¹⁴ B^mP omit

¹⁵ B^mP ca

¹⁶ BGM lakkhaṇāgāravavasena

¹⁷ AG^m omit

BG pattha

M pattha

¹⁸ BGM pavattāna

* . . . * ABGG^mM omit

¹⁹ ABGG^mM omit

²⁰ B^mP āpāth' āgamaṇaṃ

²¹⁻²¹ ekasmiṃ

M etasmiṃ

²² ABGG^mM add Mahāsīhanāda-
sutte(?)

ek' ekavasena Bhagavato guṇe anussarivā tato param
 catukkapañcak' ādivasena anussari, tasmā *cattāro iddhipāde* 874, 17
 ti vatvā tato param bojhaṅga-bhāvanā-sāmaññena in-
 driy' ādisu vattabbesu tāni agahetvā²³ *cattāro magge* ti 874, 17
 ādi vuttaṃ. Catuyoniparicchedakañāṇaṃ Mahāsīhanāda-
 sutte^(a) āgatanayena veditabbaṃ. *Cattāro ariyavaṃsā* 874, 19
 Ariyavaṃsasutte^(b) āgatanayena veditabbā. *Padhāniy'* 874, 20
aṅg' ādayo Saṅgiti^(c)-Das' uttarasuttesu^(d) āgamissanti.
*Cha sārāṇīyā*²⁴ *dhammā* Mahāparinibbānasutte^(e) āgatā 874, 25
 eva. Sukham supan' ādayo^(f) *ekādasa mettānisamsā*. Idam 874, 37
 dukkhan ti ādinā catusu ariyasaccesu tiparivaṭṭavasena
 āgatā *dvādasa dhammacakk' ākārā*.^(g) Maggaphalesu pa- 874, 38
 vattāni aṭṭha ñāṇāni, cha asādhāraṇaṇāṇāni cāti *cuddasa* 875, 1
Buddhañāṇāni.^(h) *Pañcadasa vimutti-paripācanīyā dhammā* 875, 1
 Meghiyasuttavaṇṇanāya²⁵ ⁽ⁱ⁾ gaheṭabbā. *Solasavidhā ānā-* 875, 2
pānasati Ānāpānasatisutte.^(j) *Aṭṭhārasa Buddhadhammā* 875, 2
 evaṃ veditabbā:—

Atit' aṃse Buddhassa Bhagavato appaṭihatañāṇaṃ,
 anāgat' aṃse paccuppann' aṃse Buddhassa Bhagavato
 appaṭihatañāṇaṃ. Imehi tīhi dhammehi samannāgatassa
 Buddhassa Bhagavato sabbaṃ kāyakammaṃ ñāṇapubbaṅ-
 gamaṃ ñāṇanuparivatti, sabbaṃ vacīkammaṃ, sabbaṃ
 manokammaṃ ñāṇapubbaṅgamaṃ ñāṇanuparivatti.²⁶
 Imehi chahi dhammehi samannāgatassa Buddhassa Bhaga-
 vato n' atthi chandassa hāni, n' atthi dhammadesanāya
 hāni, n' atthi viriyassa hāni, n' atthi samādhissa hāni, n'
 atthi paññāya hāni, n' atthi vimuttiyā hāni. Imehi dvāda-
 sahi dhammehi samannāgatassa Buddhassa Bhagavato n'
 atthi davā, n' atthi ravā, n' atthi apphuṭaṃ,²⁷ n' atthi
 vegāyitattaṃ,²⁸ n' atthi abyāvaṭaṃmano,²⁹ n' atthi appaṭi-
 saṅkhā-upekkhā³⁰ ti.

(a) M I 73 (b) A II 27 (c) D III 237
 (d) D III 277 (e) D II 80; (also D III 245) (f) A IV 150
 (g) Vin I 11 (h) Bu X 5 (i) AA IV 164 (j) M III 83

²³ B^mP aggaheṭvā

²⁴ B^mP sārāṇīya
 DA nissārāṇīye

²⁵ B^mP °vaṇṇanāyaṃ

²⁶ AG^m °vattitabbaṃ

²⁷ ABGG^mM appuṭaṃ

²⁸ AG^m vogādhitaṭṭha

BG vogāhāyitaṭṭha

M vohāyitaṭṭha

²⁹ ABGG^mM °vaṭaṃ mano

³⁰ B^m °saṅkhānupekkhā

P °saṅkhāpekkho

Tattha n' atthi davā ti khiḍḍādhippāyena kiriyā³¹ n' atthi.³¹ N' atthi ravā ti sahasā kiriyā n' atthīti vadanti. Sahasā pana kiriyā davā. Aññaṃ karissāmīti aññassa karaṇaṃ ravā. N' atthi apphutaṃ³² ti ñāṇena aphasitaṃ n' atthi. N' atthi vegāyitattaṃ³³ ti turitakiriyā n' atthi. N' atthi abyāvaṭamaṇo³⁴ ti niratthakaṃ³⁵ cittasamudācāro n' atthi. N' atthi appaṭisaṅkhā-upekkhā³⁶ ti aññān' upekkhā n' atthi. Keci pana "N' atthi dhammadesanāya hānī" ti apaṭhitvā,³⁷ "N' atthi chandassa hānī, n' atthi viriyassa hānī, n' atthi satiyā hānī" ti paṭhanti.

875. 4 Jarāmarāṇa' ādisu ekādasasu paṭiccasamuppāda' aṅgesu
875. 4 paccekkaṃ catusaccayojanāvasena pavattāni *catucattālīsa-*
ñāṇāni yeva sukhavisesānaṃ adhiṭṭhānabhāvato *ñāṇa-*
vatthūni. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ :—

"Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhu³⁸ jarāmarāṇaṃ pajānāti,
³⁹ jarāmarāṇasamudayaṃ pajānāti, ³⁹ jarāmarāṇaniro-
dhaṃ pajānāti, ³⁹ jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ
pajānāti" ti (k)

ādi. Jarāmarāṇasamudayo ti c' ettha jāti adhippetā.
Sesapadesu bhava' ādayo veditabbā.

875. 4 Kusala-citt' uppādesu phassa' ādayo⁴⁰ *paropanna-*
kusaladhammā.

"Jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ, asati jātiyā n' atthi jarāmarāṇaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ, atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ, asati jātiyā n' atthi jarāmarāṇaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ, anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ, asati jātiyā n' atthi jarāmarāṇaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ. Yam pi⁴² taṃ⁴² dhammaṭṭhiti-ñāṇaṃ, taṃ pi khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāga-dhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ" ti (l)

(k) S II 15, 57

(l) S II 60

³¹⁻³¹ ABGG^mM kiriyāyan ti

³² ABGG^mM apputaṃ

³³ ABGG^mM °yitatthan

³⁴ ABGG^mM °vaṭama-

³⁵ B^mP niratthaka

³⁶ B^mP °saṅkhānupekkhā

³⁷ AG^m apaṭhitvā; BG appaṭhitvā

³⁸ B^m ariyasāvako evaṃ

³⁹ B^m *adda* evaṃ

⁴⁰ AG^mM pasādayo

BG phasādayo

⁴¹ AG^mM paresaṃ paññāsa

BG parepaññāsa

⁴² B^mP p' idaṃ

evaṃ jarāmarañ' ādisu ekādasasu paṭiccasamuppād' aṅgesu paccekam satta satta katvā *sattasattati nāṇavatthūni* 875, 5 vedibbāni. Tattha yam pīti chabbidham pi paccavekkhaṇa-nāṇam vipassanārammaṇabhāvena ekajjhaṃ gahetvā vuttaṃ. Dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇan ti cha⁴³ pi nāṇāni⁴⁴ saṅkhipitvā vuttaṃ nāṇam. Khayadhamman ti ādinā pana pakārena⁴⁵ pavattañāṇassa⁴⁶ dassanam,⁴⁷ vipassanādasanato vipassanā paṭivipassanādasanamattam⁴⁸ evāti na taṃ aṅgan ti vadanti. Pāliyaṃ pana sabbattha nāṇavacanena aṅganam vuttattā nirodhadhamman ti nāṇan ti iti-saddena pakāsetvā⁴⁹ vuttaṃ vipassanāñāṇam sattamaṃ nāṇan ti ayam attho dissati. Na hi "yam pi⁵⁰ taṃ⁵⁰ dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇam, tam pi nāṇan" ti sambandho hoti nāṇaggahaṇena⁵¹ etasmim nāṇabhāvadassanassa anadhippetattā "khaya-dhammaṃ ... pe ... nirodhadhamman" ti etesaṃ sambandhabhāvappasaṅgo⁵² cāti.

Catuvīsati ... pe ... vajirañāṇan ti ettha keci tāva 875, 5 āhu: Bhagavā devasikaṃ dvādasakoṭisatasahassakkhattuṃ mahākaruṇāsamāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā,⁵³ dvādasakoṭisatasahassakkhattuṃ eva ca arahattaphalasamāpattiṃ samāpajjati,⁵⁴ tāsam purecaram saḥacaraṇ ca nāṇam⁵⁵ paṭipakkhehi⁵⁶ abhejjataṃ mahattaṇ ca upādāya mahāvajirañāṇam nāma. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā:—

"Tathāgataṃ bhikkhave Arahantaṃ Sammāsambuddhaṃ dve vitakkā bahulaṃ samudācaranti, khemo ca vitakko, paviveko ca vitakko" ti.^(m)

Khemavitakko hi Bhagavato mahākaruṇāsamāpattiṃ pūretvā ṭhito, pavivekavitakko arahattaphalasamāpattiṃ. Buddhānaṃ hi bhav' aṅgaparivāso lahuko, matthakappatto

(m) It p. 31

⁴³ BG chahi

⁴⁴ B nāṇehi

⁴⁵ BG pakāraṇa

⁴⁶ B pavattaṃ

⁴⁷ AGG^mM add nāṇam

B add nāṇa

⁴⁸ BG °dassanam

⁴⁹ BGM pakārasatvā

⁵⁰ B^mP p' idaṃ

⁵¹ ABGG^m °gaṇane
M °gaṇena

⁵² ABGG^mM sambandhā-

⁵³ B^mP °pajjati

⁵⁴ M °pajjitvā ti

⁵⁵ BG nāṇa

⁵⁶ BG paṭipannehi

875. 5

va⁵⁷ samāpattisu vasībhāvo, tasmā samāpajjanavuṭṭhānāni katipayacittakkhaṇeh' eva ijjhanti. Pañca rūpāvacara-samāpattiyo catasso āruppasamāpattiyo⁵⁸ appamaññā-samāpattiyā saddhiṃ dasa, nirodhasamāpatti⁵⁹ arahatta-phalasamāpatti⁶⁰ cāti dvādas' etā samāpattiyo Bhagavā paccekam divase divase koṭisatasahassakkhattuṃ pure-bhattam samāpajjati, tathā pacchābhattan ti. Evaṃ samāpajjitabbaṃ⁶¹ samāpattisañcārītaññaṃ⁶² *mahāvajiraññaṃ*⁶³ nāmāti keci.

875. 5

Apare pana : Yaṃ taṃ Bhagavatā abhisambodhidivase pacchimayāme paṭiccasamuppādamukhena paṭilomanayena jarāmaraṇato paṭṭhāya ñāṇaṃ otāretvā anupadadhammaṃ⁶⁴ vipassanaṃ ārabhantena yathā⁶⁵ nāma puriso suviduggaṃ mahāgahaṇaṃ mahāvanaṃ chindanto antar' antarā nisānasilāyaṃ pharasaṃ sunisitaṃ karoti, evaṃ eva nisānasilāsadiṣo samāpattiyo antar' antarā samāpajjitvā ñāṇassa⁶⁶ tikkhavisadasūrabhāvaṃ sampādetuṃ anuloma-paṭilomato paccekam * paṭiccasamuppād' aṅgesu lakkhaṇa-koṭisamāpattisamāpajjanavasena sammasanaññaṃ pavat-titaṃ, tad anusārena Bhagavā buddhabhūto pi anuloma-paṭilomato * paṭiccasamuppād' aṅgavasena sammasanto divase divase lakkhakoṭisamāpattiyo⁶⁷ samāpajjati, taṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ *catuvīsati . . . pe . . . mahāvajiraññaṃ nissāyāti*. Nanu Bhagavato samāpattisamāpajjane parikamma⁶⁸ payojanaṃ n' atthīti? Na-y-idam ek' anti-kam. Tathā hi vedanāpaṭippanāman' ādisu savisesaṃ parikammappubbakam⁶⁹ eva⁷⁰ samāpattiyo samāpajji. Apare⁷⁰ pana⁷⁰ : Lokiyasamāpattisamāpajjane parikamma⁷⁰ payojanaṃ n' atthi. Lok' uttarasamāpattisamāpajjane tajjaṃ parikammaṃ icchitabbam evāti vadanti.

⁵⁷ AG^mM ca
B^mP *omit*

⁵⁸ B^mP arūpa-

⁵⁹ ABGG^mM °samāpattiṃ

⁶⁰ B^mP °tabba

⁶¹ ABGG^mM °sañcārītaññaṃ

⁶² ABGG^mM *omit*

⁶³ B^mP °dhamma

⁶⁴ AG^m *add* dhamma

⁶⁵ P ñāṇasattaṃ

* . . . * B^mP *omit*

⁶⁶ B^mP lakkhakoṭi-

lakkhakoṭīphala-

⁶⁷ B^mP °kamme

⁶⁸ B^mP °pubbaṅgamaṇa

⁶⁹ B^mP *omit*

⁷⁰ ABGG^mM aparena

Aparam ⁷¹ *panāti* ⁷¹ *padam yassam* ⁷² *desanāyam* ⁷³ *atthi*, 875, 8
te aparampariyā. ⁷⁴ 875, 9
Kusalapaññattiyan *ti kusaladhammānam paññāpane*. 875, 11
Anuttaro *ti uttamo*. 875, 11
Upanissaye thatvā *ti nān' upanissaye thatvā, yādiso* 875, 26
pubbūpanissayo ⁷⁵ *pubbayogo, tattha patiṭṭhāya. Mahan-* 875, 28
tato saddahati *paṭipakkhavigamena nānassa viya saddhāya*
pi tikkhavisadabhāv' āpattito. Avasesa-arahantehīti ⁷⁶ *pa-* 875, 31
katisāvakehi. Asīti mahātherā *Param' atthadīpaniyam* 875, 33
Theragāthāvaṇṇanāyam ⁽ⁿ⁾ *nāmato uddhātā. Cattāro mahā-* 875, 33
therā *ti Mahākassapa-Anuruddha-Mahākaccāyana* ⁷⁷ *Mahā-*
koṭṭhitattherā. ⁷⁸ *Tesu* *pi aggasāvakesu Sāriputtatthero* 875, 34
paññāya viṣiṭṭhabhāvato. Sāriputtattherato pi eko pacce- 875, 34
kabuddho *tikkhavisadañāṇo abhinihāramahantatāya sam-*
bhatañāṇasambhārattā. Sati pi paccekabodhiyā aviseso ⁷⁹
tesu ⁷⁹ *bahusu ekajjham sannipatitesu pubbayogavasena*
lokiye ⁸⁰ *visaye siyā kassaci* ⁸¹ *nānassa* ⁸¹ *viṣiṭṭhatā* *ti*
dassetum Sace panāti ādi vuttam. Buddho ⁸² *va buddha-* 875, 36; 876, 2
guṇe mahantato saddahatīti *idaṃ heṭṭhā āgatadesanāso-*
tavasena vuttam. Buddhā *hi buddhaguṇe* ⁸³ *mahattam* ⁸³
paccakkhato va passanti, na saddahanavasena. Idāni yathā-
vuttam attham upamāya vibhāvetum Seyyathā *pi nāmāti* 876, 3
ādi āraddham. Gambhīro uttāno *ti gambhīro vā uttāno vā* 876, 4
ti jānan' attham. Evam evāti ⁸⁴ *ādi yathādassitāya upamāya* 876, 4, 18
upameyyena samsandanam. ⁸⁵ *Udakaṃ viyāti samāneti.* ⁸⁵ 876, 19
Buddhaguṇesu appamattavisayam pi lokiyamahājanassa
nānam anavatṭhitarūpen' eva ⁸⁶ *pavattati anavatṭhita-*
sabhāvattā ⁸⁷ *ti vuttam ekabyāma . . . pe . . . veditabbā* *ti.* 876, 18-20

(n) ThagA III 205

⁷¹ B^mP *aparamparāti*

⁷² AG^m *saṅgham*; BGM *sasam*

B^mP *yesam*

Reconstructed reading is given above.

⁷³ B^mP *desanāya*

⁷⁴ AG^mM *aparam panīyā*

BG *aparam panīyā*

⁷⁵ BGM *paccūpa-*

⁷⁶ ABGG^mM *anavasesa-*

⁷⁷ B^mP *Mahākaccāna*

⁷⁸ B^m *koṭṭhika-*

⁷⁹ ABGM *avisesatesu*

B^mP *avisesesu*

⁸⁰ AG^m *lokiyehi*

⁸¹⁻⁸¹ ABGG^mM *kassa viññānassa*

⁸² B^m *sabbaññu Buddho*

⁸³⁻⁸³ ABGG^mM *guṇamahantaṃ*

⁸⁴ ABGG^mM *etan ti*

⁸⁵⁻⁸⁵ B^mP *omit*

⁸⁶ AG^m *avavatthitararūpen'*

M *avavatthita-*

B^mP *apavattita-*

⁸⁷ B^mP *anavattita-*

- 876, 19 Tattha *ñāta-udakaṃ viyāti* pamāṇato *ñāta-udakaṃ viya*. Ariyānaṃ pana tattha attano attano ⁸⁸ visaye pavattana-
kaṃ ⁸⁹ *ñāṇaṃ vavatthitarūpen'* eva ⁹⁰ pavattati attano
paṭivedhānurūpaṃ abhinīhārānurūpaṃ ca avatṭhita ⁹¹.
876, 20 sabhāvattā ti dassento *dasabyāmayottenāti* ādim āha.
Tattha paṭividdhasaccānaṃ ⁹² pi paṭipakkhavidhamana-
pubbayogavisesavasena *ñāṇaṃ sātisaṃ mahānubhāvaṃ*
ca hotīti imam atthaṃ dassetuṃ sot' āpannañāṇassa dasa-
byāma-udakaṃ opammabhāvena dassetvā tato paresaṃ
das' uttaradiguṇa ⁹³ dasaṃ asitiguṇa-visiṭṭhaṃ udakaṃ
opammaṃ katvā dassitaṃ. Nanu evaṃ sante buddhaguṇā
parimitaparicchinā, therena ca te paricchiṇṇa *ñāta* ti
876, 34 āpajjatīti? N' āpajjatīti dassento *Tattha yathā so puriso*
ti ādim āha. Tattha so puriso ti so caturāsītibyāmasahas-
sappamāṇena yottena caturāsītibyāmasahassaṭṭhāne mahā-
samudde udakaṃ minitvā *ṭhito puriso*. So hi therassa
876, 37 upamābhāvena gahito. *Dhamm' anvayenāti* anumāna-
ñāṇena. Taṃ hi siddhaṃ dhammaṃ anugantvā pavatta-
nato dhamm' anvayo ti vuccati. Tathā anvayavasena
876, 37 atthassa bujjanato *anvayabuddhi*. Anumeyyaṃ anumino-
876, 37 tīti *anumānaṃ*. Nidassane diṭṭhanayena anumeyyaṃ gaṇ-
876, 38, 37 hātīti *nayaggāho* ti ca vuccati. Ten' āha *dhamm' anvayenāti*
ādi. Svāyaṃ dhamm' anvayo na yassa kassaci hoti, atha
876, 38 kho tathārūpassa aggasāvakass' evāti āha *sāvaka-pāra-*
māñāṇe ṭhatvā ti. Yadi thero buddhaguṇe ekadesato pac-
cakkhe katvā tad añṇe ⁹⁴ *nayaggāhena gaṇhi*, nanu evaṃ
sante buddhaguṇā parimitaparicchinā āpannā ti? Na-y-
877, 1 idam evan ti dassento *anantā aparimāṇā ti saddahatīti* ⁹⁵
877, 3 *vatvā puna tam ev' atthaṃ vibhāvento Therena hi . . . pe*
. . . bahutarā ti āha. Katham panāyaṃ attho evaṃ daṭ-
ṭhabbo ti evaṃ adhippāyacakkaṃ ⁹⁶ upamāya saññāpetuṃ
877, 4 *yathā kathaṃ viyā* ti ādi vuttaṃ.

⁸⁸ B^mP *once only*⁸⁹ B^mP *°naka*⁹⁰ B^mP *pavattita-*⁹¹ AG^m *avatthattṭhita-*
B^mP *avattita-*⁹² ABGG^mM *°saddhānaṃ*⁹³ ABGG^mM *°diguṇā*⁹⁴ P *añṇena*⁹⁵ ABGG^mM *saddahīti*⁹⁶ AG^m *adhippāyaṃ codakaṃ*
B^mP *adhippāyabhedakaṃ*

“Upamāya p' idh' ekacce ⁹⁷ viññū purisā bhāsitaṣṣa
atthaṃ ājānanti” ti. ^(a)

Ito nava ito navāti ito majjhaṭṭhānato yāva dakkhiṇatirā 877. 5
nava, ito majjhaṭṭhānato yāva uttaratirā nava. Idāni
yathāvuttam atthaṃ suttena samatthetum *Buddho pīti* 877. 17
gātham āha.

Yamakamahānadīmah' ogho ⁹⁸ *viyāti* dvinnam ekato sa- 877. 21
māgatattā yugalabhūtānaṃ mahānadīnaṃ mah' ogho viya.
Anucchavikaṃ katvā ti yo 'yaṃ mama pasādo buddhaguṇe 877. 30
ārabbha ogāḷho hutvā uppanno, taṃ anucchavikaṃ anurū-
paṃ katvā. *Paṭiggahetum* sampaṭicchitum añño koci na 877. 30
sakkhissati yathāvato ⁹⁹ anavabujjhanato. *Paṭiggahetum* 877. 35
sakkoti tassa hetuto, paccayato, sabhāvato, kiccato, ¹⁰⁰
phalato ca ¹⁰¹ samma-d-eva paṭivijjhanato. *Pūrattan* ¹⁰² 878. 6
ti puṇṇabhāvo. *Paggharaṇakāle* ti vikiraṇakāle patanakāle 878. 14
ti attho.

Pasanno ti iminā pasādassa vattamānatā dīpitā ti 878. 17
uppannasaddho ti iminā pi saddhāya paccuppannatā pakā- 878. 17
sitā ti āha *evaṃ saddahāmīti attho* ti. 878. 17

Abhiññāyatīti abhiñño, bhiyyo ¹⁰³ adhiko abhiñño bhiyyo
'bhiñño, so eva atisayavacan' icchāvasena *Bhiyyo* 878. 19
'*bhiññātaro* ti vutto ti āha *bhiyyataro abhiññāto* 878. 19
ti. Dutiyavikappena ¹⁰⁴ abhijānātīti abhiññā, abhivisiṭṭhā
paññā, bhiyyo abhiññā etassāti bhiyyo 'bhiñño, so eva
atisayavacan' icchāvasena *Bhiyyo 'bhiññātaro*, 878. 19
svāyam assa atisayo abhiññāya bhiyyobhāvato ti āha
bhiyyatarābhiñño ¹⁰⁵ *vā* ti. 878. 19

Sambujjhati etāyāti *Sambodhi*, sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 878. 21
aggamaggañāṇaṃ ca. Sabbaññutañāṇapadaṭṭhānaṃ hi
aggamaggañāṇaṃ, aggamaggañāṇapadaṭṭhānaṃ ca sabbañ-
ñutañāṇaṃ sambodhi nāma. Tattha padhānavasena ¹⁰⁶

(a) M I 148

⁹⁷ B^mP m' idh'-

⁹⁸ B^mP yamakayugaḷamahā-

⁹⁹ B^mP yāthā-

¹⁰⁰ BG kiccayato

¹⁰¹ B^mP omīti

¹⁰² ABGG^mM punattan

¹⁰³ B^mP omīti

¹⁰⁴ B^mP 'vikappe pana

¹⁰⁵ DA bhiyyataro 'bhiñño

¹⁰⁶ ABGG^mM padaṭṭhitivasena

- tad atthadassane paṭhamavikappo, padaṭṭhānavasena duttiyavikappo. Kasmā pan' ettha arahattamaggañāṇass' eva gahaṇaṃ, nanu heṭṭhimāni ¹⁰⁷ pi Bhagavato maggañāṇāni savāsanam eva yathāsakaṃ paṭipakkhavidhamanavasena pavattāni; savāsanapphānaṃ hi ¹⁰⁸ ñeyy' āvaraṇappahānaṃ ¹⁰⁹ ti? Saccam ¹⁰⁹ etaṃ, taṃ aparipuṇṇaṃ paṭipakkhavidhamanassa vippakatabhāvato ti āha arahattamaggañāṇe vā ti. Aggamaggavasena ¹¹⁰ c' ettha ¹¹⁰ ariyānaṃ bodhittayapāripūriti dassetuṃ Arahattamaggen' eva hīti ādi vuttaṃ. Nippadesā ¹¹¹ anavasesā. Gahitā hontīti arahattamaggena gahitena adhigatena ¹¹² gahitā adhigatā honti. Sabbā ti Buddhēhi ¹¹³ adhigantabbaṃ sabbā. ¹¹⁴ Tenāti sambodhinā sabbāññutañānapadaṭṭhānena arahattamaggañāṇena.
- 878, 21 Khādanīyānaṃ ulāratā sātābhāvenāti ¹¹⁵ āha madhure āgacchatīti. Pasamsāya ulāratā viṣiṭṭhabhāvenāti āha seṭṭhe ti. Obhāsassa ulāratā mahantabhāvenāti vuttaṃ vipule ti.
- 878, 22 Usabhassa ayan ti *Ā s a b h ī*, idha pana āsabhī viyāti
- 878, 22 *Ā s a b h ī*. Ten' āha usabhassa ¹¹⁶ vācāsadisīti. Yena
- 878, 26 pana guṇen' assā taṃsadisatā, taṃ dassetuṃ acalā asampavedhīti vuttaṃ.
- 878, 27 Yato kutoci anussavanaṃ anussavo. Vijjāṭṭhānesu kataparissamānaṃ ¹¹⁷ ācariyānaṃ taṃ taṃ atthaṃ nāpentī ¹¹⁸ pavenī ācariyaparamparā. Kevalaṃ attano matiyā: Iti kira, evaṃ kirāti parikappanā *Iti kira*. Piṭakassa ganthassa sampadāyato ¹¹⁹ sayāṃ sampadānabhāvena gahaṇaṃ *piṭakasampadānaṃ*. Yathāsutānaṃ atthānaṃ ākārassa parivittakkaṇaṃ *ākāraparivittakko*. Tatth' eva ¹²⁰: Evam etan ti diṭṭhiyā nijjhānakkhamaṇaṃ *diṭṭhinijjhānakkhanti*. Āgammādhigamehi vinā takkamaggaṃ nissāya takkaṇaṃ *takko*. ¹²¹ Anumānavidhiṃ nissāya nayaggāho ¹²¹ *nayo*. ¹²² Yasmā

¹⁰⁷ AG^m heṭṭhasmāni
BGM heṭṭhamāti
¹⁰⁸⁻¹⁰⁹ AG^m bhindeyyavaraṇa-
BG *omit*
¹⁰⁹ ABGG^mM paccam
¹¹⁰⁻¹¹⁰ BGM °vasen' ev' ettha
¹¹¹ AG^m nipparidesā
¹¹² ABGG^mM *omit*
¹¹³ B^mP tehi
¹¹⁴ ABGG^mM *omit*

¹¹⁵ B^mP sātārasānubhā-
¹¹⁶ AG^m usabhasahassa
¹¹⁷ A °parissavānaṃ
B^mP °paricayānaṃ
¹¹⁸ B^mP viññāpentī
¹¹⁹ B^mP °dānato
¹²⁰ B^mP tath' eva
¹²¹⁻¹²¹ AG^m °vidhinissayaggāhe
BGM °vidhiṃ nissāyaggāhe
¹²² B^mP *omit*

buddhavisaye thatvā Bhagavatāyaṃ¹²³ therassa codanā, therassa ca so¹²⁴ avisayo, tasmā paccakkhato¹²⁵ ñāṇena 879, 3 paṭivijjhita viyāti vuttaṃ.

Sihanādo viyāti *S i h a n ā d o*, taṃsadisatā c' assa 879, 5 seṭṭhabhāvena, so c' ettha evaṃ veditabbo ti taṃ dassento *S i h a n ā d o* ti ādim āha. N' eva dandhāyantenāti¹²⁶ 879, 5 na mandāyantena. Na gaggārāyantenāti¹²⁷ aparisaṅkan- 879, 5 tena.

Anuyogadāpan' atthan ti anuyogaṃ sodhāpetuṃ. Vimad- 879, 7 dakkhamam hi sihanādaṃ nadanto atthato tattha anuyogaṃ sodheti nāma. Anuyuñjanto va¹²⁸ naṃ sodhāpeti nāma. Dātun¹²⁹ ti sodhetuṃ. Keci: Dān' atthan ti atthaṃ 879, 9 vadanti, tad ayuttaṃ. Na hi yo¹³⁰ sihanādaṃ nadati, so eva tattha anuyogaṃ detiti yujjati. Nighamsanan¹³¹ ti 879, 9 vimaddanaṃ.¹³² Dhamamānan¹³³ ti tāpayamānaṃ,¹³⁴ tāpa- 879, 10 nañ c' ettha gaggariyā dhamāpanasīsenā¹³⁵ vadanti.

Sabbe te ti sabbe te atīte niruddhe Sammāsambuddhe, 879, 17 ten' etaṃ dasseti — Ye te ahesuṃ atītam addhānaṃ tava abhinīhārato oraṃ Sammāsambuddhā, tesam tāva sāvaka- ñāṇagocare dhamme paricchindanto mār' ādayo viya Buddhānaṃ lokiyacittacāraṃ¹³⁶ tvaṃ¹³⁷ jāneyyāsi. Ye pana te abbhatitā tato parato chinnavatūma chinna- pañcā pariyādinnavaṭṭā sabbadukkhavītivattā Sammāsa- buddhā, tesam¹³⁸ sabbesaṃ pi vā¹³⁹ sāvakañāṇassa avisa- yabhūte dhamme kathaṃ jānissasīti.¹⁴⁰

Anāgatabuddhānaṃ paṇāti pana-saddo viśes' atthajotano, 879, 23 tena atītesu¹⁴¹ tāva khandhānaṃ bhūtapubbattā tattha siyā ñāṇassa savisaṃ gati, anāgatesu pana¹⁴² sabbaso asaṅjātesu kathan ti imam atthaṃ joteti. Ten' āha *Anāgatā* 879, 25

¹²³ B^mP Bhagavato ayaṃ

¹²⁴ ABGG^mM yo

¹²⁵ ABGG^mM paccavekkhato

¹²⁶ ABGG^mM daṇḍāya-

¹²⁷ B^mP bhaggarā-

¹²⁸ B^mP ca

¹²⁹ ABGG^mM dānan

¹³⁰ AG^m so

¹³¹ ABGG^mM nippasannan

¹³² ABGG^mM vimaddaṃ

¹³³ ABGG^mM dhammā-

¹³⁴ ABG tāpisaṃānaṃ

G^mM tāpiya-

¹³⁵ ABGG^mM dhūmāyana-

¹³⁶ AG^m ye citt' ācāraṃ

BGM °citt' ācāraṃ

¹³⁷ ABGG^mM te

¹³⁸ ABGG^mM te

¹³⁹ B^mP omī

¹⁴⁰ ABGG^mM jānissatīti

¹⁴¹ ABGG^mM atīte sukha

¹⁴² AG^m pi na

BG ta only

M pu only

- 879, 30 *pīti ādi. Cittena* ¹⁴³ *paricchinditvā viditā* ti kasmā vuttaṃ, nanu atitānāgate sattāhe ¹⁴⁴ eva pavattaṃ cittaṃ cetopariyañāṇassa visayo, na tato paran ti? Na-y-idaṃ cetopariyañāṇakiccavasena vuttaṃ, atha kho pubbenivāsa-anāgat' aṃsañāṇavasena ¹⁴⁵ vuttaṃ, tasmā nāyaṃ doso. *Viditaṭṭhāne na karoti* ¹⁴⁶ sikkhāpaden' eva tādisassa paṭikkhepassa ¹⁴⁷ paṭikkhittattā ¹⁴⁸ setughātato ca.
- 879, 34 Kathaṃ pana thero dvayasambhave paṭikkhepam eva akāsi, na vibhajja byākāsīti āha *Thero kirāti* ādi. Pāraṃ pariyaṇtaṃ minotīti ¹⁴⁹ pāramī, sā eva ñāṇan ti pāramī-ñāṇaṃ, sāvakānaṃ pāramiñāṇaṃ sāvakapāramiñāṇaṃ, tasmaṃ. Sāvakānaṃ ukkaṃsapariyaṇtagate jānane nāyaṃ anuyogo, atha kho *sabbaññūtañāṇe* sabbaññūtāya jānane.
- 879, 37 Keci pana: *Sāvakapāramiñāṇe* ti sāvakapāramiñāṇavisaye
- 879, 37 ti atthaṃ vadanti. Tathā sesapadesu pi. *Sīla . . . pe . . .*
- 880, 3 *samattāhan* ti sīla-samādhi-paññā-vimuttisaṅkhātākāraṇānaṃ jānanasamattāhaṃ. Buddhasīl' ādayo hi Buddhānaṃ bud-dhakiccassa parehi: Buddhā ti jānanassa ca kāraṇaṃ.
2. Anumānañāṇaṃ viya saṃsayapiṭṭhikaṃ ahutvā: Idam idan ti yathāsabhāvato ñeyyaṃ dhāreti avadhāreti ¹⁵⁰ nicchinotīti ¹⁵¹ dhammo, paccakkhañāṇan ti āha *dhammassa paccakkhato ñāṇassāti*. Anu-etīti anvayo *ti āha *anuyogaṃ* ¹⁵² *anugantvā* ¹⁵² ti.* Paccakkhasiddhaṃ hi atthaṃ anugantvā anumānañāṇassa pavatti diṭṭhena adiṭṭhassa anumānan ti veditabbo. Vidite vedakam pi ñāṇaṃ atthato viditam eva hotīti *anumānañāṇaṃ nayaggāho vidito* ti vuttaṃ. *Vidito* ti viddho ¹⁵³ paṭiladdho, adhigato ti attho. *Appamāṇo* ¹⁵⁴ ti aparimāṇo mahāvisayattā, ten' āha *apariyanto* ti. *Tenāti* apariyaṇtatāya, ¹⁵⁵ tena ¹⁵⁶ vā apariyaṇtena ñāṇena. ¹⁵⁶ Etena ¹⁵⁷ thero yaṃ yaṃ anumeyyaṃ ¹⁵⁸ atthaṃ

¹⁴³ DA cetasā

¹⁴⁴ A santevheva; G^m santavhe

¹⁴⁵ ABGG^mM °nivāsaṃ anāgat' aṃsaññāṇavasena

P karosi

¹⁴⁷ AG^m °kkhepanassa

M paṭipakkhepassa

¹⁴⁸ AG^m °kkhittā; BG °kkhitattā

¹⁴⁹ ABGG^mM mano-

¹⁵⁰ B^mP omit

¹⁵¹ AG^m nicchitetīti
BGM nicchineti

* . . . * ABGG^mM omit

¹⁵²⁻¹⁵² P anu ayo only

¹⁵³ AG^m cinto

BGM cinno

For cintito?

¹⁵⁴ DA uppamāno (A misprint)

¹⁵⁵ B^mP °yantattā

¹⁵⁶⁻¹⁵⁶ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁵⁷ B^mP eten' eva

¹⁵⁸ ABG^mM anumeyyaṃ
G sanumesam

ñātukāmo hoti, tattha tatth' assa asaṅgam appaṭihataṃ ¹⁵⁹
 anumānañāṇaṃ pavattatīti dasseti. Ten' āha so iminā ti 880, 14
 ādi. Tattha iminā ti iminā kāraṇena. 880, 14

Pākārassa thirabhāvaṃ uddham uddham dāpetīti ¹⁶⁰
uddāpaṃ, ¹⁶¹ pākāramūlaṃ. Ādi-saddena pākāradvāra- 880, 18
 khandhaparikhādīnaṃ ¹⁶² saṅgaho veditabbo. Paccante
 bhavaṃ *p a c c a n t i m a ṃ*. 880, 20

Paṇḍitadovārikaṭṭhāniyaṃ katvā thero attānaṃ dasse-
 tīti dassento *Ekadvāraṇ ti kasmā* ¹⁶³ āhāti codanaṃ samuṭ- 880, 25
 ṭhāpesi.

Yassā paññāya vasena puriso paṇḍito ti vuccati, taṃ
 paṇḍiccaṇ ti āha *paṇḍiccena samannāgato* ti. 880, 30

Taṃ-taṃ-iti-kattabbatāsu chekabhāvo vyattabhāvo
veyyattiyam. Medhati ¹⁶⁴ sammohaṃ ¹⁶⁵ hiṃsati vidhama- 880, 31
 tīti medhā, sā etassa atthīti *m e d h ā v ī*. Ṭhāne ṭhāne 880, 32
 uppatti etissā atthīti *ṭhān' uppattikā*, ṭhānaso uppajjana- 880, 32
 paññā. ¹⁶⁶

Anupariyanti ¹⁶⁷ etenāti anupariyāyo, so eva patho ti
A n u p a r i y ā y a p a t h o, parito pākārassa anusaṃ- 880, 34
 yāyanamaggo.

Pākārabhāgā sandhātabbā etthāti *P ā k ā r a s a n -* 880, 36
d h i, pākārassa phullitapadeso. ¹⁶⁸ So pana heṭṭhim'
 ante ¹⁶⁹ dvinnam pi iṭṭhakānaṃ vigamena evaṃ vuccatīti
 āha *dvinnam iṭṭhakānaṃ apagataṭṭhānaṇ* ti. 880, 36

Chinnatṭhānaṇ ti chinnabhinnapadeso, chinnaṭṭhānaṃ vā. 880, 37
 Taṃ hi vivaraṇaṇ ti vuccati.

Kilīṭṭhaṇ ti malinaṃ. *Upatāpentīti* kilesapariḷāhena san- 881, 1
 tāpenti. *Vibādhentīti* ¹⁷⁰ pīlenti. 881, 1

Uppannāya paññāya nīvaraṇehi na kiñci kātum sakkā ti
 āha *anuppannāya* ¹⁷¹ *paññāya uppajjitum na dentīti*. *Tasmā* 881, 3, 5
 ti paccayūpaghātena uppajjitum appadānato.

Catusu satipatṭhānesu sūṭṭhu ṭhapitacittā ti catubbidhāya 881, 7

¹⁵⁹ B^mP appatīhaṭa

¹⁶⁰ B^mP āpetīti

¹⁶¹ B^mP uddhāpaṃ

¹⁶² AB^mMP °dvārabandha-

¹⁶³ ABGG^mM tasmā

¹⁶⁴ ABGG^mM evāti

¹⁶⁵ B^m sammosaṃ

¹⁶⁶ B^m uppajjanaka-

¹⁶⁷ B^mP °pariyāyanti

¹⁶⁸ AG^m pullita-

¹⁶⁹ BG °anto

B^mP °antena

¹⁷⁰ So all MSS.

DA viheṭṭhenti *with* B^m v.l.

vibādhenti

¹⁷¹ AG^m anuppaññānaṇāyaṃ

BG anuppaññānaṇāya

M anuppaññattāya

- pi satipaṭṭhānabhāvanāya ¹⁷² samma-d-eva ṭhapitacittā appitacittā. ¹⁷³
- 881, 9 *Yathāsabhāvena bhāvetvā* ti aviparītasabhāvena yathā paṭipakkhā samucchiṇṇanti, evaṃ bhāvetvā.
- 881, 12 Purimanaye satipaṭṭhānāni bojjhaṅgā ca missakā adhip-
petā ti tato aññathā vattuṃ ¹⁷⁴ *Api c' etthāti* ādi vuttaṃ.
- 881, 14 *Missakā* ti samathavipassanāmaggavasena missakā. Ca-
tusu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacittā
- 881, 16 ti ādito vuttattā *Satipaṭṭhāne vipassanā ti gahetvā*,
satta bojjhaṅge yathābhūtaṃ bhāvetvā
ti vuttattā maggapariyāpannānaṃ yeva ca ¹⁷⁵ nesam
nipariyāyabojjhaṅgabhāvato, tesu ca sabbaso adhiga-
tesu ¹⁷⁶ Lokanāthena sabbaññutaññaṃ pi adhiḡatam eva
hotīti *bojjhaṅge* ¹⁷⁷ *maggo* ¹⁷⁸ *sabbaññutaññaṃ cāti gahite* ¹⁷⁹
881, 16 *sundaro pañho bhāveyyāti* Mahāsīvatthero āha. *Na paṇ'*
881, 17, 18 *evaṃ gahitaṃ porāṇehīti* adhippāyo. *Itīti* vuttappakāra-
881, 18 parāmasanaṃ. *Thero* ti Sāriputtatthero. *Tatthāti* tesu
881, 26 paccantanagar' ādisu. *Nagaraṃ viya nibbānaṃ* tad ¹⁸⁰
atthikehi upagantabbato, upagatānaṃ ca pariṣṣaya-
881, 27 rasukkhādhigamaṇaṭṭhānato. ¹⁸¹ *Pākāro viya sīlaṃ*, tad
881, 27 upagatānaṃ ¹⁸² parito ārakkhābhāvato. ¹⁸³ *Pariyāyapatho*
viya hiri ¹⁸⁴ sīla-pākārassa ¹⁸⁵ adhiṭṭhānabhāvato. Vuttaṃ
h' etaṃ :—
- “Pariyāyapatho ti kho bhikkhu ¹⁸⁶ hiriyā etaṃ adhi-
vacanaṃ ” ti. ^(p)
- 881, 28 *Dvāraṃ viya ariyamaggo* nibbānanagarappavesana-añjasa-
881, 28 bhāvato. ¹⁸⁷ *Paṇḍitadovāriko viya dhammasenāpati* nibbāna-
nagaraṃ ¹⁸⁸ pavīṭṭha-pavisanakānaṃ sattānaṃ sallakkha-
881, 35 nāto. *Dinno* ti dāpito, sodhito ti attho.

(p) ?

¹⁷² AG^m °bhāvanāyaṃ
¹⁷³ ABG^mP *omit*
¹⁷⁴ P vattuṃ
¹⁷⁵ AGG^mM vaca
¹⁷⁶ P °gatena
¹⁷⁷ BG bojjhaṅga
¹⁷⁸ BG maggā
DA magge ca
¹⁷⁹ AG^m gahetvā
¹⁸⁰ ABG^mM *omit*

¹⁸¹ AG^m °gamatṭhānato
¹⁸² ABG^mM upagānaṃ
¹⁸³ ABG ārakkhābhāvato
¹⁸⁴ *So all MSS*; DA samatho
¹⁸⁵ ABG^mM sīlaṃ-
¹⁸⁶ ABG^mM hi *instead*
¹⁸⁷ AG^mM °ppavesē-añjasa-
BG °nagarassa pavese-añjasa-
¹⁸⁸ B^mP °nagara

Nipphattidassan' atthan ti siddhidassan' atthaṃ, adhi- 882, 1
gamadassan' atthan ti attho. *Pañcanavuti pāsaṇḍesūti* ¹⁸⁹ 882, 3
idaṃ yasmā thero paribbājako hutvā tato pubbe ca ¹⁹⁰
nibbānapariyesanaṃ caramāno te te pāsaṇḍino ¹⁹¹ upasañ-
kamitvā nibbānaṃ pucchi, te nāssa cittaṃ ārādhesum,
taṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. Te pana pāsaṇḍā ¹⁹² heṭṭhā vuttā
eva.

Tatth' evāti ¹⁹³ tassa yeva bhāgineyyassa desiyamānade- 882, 17
sanāyaṃ. ¹⁹⁴ Parassa vaḍḍhitaṃ bhattaṃ bhuñjanto viya
sāvakaṇḍapāramiṇānaṃ hatthagataṃ akāsi, adhigañchi. ¹⁹⁵ 882, 17

Uttar' uttarān ¹⁹⁶ ti heṭṭhimassa heṭṭhimassa ¹⁹⁷ uttara- 882, 19
ṇato atikkamanato uttar' uttaraṃ, tato eva padhāna-
bhāvaṃ pāpitatāya *pañītapāñītaṃ*. *Uttar' uttarān* ¹⁹⁸ ti 882, 19
vā uparūpari. *Pañītapāñītan* ti pañītataraṃ pañītatamañ 882, 19
cāti attho.

Kaṇhan ti kālakaṃ saṅkilesadhammaṃ. *Sukkan* ti 882, 21
odātaṃ vodānadhammaṃ. *Savipakkhaṃ katvā* ti pahātabba- 882, 22
pahāyakaḥāvadassanavasena yathākkamaṃ ubhayaṃ sa-
vipakkhaṃ katvā. Ayaṃ kaṇhadhammo, imassa ayaṃ
pahāyako ti evaṃ *kaṇhaṃ paṭibāhetvā* ¹⁹⁹ desanāvasena 882, 22
nīharitvā *sukkaṃ*; ayaṃ sukkadhammo, iminā ayaṃ 882, 23
pahātabbo ti evaṃ *sukkaṃ paṭibāhetvā* ¹⁹⁹ *kaṇhaṃ*. *Sa-* 882, 23, 25
ussāhan ²⁰⁰ ti phal' uppādanasamatthataṃ vasena sabyā-
pāraṃ, ten' āha *savipākan* ti, vipākadhamman ti ²⁰¹ attho. 882, 25

Tasmim desite dhamme ti tasmim vuttanayena Bhagavā 882, 28
tumhehi desite dhamme *ekaccaṃ dhammaṃ* ²⁰² *sāvakaṇḍapāra-* 882, 28
mīṇānaṃ jānitvā paṭivijjhivā. Taṃ-jānane hi vutte
catusaccadhammajānanaṃ avuttasiddhan ti. *Catusacca-* 882, 30
dhammesūti idaṃ porāṇ' atthakathāya ²⁰³ vutt' ākāradas-
sanaṃ. Vipakkho ²⁰⁴ pana parato āgamissati. *Etthāti* 882, 31
dhammesu ²⁰⁵ *niṭṭhaṃ agaman* ²⁰⁵ ti etasmim
pade. *Therasallāpo* ti therānaṃ sallāpasadiso vinicchaya- 882, 31

¹⁸⁹ B^mP pāsaṇḍe ti

¹⁹⁰ BB^mP va

¹⁹¹ A pāsiddhino

¹⁹² ABGG^mM pāsāṇḍa

¹⁹³ ABGG^mM omī

¹⁹⁴ B^mP desiyamānāya desanāya

¹⁹⁵ B^mP gacchi

¹⁹⁶ So all MSS; DA °uttarin

¹⁹⁷ ABGG^mM once only

¹⁹⁸ AG^mM °uttariṃ

¹⁹⁹ B^mP and DA °bāhitvā

²⁰⁰ B^mP saha ussāhan

²⁰¹ B^mP add hi

²⁰² B^m and DA add nāma

²⁰³ B^mP °kathāyaṃ

²⁰⁴ ABGG^mM thitapakkho

²⁰⁵⁻²⁰⁵ BG tiṭṭham ahaman
P niggamanan

- 882, 31, 32 vādo. *Kālhalavāsīti* ²⁰⁶ *Kālhalavihāravāsī*. ²⁰⁶ *Idānīti* eta-
 882, 36 rahi *I d h ā h a m* ²⁰⁷ *b h a n t e* ti ādi vacanakāle. *Imas-*
miṃ pana thāne ti dhammesu *niṭṭham* agaman
 ti imasmiṃ padese, imasmiṃ vā *niṭṭhānakāraṇabhūte* ²⁰⁸
 882, 36 yoniso parivitakkane. *Imasmiṃ pana thāne buddhaguṇesu*
niṭṭham ²⁰⁹ *gato* ²⁰⁹ ti kasmā vuttaṃ? Nanu sāvakaṇāpāramī-
 ñāṇasamadhigatakāle eva therō buddhaguṇesu *niṭṭhaṇ*
 gato ti? Saccam etaṃ, idāni pana taṃ pākaṭaṃ jātan t
 883, 2; 882, 32 evaṃ vuttaṃ. *Sabban* ti *Catusaccadhammesūti* ādi Sum-
 883, 3 mattherena ²¹⁰ vuttaṃ sabbaṃ. *Arahatte niṭṭham* *gato* t
 etthāpi vuttanayen' eva anuyogaparihārā veditabbā. Yad
 pi dhammasenāpati: Sāvakaṇāpāramīñāṇaṃ mayā samadhi-
 gatan ti ito pubbe pi jānāti ye va, idāni pana asaṅkheyyā-
 parimeyyabhede buddhaguṇe nayaggāhavasena parigga-
 hetvā kiccāsiddhiyā tasmīṃ ñāṇe *niṭṭham* *gato* aho sīt
 883, 4- dassento *Mahāsīvatthero* ²¹¹ ... *pe* ... ²¹² *d h a m m e*
 883, -6 *s ū ti sāvakaṇāpāramīñāṇe niṭṭham* *gato* ti avoca.
- Buddhaguṇā pana nayato āgatā, te nayaggāhato yathā
 vato ²¹³ jānanto sāvakaṇāpāramīñāṇe tathājānanavasena
niṭṭham gatattā sāvakaṇāpāramīñāṇaṃ eva tassa aparāpar
 uppattivasena, tena ²¹⁴ sādhetabbakiccabahuṭāvasena ²¹⁵ ca
d h a m m e s ū ti puthuvacanena vuttaṃ. Anantāpari-
 meyyānaṃ anaññavisayānaṃ buddhaguṇānaṃ nayato pari-
 gaṇhanena ²¹⁶ therassa sātisayo Bhagavati pasādo uppaj-
 jatīti āha *bhiyyosomattāyāti* ādi.
- 883, 9 *Suṭṭhu akkhāto* ti vatvā taṃ ev' assa suṭṭhu akkhātatan
 883, 11 dassetuṃ *niyyāniko maggo* ti vuttaṃ. Svākkhātātā h
 883, 12 dhammassa, yad atthaṃ desito taṃ ²¹⁷ tad atthasādhaneṃ
 veditabbo. *Phal' atthāya niyyātīti* anantaravipākattā
 883, 12 attano uppattisamanantaram eva phalanipphādanavasena
 pavattatīti attho. Vattaccākarato ²¹⁸ *niyyātīti* vā *niyyāniko*
 883, 12 *niyyānasilo* ti vā. *Rāga-dosa-moha-nimmadanasamattho* t

²⁰⁶ AG^m Kālabbhala-
 B^mP Kālavalla-; M Kālha-
 DA Kālhalā-
²⁰⁷ B^mP idāham
²⁰⁸ ABGG^mM omīti *niṭṭhāna*
²⁰⁹⁻²⁰⁹ AG^m *niṭṭhāhato*
²¹⁰ B^mP Sumattherena
²¹¹ B^mP Mahāsiva-
²¹² ABGG^mMP omīti ... *pe* ...

²¹³ B^mP yāthā-
²¹⁴ B^mP *twice*
²¹⁵ B^mP bhāvetabba-
²¹⁶ B^mP pariggaṇha-
²¹⁷ B^mP omīti
²¹⁸ AG^mM °cākarato
 BG vattaccākarato
 M °cārato

idhāpi *Pasanno 'smi Bhagavalīti dasselīti* ānetvā sam- 883, 16
bandho.

Vaṅk' ādīti ādi-saddena jīmhaṇṇaṇṇa añṇe ca paṭi- 883, 15
pattidose saṅgaṇhāti. Bhagavā tumhākaṃ buddha-subud-
dhatā viya dhamma-sudhammatā, saṅghasuppaṭipatti²¹⁹
ca dhammesu niṭṭhaṃ²²⁰ gamanena sāvaka-pāramiṇṇaṇe
niṭṭhaṃ gatattā mayhaṃ suṭṭhu vibhūtā supākaṭā jātā ti
dassento therō svākkhātō Bhagavatā dham-
mo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti pasīdin ti
avoca.

3. *Anuttarabhāvo* ti seṭṭhabhāvo. Anuttaro Bhagavā 883, 20
yena guṇena, so anuttarabhāvo, taṃ *ānuttariyaṃ*. 883, 20

Yasmā tassāpi guṇassa kiñci uttaritaraṃ n' atthi,²²¹
tasmā vuttaṃ *sā tumhākaṃ desanā anuttarā ti vadatīti*. 883, 22

Kusaladhammesūti kusala-dhammanimittaṃ.²²² Nimitt' 883, 24
atthe hi etaṃ bhummaṃ, tasmā kusala-dhammadesanā-
hetum²²³ pi Bhagavā²²⁴ anuttaro ti attho. *Bhūmiṃ* 883, 26
dassento ti visayaṃ²²⁵ dassento.²²⁵ Kusala-dhammadesa-
nāya hi kusalā dhammā visayo.

Vuttaṭṭhā ti kusalesu dhammesūti evaṃ 883, 28
vuttavākye, evaṃ vā vuttadhammakotṭhāse.

Pañcadhā ti kasmā vuttaṃ, nanu chek' atṭhena pi 883, 30
kusalaṃ icchitabbam

“ Kusalo tvaṃ rathassa aṅgapaccaṅgānan ” ti (q)

ādisu? Saccam etaṃ, so pana chek' atṭho kosallasambhūt'
atṭhen' eva saṅgahito ti visum na gahito ti.²²⁶

“ Kacci nu bhoto, kacci bhoto anāmayan ” ti (r)

Jātake āgatattā *Jātakapariyāyaṃ paṭvā ārogy' atṭhena* 883, 31
*kusalaṃ vaṭṭatīti*²²⁷ vuttaṃ.

(q) M I 395

(r) J IV 427, 428

²¹⁹ ABGG^mM °pattiṇ

²²⁰ ABGG^m niṭṭhā
M niṭṭhāna

²²¹ B^mP add eva

²²² ABGG^mM omit nimittaṃ

²²³ B^mP °hetu

²²⁴ B^mP add va

²²⁵ BGM omit

²²⁶ B^mP omit

²²⁷ So all MSS.

DA vaḍḍhati

“ Taṃ kiṃ maññatha gahapatayo ime dhammā kusalā
vā akusalā vā sāvajjā vā anavajjā vā ” ti ^(s)

883, 32 ādisu suttapadesesu kusalā ti vuttadhammā eva anavajjā
ti vuttā ti āha *Suttantaṭṭhāyaṃ paṭvā anavajj’ aṭṭhena*
kusalaṃ vaṭṭatīti. Abhidhamme kosallan ti paññā āgatā
ti yonisomanasikārahetukassa kusalassa kosallasambhūṭ’
aṭṭho, darathābhāvadīpanato niddarath’ aṭṭho,

“ Kusalassa katattā upacitattā ” ti ^(u)

883, 33 vatvā iṭṭhaviṭṭhāniddisanato sukhaviṭṭhā’ aṭṭho ca abhi-
dhammanayasiddho ti āha *Abhidhamma . . . pe . . . vipāk’*
aṭṭhenāti. Bāhitikasutte Bhagavato kāyasamācār’ ādike
vaṇṇentena dhammabhaṇḍāgārikena

“ Yo kho mahārāja kāyasamācāro anavajjo ” ti ^(u)

883, 34 kusalo kāyasamācāro rañño Pasenadissa vutto. Na hi
884, 4 Bhagavato sukhaviṭṭhākaṃ ²²⁸ kammaṃ atthīti sabbasāvaj-
jarahitā kāyasamācār’ ādayo kusalā ti vuttā, idha pana
k u s a l e s u d h a m m e s ū t i bodhipakkhiyadhammā
kusalā ti vuttā. Te ca samathaviṭṭhānā maggasampayuttā
ek’ antena sukhaviṭṭhā evāti avajjarahitatāmattaṃ ²²⁹
upādāya anavajj’ aṭṭho kusala-saddo ti āha *Imasmim’ pana*
. . . pe . . . datṭhabban ti. Evañ ca katvā *Phalasatipaṭṭhānaṃ*
pana idha anadhippetan ti idaṃ ca vacanaṃ samatthitaṃ
hoti, avipākass’ eva ²³⁰ gahaṇan ti katvā.

883, 37 *Cuddasavidhenāti* ādi Mahāsatiṭṭhāne ²³¹ vuttanayen’
eva veditabbaṃ.

884, 6 *Paggah’ aṭṭhenāti* kusalassa ²³² pakkhassa paggaṇhanasa-
884, 7 bhāvena. *Kiccavasena* ti anuppannākusalanuppadān’ ādi-
kiccavasena. Tato eva c’ assa catubbidhatā.

884, 11 *Ijjhan’ aṭṭhenāti* nipphajjanasabhāvena. ²³³ Chand’ ādayo
eva iddhipādesu viṭṭhasabhāvā, itare avisiṭṭhā, tesam
884, 11 pi viseso chand’ ādikato ti āha *chand’ ādivasena nānāsa-*
bhāvā ti.

(s) A I 190

(u) Dhs 431

(u) M II 115

²²⁸ B^mP °vipāka

²²⁹ AG^mM anavajja-
BG āvajja-

²³⁰ B^mP savipākass’-

²³¹ B^mP Satipaṭṭhāne

²³² B^mP kusala

²³³ B^mP nippajjana-

Adhimokkh' ādisabhāvavasenāti pasādādhimokkh' ādi- 884, 16
salakkhaṇavasena.

Upatthambhan' atthenāti sampayuttadhammānaṃ upat- 884, 20
thambhakabhāvena.²³⁴ *Akampiy' atthenāti* ²³⁵ *paṭipakkhehi* 884, 20
akampiyabhāvena.²³⁶ *Salakkhaṇenāti* ²³⁷ *adhimokkh' ādi-* 884, 21
sabhāvena.

Niyyān' atthenāti saṅkilesapakkhato vaṭṭacārakato ca 884, 24
niggaman' atthena. *Upatthān' ādinā* ti upatthāna-dham- 884, 24
mavicaya - paggaha - sampiyāyana - passambhana - samādhān'
ajjhupakkhanasaṅkhātena attano sabhāvena.

He' atthenāti ²³⁸ *nibbānassa sampāpakahetubhāvena.* 884, 28
Dassan' ādinā ti dassanābhiniropana-pariggaha-samuṭṭhā- 884, 28
pana-vodāpana-paggah' upatthāna-samādhānasaṅkhātena
attano sabhāvena.

Sāsanassa pariyoṣānadassan' atthan ti sāsanaṃ nāma 884, 33
nippariyāyato ²³⁹ *sattatiṃsa bodhipakkhiyadhammā.*²⁴⁰
Tattha ye samathavipassanāsahagatā te sāsanaṃ ādi,
maggapariyāpanā majjhe, phalabhūtā pariyoṣānaṃ, taṃ
dassan' atthaṃ. Ten' āha *Sāsanassa hīti* ādi. 884, 33

Puna Etad ānuttariyaṃ bhante ti yathā- 884, 37
raddhāya desanāya nigamanaṃ. Vuttass' ev' atthassa
puna vacanaṃ hi nigamanaṃ dānaṃ.²⁴¹

Taṃ desanaṃ ti taṃ kusalesu dhammesu desanāppakāraṃ, 885, 1
desanāvidhiṃ, desetabbaṃ ca, *sakalaṃ* ²⁴² *sampunṇaṃ ana-* 885, 1
vasesaṃ, *abhiñānāti* abhivisiṭṭhena ñāṇena jānāti. *Asesaṃ* 885, 2, 3
abhiñānanato ²⁴³ *eva* ²⁴⁴ *Uttariṃ* upari *abhiññey-* 885, 5
yaṃ n' atthi. Ito ti Bhagavatā abhiññātato. *Añño* 885, 6
param' atthavasena *dhammo vā*, paññattivasena *puggalo* 885, 6
vā ayaṃ nāma yaṃ Bhagavā na jānātīti idaṃ n' atthi na
upalabbhati, sabbass' eva samma-d-eva tumhehi abhiñ-
ñātattā.

Kusalesu dhammesu abhiñānane, desanāya ca *Bhagavato* 885, 12
uttar' itaro n' atthi.

4. *Āyatanapaññāpanāsūti* cakkh' ādinaṃ rūp' ādinaṃ ca 885, 19

²³⁴ B^mP °bhanakabhāvena

²³⁵ ABGG^mM akappiy'-

²³⁶ ABGG^mM akappiya-

B^mP °piyasabhāvena

²³⁷ ABGG^mM sallakkha-

²³⁸ B^mP hetu 'tthenāti

²³⁹ G^m nippha-

²⁴⁰ ABGG^mM bodha-

²⁴¹ B^mP vuttaṃ

²⁴² B^mP add vā

²⁴³ DA abhiñānato

²⁴⁴ ABGG^mM evaṃ

āyatanānaṃ pabodhanesu ²⁴⁵; tesāṃ ajjhattika-bāhiravi-
bhāgato, sabhāgavibhāgato, ²⁴⁶ samudayato, atthaṅgamato,
aghato, ²⁴⁷ assādato, ²⁴⁸ ādinavato, nissaraṇato ca desanāyaṇ
ti attho.

885, 27 5. *Gabbh' okkamanesūti* gabbhabhāvena mātukucchissa ²⁴⁹
avakkamanesu anuppavesesu, gabbhe ²⁵⁰ vā mātukucchis-
siṃ avakkamanesu.

885, 30 *Pavisatīti* paccayavasena tattha nibbattanto ²⁵¹ pavisanto
viya hotīti katvā vuttaṃ.

885, 31 *Ṭhāti* ti santānaṭṭhiyā pavattati, tathābhūto ca
885, 31 tattha vasanto viya hotīti āha *vasatīti*.

885, 34 *Pakatilokiyamanussānaṃ paṭhamā gabbhāvakkantīti* pacu-
ramanussānaṃ gabbhāvakkanti desanāvasena idha paṭha-
886, 2 mā. *Dutiyā gabbhāvakkantīti* ādisu pi evaṃ yojanā vedi-
tabbā.

886, 11 *Alam evāti* yuttam ²⁵² eva.

886, 17 *Khipituṃ na sakkontīti* tathā vātānaṃ anuppajjanam eva
886, 22 vadati. *Sesan* ti puna *Etad ānuttariyaṇ* ti ādi
pāthapadesaṃ vadati.

6. Parassa cittaṃ ādisati etehīti ādesanāni, yathā-upaṭ-
ṭhitanimitt' ādīni, tāni eva aññamañña ²⁵³ asañña-
rūpena ṭhitattā ādesanavidhā, ²⁵⁴ ādesanābhāgā, tāsū
886, 24 *Ādesanavidhāsu*. Ten' āha *ādesanakotṭhāsesūti*.

886, 26 *Āgatanimittenāti* yassa ādisati, tassa, attano ca upagata-
nimittena, nimittasatthassa ²⁵⁵ lābhālābh' ādi-ādisanavidhi-
dassanavasena ²⁵⁶ pavattattā *idaṃ nāma bhavissatīti* vut-
886, 27 taṃ. Pāḷiyam pana *Evam pi te mano* ti ādinā
parassa citt' ādisanam eva āgataṃ, taṃ nidassanamattaṃ
886, 27 katan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Tathā ²⁵⁷ hi: *idaṃ nāma bhavissatīti*
vuttass' eva atthassa vibhāvanavasena vatthum ²⁵⁸ āgataṃ.
886, 26 *Gatanimittam* ²⁵⁹ nāma pakkamananimittam. ²⁶⁰ *Ṭhitanimit-*

²⁴⁵ B^mP sambodhanesu

²⁴⁶ ABGG^m sabbhāgato
M omits

²⁴⁷ AB^mG^mMP omits

²⁴⁸ BG assādayato

B^mP āhārato

²⁴⁹ AG^m gabbhakucchissa

B^mP ^okucchiyaṃ

²⁵⁰ BG gabbho

²⁵¹ B^m ^ottento

²⁵² ABGG^mM vuttam

²⁵³ B^mP ^om-aññassa

²⁵⁴ BG ādesanā-

²⁵⁵ B^mP nimittappattassa

G nimittasanthassa

²⁵⁶ B^mP ^odassanassa

²⁵⁷ AG^m yathā

²⁵⁸ B^mP vatthu

²⁵⁹ BGP and DA gati-

²⁶⁰ B^m gamana-

taṃ ²⁶¹ nāma attano samīpe ²⁶² ṭhānamittam, ²⁶² parassa gamanavasena ṭhānavasena ca gahetabbanimittam.

A m a n u s s ā n a ṃ ²⁶³ paracittavidūnam, itaresam pi 886, 38
vā savanavasena ²⁶⁴ parassa *cittam ṇatvā kathentānam* ²⁶⁵ 887, 2
sutvā. Yakkhapisāc' ādīnan ti kiṅkārayakkhānañ ²⁶⁶ c' eva 886, 38
kaṇṇapisāc' ādipisācānam ²⁶⁷ kumbhaṇḍa-nāg' ādīnañ ca.

Vitakkavipphāravasenāti ²⁶⁸ vipphārikabhāvena pavatta- 887, 3
vitakkassa vasena. *Uppannan* ti tato samuṭṭhitam. *Vip-* 887, 3, 4
phalapantānan ²⁶⁹ ti kassaci atthassa abodhanato virūpaṃ
vividham vā vippalapantānam. ²⁷⁰ *Suttappamatt' ādīnan* ²⁷¹ 887, 4
ti ādi-saddena vedan' aṭṭa ²⁷² khittacitt' ādīnam saṅgaho.
Mahā-aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana :

“ Idam vakkhāmi, evaṃ vakkhāmīti vitakkayato vitak-
kavipphārasaddo nāma uppajjati ” ti (v)

āgatattā jāgarantānam pakatisaṇṭhitānam ²⁷³ avippalapantānam
vitakkavipphārasaddo kadāci uppajjati viññāyati,
yo loke mantajappo ²⁷⁴ ti vuccati. Yassa Mahā-aṭṭhaka-
thāyaṃ asotaviññeyyatā (v) vuttā. Tādisaṃ hi sandhāya ²⁷⁵

“ Jivhātālucalan' ādikara-vitakkasamuṭṭhitam viññatti-
sahajam ²⁷⁶ eva ²⁷⁶ sukhumasaddam dibbasotena sutvā
ādisatīti sutte vuttan ” ti (w)

Ānand' ācariyo avoca. Vuttalakkaṇo eva pana nātisu-
khumo attano accāsannapadesa ṭhitassa ca maṃsasotassāpi
āpātham āgacchatīti sakkā viññātum. *Tassāti* tassa pug- 887, 5
galassa. *Tassa vassenāti* tassa vitakkassa vasena. Evam 887, 6
ayam pi ādesanavidhā cetopariyaññāvasen' eva āgatā ti

(v) DhsA 247

(w) Mūlaṭīkā I 75 (B^m ed.)

²⁶¹ So all MSS.

DA ṭhiti-

²⁶²⁻²⁶³ AG^m samīpaṭṭhāna-

²⁶³ B^mP manussānam

²⁶⁴ AG^m pana na

BGM pana vasena

²⁶⁵ B^mP add saddam

²⁶⁶ B^m hiṅkāra-; G^mM kiṅkāra-

²⁶⁷ M karaṇapisācānam

²⁶⁸ ABGM °vitthāranavasenāti

G^m °vitthāra-

²⁶⁹ AG^m vipallāsaphalapattānan

BGM vipallāsaphalapantānan

P vipphalantānan

²⁷⁰ B^mP palapan-

²⁷¹ B^mP Suttapamatt'-

²⁷² ABGG^mM vedanattā

²⁷³ B^mP pakatiyaṃ ṭhitānam

²⁷⁴ AG^m anto japo

BGM anto jappo

P manto jaggo

²⁷⁵ B^m adds viññattisahajam eva

²⁷⁶ B^m omits

- 887, 6 veditabbā. Keci pana: *Tassa vassenāti* tassa saddassa vassenāti atthaṃ vadanti, taṃ ayuttaṃ. Na hi saddaga-
haṇena ²⁷⁷ taṃ-samuṭṭhāpakacittaṃ ²⁷⁸ gayhati, saddaga-
haṇānusārena ²⁷⁷ pi tad atthass' eva gahaṇaṃ hoti, na
887, 5 cittaṃ. Eten' eva yad eke: *Yaṃ* ²⁷⁹ *vitakkayato* ti yaṃ
887, 6 atthaṃ vitakkayato ti atthaṃ vatvā, *Tassa vassenāti* tassa
atthassa vassenāti vaṇṇenti, taṃ pi paṭikkhittan ti ²⁸⁰
daṭṭhabbaṃ. ²⁸⁰
- 887, 7 Manasā saṅkharīyantīti *Maṇosaṅkhārā*, vedanā
887, 7 saññā. *Paṇihitā* ti paripphandavinayena ²⁸¹ padhā-
887, 7 nabhāvena nihitā ṭhapitā, ten' āha *cittasaṅkhārā sutttha-
pitā* ²⁸² ti.
- Vitakkassa vitakkaṇaṃ nāma uppādanam evāti āha
887, 8 *pavattessatīti*. *Pajānātīti* pubbe vuttapadasambandhas-
887, 9 sanavasena ²⁸³ āneti. *Āgamanenāti* jhānassa āgamanatṭhā-
887, 9 navasena. ²⁸⁴ *Pubbabhāgenāti* maggassa pubbabhāgena ²⁸⁵
vipassanārambhena. Ubhayam p' etaṃ yo sayam jhānalā-
bhī adhigatamaggo ca ²⁸⁶ aññaṃ tad atthāya ²⁸⁶ paṭipajjan-
taṃ disvā: Ayaṃ iminā nihārena paṭipajjanto addhā
jhānaṃ labhissati, maggaṃ adhigamissatīti abhiññāya
vinā anumānavasena jānātīti ²⁸⁷ dassetuṃ vuttaṃ. Ten'
887, 10, 19 āha *Āgamanena jānāti nāmāti* ādi. *Anantarā* ti vuṭṭhita-
kālaṃ sandhāy' āha. Tadā hi 'ssa ²⁸⁸ pavattavitakkapa-
jānanen' eva ²⁸⁹ jhānassa hānabhāgiyatādi ²⁹⁰-visesapajā-
nanam.
- Kim pan' idaṃ cetopariyaññaṃ parassa cittaṃ paric-
chijja jānantaṃ iddhicittabhāvato avisesato sabbesam pi
887, 22, 24 cittaṃ jānātīti? No ti dassento *Tatthāti* ādim āha. *Na
ariyānan* ti yena cittaṃ te ariyā nāma jātā, taṃ lok'
uttaracittaṃ na jānāti, ²⁹¹ uparimassa cittaṃ na jānāti ²⁹¹

²⁷⁷ B^mP saddaggaha-

²⁷⁸ BG °panakacittaṃ

²⁷⁹ DA *omits*

²⁸⁰ B^mP *omit*

²⁸¹ AG^m °vinanena

BG parippanda-

B^mP purimaparibandhavina-
yena

M °vinayanena

²⁸² P suttu ṭhapitā

²⁸³ AG^m °sambandhi-

²⁸⁴ AG^m āgamanavasena

²⁸⁵ B^mP sabbapubba-

²⁸⁶⁻²⁸⁶ AG^m aññatattāya

BG aññatattāya

M aññatattāya

²⁸⁷ B^mP jānāti taṃ

²⁸⁸ B^mP *omit* 'ssa

²⁸⁹ AG^m pavattanavitakkana-
pajānan' eva

²⁹⁰ AG^m gānagāgiyanāti

BG gānagāhiyatāni

M gānagāhitāya tāti

²⁹¹⁻²⁹¹ B^mP *omit*

appaṭividdhabhāvato. Yathā hi puthujjano sabbesam pi ariyānaṃ lok' uttaracittaṃ na jānāti appaṭividdhattā, evaṃ ariyo pi heṭṭhimo uparimassa lok' uttaracittaṃ na jānāti appaṭividdhattā eva. Yathā pana uparimo heṭṭhimam phalasamāpattiṃ na samāpajjati, kim evaṃ so tassa lok' uttaracittaṃ na jānātīti codanaṃ sandhāy' āha *Uparimo* 887, 25
pana heṭṭhimassa jānātīti, paṭividdhattā ti adhippāyo.
Uparimo heṭṭhimam na ²⁹² *samāpajjātīti* vatvā tattha 887, 28
kāraṇam āha *Tesaṃ hīti* ādi. *Tesaṃ* ti ariyānaṃ. Heṭṭhimā 887, 29
heṭṭhimā samāpatti bhummantarappattiyā ²⁹³ paṭippassad-
dhikappā, ²⁹⁴ ten' āha *tatra vatti* ²⁹⁵ *yeva hotīti*, na upari- 887, 30
bhūmivatti. ²⁹⁶

Nimitt' ādivasena nātassa kadāci byabhicāro ²⁹⁷ pi siyā,
na pana abhiññānāpene nātassāti āha *Celo . . . pe . . . n'* 887, 31
atthīti. T a m B h a g a v ā ti ādi *Sesaṃ* nāma. 887, 33

7. *Brahmajāle* ti Brahmajālasuttavaṇṇanāyam. Uttara- 887, 34
padalopena h' esa niddeso. *Ā t a p p a n ti viriyam* 888, 1
ātapati kosajjam sabbam pi saṅkilesapakkhan ti. Kusala-
viriyass' eva h' ettha gahaṇam appamād' ādi-pad' antara-
sannidhānato. ²⁹⁸ *Padahitabbato* ti padahanato, bhāvanam 888, 1
uddissa vāyamanato ²⁹⁹ ti attho. *Anuyūñjitabbato* ti anu- 888, 2
yūñjanato. Idisaṇam padānam bahulam kattuvissayatāya
icchitabbattā ātappapadassa viya itaresam pi kattusā-
dhanatā daṭṭhabbā.

Paṭipattiyaṃ nappamajjati etenāti *A p p a m ā d o*, 888, 3
sati-avippavāso.

Sammā manasi karoti etenāti *S a m m ā m a n a s i -* 888, 4
k ā r o, tathāpavatto kusalacitt' uppādo. Bhāvanānu-
yogam eva tathā vadati.

Desanākkamena *paṭhamā*, *dassanasamāpatti nāma* kara- 888, 9
jakāye paṭikkul' ākāraṇa samma-d-eva dassanavasena
pavattanasamāpattibhāvato. ³⁰⁰ *Nippariyāyen' evāti* vutta- 888, 11
lakkhaṇa-dassanasamāpatti-sannissayattā, dassanamagga-

²⁹² AG^mP *omit*

²⁹³ BG *add* paṭippassaddhapattiyā

²⁹⁴ ABGG^mM 'ppassaddha-

²⁹⁵ B^mP tatr' upapatti

G^m tatra vatrati

DA tatra upapatti *with* v.l.

tatra vatti

²⁹⁶ B^mP 'bhūmipatti

²⁹⁷ AG^mM byābhi-

²⁹⁸ ABGG^mM 'dhānako

²⁹⁹ AG^m bhāvayamanato

³⁰⁰ BG pavattibhāvato

B^mMP pavattasamāpatti-

phalabhāvato ca paṭhamam³⁰¹ Sāmaññaphalapariyāyena³⁰² vinā dassanasamāpatti.

888, 15 *A t i k k a m m a c h a v i m a ṃ s a l o h i t a ṃ a ṭ -*
ṭ h i ṃ p a c c a v e k k h a t i t i t ā n i a p a c c a v e k k h i t v ā
a ṭ ṭ h i m e v a p a c c a v e k k h a t i. A ṭ ṭ h i - ā r a m m a ṇ ā d i b b a c a k k h u -
*p ā d a k a j j h ā n a s a m ā p a t t i t i v u t t a n a y e n a a ṭ ṭ h i - ā r a m m a ṇ ā*³⁰³
*d i b b a c a k k h u - a d h i ṭ ṭ h ā n ā*³⁰⁴ *p a ṭ h a m a j j h ā n a s a m ā p a t t i. Y o*
*h i b h i k k h u ā l o k a k a s i ṇ a*³⁰⁵ *c a t u t t h a j j h ā n a ṃ n i b b a t t e t v ā*
t a ṃ p ā d a k a ṃ k a t v ā a d h i g a t a d i b b a c a k k h u ṇ ā ṇ o h u t v ā
*s a v i ṇ ṇ ā ṇ a k e k ā y e a ṭ ṭ h i ṃ*³⁰⁶ *p a r i g g a h e t v ā*³⁰⁷ *t a t t h a p a ṭ i k -*
*k ū l a m a n a s i k ā r a v a s e n a p a ṭ h a m a j j h ā n a ṃ*³⁰⁸ *n i b b a t t e t i, t a s -*
888, 16 *s ā y a ṃ p a ṭ h a m a j j h ā n a s a m ā p a t t i*³⁰⁹ *d u t i y ā d a s s a n a -*
888, 14 *s a m ā p a t t i. T e n a v u t t a ṃ a ṭ ṭ h i a ṭ ṭ h i t i ā d i. Y o p a n '*
e t t h a p ā ṭ i y a ṃ d v a t t i ṃ ' ā k ā r a m a n a s i k ā r o v u t t o, s o m a g g a -
s o d h a n a v a s e n a v u t t o. T a t t h a v ā k a t a p a r i c a y a s s a s u k h e n '
e v a v u t t a n a y ā a ṭ ṭ h i p a c c a v e k k h a n ā s a m i j j h a t i t i. T e n ' e v '
888, 17 *e t t h a*³¹⁰ *i m a ṃ*³¹¹ *e v ā t i*^{311(?)}. *A t i k k a m m a*³¹²
888, 18 *c ā t i*³¹² *ca-saddo*³¹³ *samuccay' attho. Taṃ jhānaṃ* *ti*
y a t h ā v u t t a ṃ p a ṭ h a m a j j h ā n a ṃ. A y a n t i a y a ṃ s a k a d ā g ā -
*m i p h a l a s a m ā p a t t i. S ā t i s a y a ṃ*³¹⁴ *c a t u s a c c a d a s s a n a g a m a -*
888, 18 *n a t o*³¹⁵ *pariyāyena vinā mukhyā dutiyā dassanasamāpatti.*
888, 19 *Yāva tatiyamaggā vaṭṭatīti āha khīn' āsavassa vasena ca-*
t u t t h ā d a s s a n a s a m ā p a t t i k a t h i t ā t i.

Pāṭiyam purisassa cāti ca-saddo byatirekena, tena yathāvuttasamāpattidvayato vuccamānaṃ yeva imassa visesaṃ joteti.

888, 21 Avicchedena pavattiyā sotasadisatāya viññāṇam eva *v i ṇ ṇ ā ṇ a s o t a ṃ*, etaṃ viññāṇam purimato anantara-paccayaṃ labhitvā pacchimassa anantarapaccayo hutvā pavattatīti ayam assa sotagatatāya³¹⁶ sotasadisatā.³¹⁷ Yasmā pajānitabbabhāvena vuttaṃ ekam ev' ettha³¹⁸

³⁰¹ AB^mG^mP paṭhama

³⁰² B^mP °phalaṃ pari-

³⁰³ AG^m °ārammaṇaṃ

³⁰⁴ AG^m °aṭṭhāna

BGM °adhiṭṭhānaṃ

³⁰⁵ B^mP °kasiṇe

³⁰⁶ AGG^mM aṭṭha; B aṭṭhi

³⁰⁷ ABGG^mM paṭigga-

³⁰⁸ ABGG^mM paṭhamam jhānaṃ

³⁰⁹ AG^m °jjhānaṃ-

³¹⁰ AG^mM tenevottha

³¹¹⁻³¹¹ AG^mM imaṃ mevāti

BB^mGP imaṃ c' evāti

³¹²⁻³¹² ABGG^mM atikkamman ti

³¹³ A saca-saddo

³¹⁴ ABGG^mM sātisaya

³¹⁵ B^mP °dassanā-

³¹⁶ B^mP sot' āgata-

³¹⁷ BGM °sadisatāya

³¹⁸ B^mP eva c' ettha

viññāṇaṃ, atthakathāyaṃ *Viññāṇasotaṃ ti viñ-* 888, 21
ñāṇaṃ evāti vuttaṃ.

Dvīhi ³¹⁹ *bhāgehīti* orabhāgāparabhāgehi. Idha-loke hi 888, 22
'ssa orabhāgo, paraloko parabhāgo dvinnam pi vasen' etaṃ
sambandhan ti. Ten' āha *Idha-loke patiṭṭhitān* 888, 23
ti ādi. Viññāṇassa khaṇe khaṇe bhijjantassa ³²⁰ kā nāma
katthaci ³²⁰ patiṭṭhitatā? Taṇhāvasena pana taṃ patiṭ-
ṭhitān ³²¹ ti vuccatīti āha *chandarāgavasenāti* ādi. *Vuttaṃ 888, 23
h' etaṃ :—

“ Kabaliṅkāre ce bhikkhave āhāre atthi rāgo, atthi
nandī, atthi taṇhā, patiṭṭhitāṃ tattha viññāṇaṃ virūl-
haṃ. Yattha patiṭṭhitāṃ viññāṇaṃ virūlhaṃ . . . pe
. . . atthi tattha āyatiṃ punabbhavābhiniṃbatti ” ti ^(x)

ādi. *Kamman* ti kusalākusalakammaṃ, upayogavacanam 888, 24
etaṃ. *Kammato upagacchantan* ti kammabhāvena upagac- 888, 25
chantāṃ, viññāṇan ti adhippāyo.* Abhisāṅkhāraviñ-
ñāṇaṃ hi yena kammanā ³²² sahagataṃ, añña-d-atthu
tabbhāvam eva upagataṃ hutvā pavattati. *Idha-loke* 888, 25
patiṭṭhitān nāma idha katūpacitakammabhāvūpagamanato.
Kammabhāvaṃ ³²³ *ākaḍḍhantaṃ* ³²⁴ ti kammaviññāṇaṃ ³²⁵ 888, 26
attanā sampayuttakammaṃ javāpetvā paṭisandhinibbat-
tanena tad abhimukhaṃ ākaḍḍhantaṃ. Ten' eva paṭi-
sandhinibbattanasāmatthiyena *paraloke patiṭṭhitān nāma* 888, 26
attani phalassa tattha patiṭṭhāpanena. Keci pana : Abhi-
saṅkhāraviññāṇaṃ parato ³²⁶ vipākaṃ dātuṃ asamatthaṃ
idha-loke patiṭṭhitāṃ nāma, dātuṃ samatthaṃ pana para-
loke patiṭṭhitāṃ nāmāti vadanti. Taṃ tesāṃ matimattaṃ,
ubhaya to abbocchinnaṃ ti vuttattā. Yaṇ
ca tehi paraloke patiṭṭhitān ti vuttaṃ, taṃ idha-loke pi
patiṭṭhitāṃ eva. Na hi tassa idha-loke patiṭṭhitabhāvena
vinā ³²⁷ paraloke ³²⁸ patiṭṭhitabhāvo sambhavati. *Sekha-* 888, 27

(x) S II 102

³¹⁹ B^m adds pi

³²⁰⁻³²⁰ B^mP kāmaṃ n' atthi kassaci

³²¹ ABGG^mM twice

* . . . * BG omit

³²² B^mP kammunā

³²³ AG^m °bhāvāvaṃ; B^m °bhavaṃ

P kammaṃ bhavaṃ

DA °bhavaṃ with v.l. °bhāvāvaṃ

³²⁴ ABGG^mM ākaḍḍhanan

³²⁵ M kammaṃ-

³²⁶ AG^m sarayato

BGM sarasato

³²⁷ AG^m omit

BGM pi nāparaṃ

³²⁸ AG^m omit

- 888, 28 *puthujjanānam* ³²⁹ *celopariyañāṇan* ti sekhānaṃ ³³⁰ putlu-
janānañ ca ³³¹ cetaso ³³¹ paricchindanakañāṇaṃ. ³³² *Kathi-*
taṃ paricchinditabbassa cetaso chandarāgavasena patiṭ-
ṭhitabhāvacodanato. ³³³
- Catutthāya dassanasamāpattiyā tatiyadassanasamāpat-
tiyaṃ vuttapaṭikkhepena attho veditabbo.
- 888,36; 889,4 Purimānaṃ dvinnaṃ samāpattinaṃ pubbe samatha-
vasena atthassa vuttattā idāni vipassanāvasena dassetuṃ
Api cāti ādi vuttaṃ. *Niccalam eva* pubbe vuttassa atthassa
anapanetabbato. ³³⁴ Atth' antar' antatāya ³³⁵ dassiyamā-
889, 4 nāya padaṃ calitaṃ nāma na ³³⁶ hoti. *Aparo nayo* ti
ettha paṭhamajjhānassa paṭhamadassanasamāpattibhāve
889, 5 apubbaṃ n' atthi. *Dutiyaajjhānaṃ dutiyā* ti ettha pana :
Aṭṭhike ³³⁷ vaṇṇakasiṇavasena paṭiladdhadutiyaajjhānaṃ
dutiyaṃ dassanasamāpattīti vadanti, tatiyaajjhānaṃ pi tath'
eva paṭiladdhaṃ. Dassanasamāpattibhāvo pana yo bhik-
khu ālokakasiṇe ³³⁸ catutthajjhānaṃ nibbattetvā taṃ pāda-
kaṃ katvā adhigatadibbacakkhuñāṇo ³³⁹ hutvā saviññāṇake
aṭṭhiṃ pariggahetvā tattha vaṇṇakasiṇavasena heṭṭhimāni
889, 6 tīṇi jhānāni nibbattetī, tassa. *Tatiyaajjhānaṃ tatiyā* dassana-
samāpatti adhiṭṭhānabhūtaṃ dabbacakkhuñāṇassa vasena.
889, 6 *Catutthajjhānaṃ catutthā* rūpāvacaracatutthajjhānaṃ nib-
battetvā taṃ pādakaṃ katvā adhigatadibbacakkhuñāṇassa
taṃ catutthajjhānaṃ catutthā dassanasamāpatti. Idhāpi
sekhaputhujjanānaṃ ³⁴⁰ cetaso paricchindanena tatiyā das-
sanamāpatti, arahato cittassa paricchindanena catutthā
dassanasamāpatti veditabbā. Evaṃ h' esā ³⁴¹ atthavaṇ-
ṇanā pāliyaṃ saṃsandeyya. *Paṭhamamaggo* ti ādisu aṭṭhi-
889, 7 ārammaṇa-paṭhamajjhānapādako *paṭhamamaggo paṭhamā*
889, 7 *dassanasamāpatti*. Aṭṭhi - ārammaṇa - dutiyaajjhānapādako
889, 8 *dutiyaṃ maggo* dutiyā dassanasamāpatti. Paracittañāṇasaha-
gatā ³⁴² catutthajjhānapādakā tatiyacatutthamaggā tati-

³²⁹ B^mP sekkha-

³³⁰ AG^m sekhara ; BGM sekha
B^mP sekkhānaṃ

³³¹⁻³³¹ ABGG^mM so only

³³² AG^mM °ccindaka-

BG parindaka-

³³³ B^mP °bhāvajotānato

³³⁴ BB^mGP apanetabbato

³³⁵ AB^mG^mMP °antar' atthatāya

³³⁶ B^mP omit

³³⁷ B^mP atthika

³³⁸ BG °kasiṇa

³³⁹ B^mP °cakkhuko

³⁴⁰ B^mP sekkha-

³⁴¹ ABGG^mM heṭṭhā

³⁴² ABGG^mM pari-

yacatutthadassanasamāpattiyo ti.³⁴³ Purisassa viññā-
napajānanaṃ³⁴⁴ pan' ettha asammohavasena' eva³⁴⁵ daṭ-
ṭhabbaṃ.

8. *Puggala paṇṇatti sūti*³⁴⁶ puggalānaṃ paññā- 889, 11
panesu, guṇavisesavasena aññamaññaṃ asaṅkarato ṭha-
panesu. *Lokavohāravasenāti* lokasammutivasena. Loka- 889, 11
vohāro h' esa yad idaṃ *Satto puggalo* ti ādi. Rūp' ādisu 889, 11
sattavisattatāya *satto*. Tassa tassa nikāyassa³⁴⁷ pūraṇato, 889, 11
galanato, maraṇavasena patanato ca *puggalo*. Santatiyā 889, 11
nayanato³⁴⁸ *naro*. Attabhāvassa posanato *poso*. *Evaṃ* 889, 12
paññāpetabbāsu voharitabbāsu. Sabbam etaṃ puggalo ti
imissā sādharmaṇapaññattiyā vibhāvanavasena vuttaṃ, na
idhāhippeta-asādhāraṇapaññattiyā. Tasmā *loka paññatti-* 889, 12
sūti sattalokagatapaññattisu. *Anuttaro hoti* anaññasā- 889, 16
dhāraṇattā tassa paññāpanassa.

*Dvīhi bhāge*hīti kāraṇe nissakke c' etaṃ puthuvacanaṃ, 889, 18
āvutti-ādivasena cāyaṃ³⁴⁹ attho veditabbo ti āha *arūpa-* 889, 19
samāpattiyā ti ādi. Etena

“ Samāpattiyā vikkhambhanavimokkhena, maggena sa-
mucchedavimokkhena vimuttattā ubhatobhāgavimutto ”
ti (y)

evaṃ pavatto Tipiṭaka-Cūlanāgattheravādo,

“ Nāmakāyato rūpakāyato ca vimuttattā ubhatobhāga-
vimutto ” ti (z)

evaṃ pavatto Tipiṭaka-Mahādhammarakkhitattheravādo,

“ Samāpattiyā vikkhambhanavimokkhena ekavāraṃ
vimutto³⁵⁰ maggena samucchedavimokkhena ekavāraṃ
vimuttattā ubhatobhāgavimutto ” ti (a1)

evaṃ pavatto Tipiṭaka-Cūlābhayattheravādo cāti imesaṃ
tiṇṇaṃ pi theravādānaṃ ekajjhaṃ saṅgaho kato ti daṭ-
ṭhabbaṃ. *Vimutto* ti kilesehi vimutto, kilesavikkhambha- 889, 19

(y) ?

(z) ?

(a1) ?

³⁴³ ABGG^mM omit

³⁴⁴ BG °parijānanaṃ

³⁴⁵ B^mP °vasena

³⁴⁶ So all MSS.

D and DA °paññattisu

³⁴⁷ B^mP sattani kāyassa

³⁴⁸ ABGG^mM yanato

³⁴⁹ BG vāyaṃ

³⁵⁰ B^mP add va

- nasamucchedanehi ³⁵¹ vā kāyadvayato vimutto ti attho.
 889, 20, 22 *Arūpasamāpattīnan* ti niddhāraṇe sāmivacanaṃ. *Arahat-*
tappatta-anāgāmino ti bhūtapubbagatiyā vuttaṃ. Na hi
 889, 23 arahattappatto anāgāmī nāma hoti. *Pāḷīti* Puggalapaññat-
 889, 24 tipāḷi. ^(b1) *Aṭṭha vimokkhe kāyena phusitvā* ti aṭṭha samā-
 889, 25 pattiyo sahaajātanāmakāyena paṭilabhitvā. *Paññāya c'*
assa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā hontīti vipassanāpaññāya ³⁵²
 saṅkhāragataṃ, maggapaññāya ³⁵³ cattāri saccāni passitvā
 889, 25 cattāro pi āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. *Disvā* ti dassanahetu.
 Na hi āsave ³⁵⁴ paññāya ³⁵⁵ passanti, dassanakāraṇā pana
 parikkhīṇā ti vuttā, dassan' āyattaparikkhīṇattā. ³⁵⁶ Evaṃ
 hi dassanaṃ āsavānaṃ khayassa purimakiriyaḥbhāvena
 vuttaṃ.
- 889, 27 Paññāya visesato mutto ti *Paññāvimutto*
 889, 30 anavasesato āsavānaṃ parikkhīṇattā. *Aṭṭhvimokkhaṇā-*
khepavasena' eva na tad ³⁵⁷ ekadesabhūta-rūpajjhānapaṭik-
 khepavasena. ³⁵⁸ Evaṃ hi arūpajjhān' ekadesābhāve pi
 aṭṭhvimokkhaṇāpattikkhepo ³⁵⁹ na hotīti siddhaṃ hoti. Arū-
 pāvacarajjhānesu hi ekasmim pi sati ubhatobhāgavimutto
 yeva nāma hoti, na paññāvimutto. ³⁶⁰
- 889, 34 *Phuṭṭh' antaṃ sacchikarotīti* ³⁶¹ phuṭṭhānaṃ ³⁶² anto
 phuṭṭh' anto, ³⁶² phuṭṭhānaṃ arūpajjhānānaṃ anantaro ³⁶³
 kālo ³⁶⁴ ti ³⁶⁴ adhippāyo. Accantasamyoge c' etaṃ upayo-
 gavacanaṃ, phuṭṭhānantarakālaṃ ; ³⁶⁵ eva sacchikātabbaṃ,
 sacchikato sacchikaraṇūpāyenāti vuttaṃ hoti. Ten' āha
 889,34; 890,3 *Yo* ³⁶⁶ *jhānaphassaṇa* ³⁶⁷ ti ādi. *Ekacce āsavā* ti heṭṭhima-
 maggattayavajjhā ³⁶⁸ āsavā. Yo hi arūpajjhānena rūpa-
 kāyato nāmakāy' ekadesato ca vikkhambhanavimokkhena
 vimutto, ³⁶⁹ tena nirodhasaṅkhāto vimokkho ālocito pakā-

(b1) Pug 14

³⁵¹ BG °samucched' aṅgehi
³⁵² AG^mM vipassanā hontīti
 paññāya
³⁵³ AG^m °paññā
³⁵⁴ AG^mM āsavā
 BG āsava
³⁵⁵ AG^m paññā
³⁵⁶ ABGG^mM °kkhayattaṃ
³⁵⁷ AG^m na ; BGM te
³⁵⁸ ABGG^mM desebhūta-
³⁵⁹ ABGG^m °kkhepe
 M °paṭipakkhepo

³⁶⁰ B^mP add ti
³⁶¹ ABGG^mM °kato ti
³⁶²⁻³⁶² ABGG^mM aputṭhanto
³⁶³ AG^m antare
 BGM antaro
³⁶⁴ ABGG^mM omit
³⁶⁵ AG^m phuṭṭh' antara-
³⁶⁶ B^mP so
³⁶⁷ ABGG^mM jhānassan
³⁶⁸ BGM °vavajjha
³⁶⁹ BG vimokkho

sito viya hoti, na pana kāyena sacchikato. Nirodham pana ārammaṇaṃ katvā ekaccesu āsavesu khepitesu tena sacchikato hoti, tasmā so sacchikātabbanirodham yathālocitaṃ nāmakāyena sacchikarotīti *k ā y a s a k k h ī* ti vuccati, na 890, 4 tu vimutto ti ekaccānaṃ āsavānaṃ aparikkhīnattā.

Diṭṭh' antam patto ti dassanasaṅkhātassa maggañāṇassa ³⁷⁰ 890, 5 anantaraṃ patto ti attho. *Diṭṭhattā patto* ti vā ³⁷¹ pāṭho, tena catusaccadassanasaṅkhātāya diṭṭhiyā nirodhassa patta-³⁷² taṃ dipeti, ten' āha *Dukkha saṅkhārā* ti ādi. Paṭhama-^{890, 6} phalato paṭṭhāya yāva aggamaggā *diṭṭhi p a t t o* ti āha *eso* ³⁷³ *pi* ³⁷³ *kāyasakkhī viya chabbidho hotīti. Idam* ^{890, 8, 9} *dukkhan* ti

“Idaṃ dukkhaṃ, ettakaṃ dukkhaṃ, na ito uddham dukkhan” ti ^(c1)

yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yathāva-sarasato ³⁷⁴ *pajānanto va* ^{890, 9} *ṭhapetvā taṇhaṃ, pañc' upādānakkhandhe dukkhasaccaṃ* ti pajānāti. Taṇhaṃ pana idaṃ ³⁷⁵ *dukkhaṃ ito samudeti*, tasmā *ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.* (890, 10) *Yasmā idaṃ* ³⁷⁶ *dukkhaṃ, dukkhasamudayo ca nibbānaṃ* patvā nirujjhanti vūpasammanti ³⁷⁷ *appavattiṃ gacchanti*, tasmā taṃ *ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.* (890, 10) Ariyo pana aṭṭh' aṅgiko maggo taṃ dukkhanirodham gacchati, tena taṃ *ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti* ^{890, 10} *yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ettāvata nānākkhaṇe* ³⁷⁸ *saccava-* *vatthānaṃ* ³⁷⁹ *dassitaṃ. Idāni taṃ ekakkhaṇe dassetaṃ* *Tathāgatappaveditā* ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Tathāgatappaveditā* ti ^{890, 11} *Tathāgatena bodhimaṇḍe paṭividdhā viditā* ³⁸⁰ *pākaṭā katā. Dhammā* ti catusaccadhammā. *Vodiṭṭhā hontīti* ^{890, 12} *sudiṭṭhā* ³⁸¹ *honti. Vocaritā* ³⁸¹ *ti sucaritā, tesu tesu* ³⁸² *tena paññā* ^{890, 12} *suṭṭhu carāpitā* ³⁸³ *ti attho. Ayan* ti *ayaṃ evarūpo* ^{890, 13} *puggalo* ³⁸³ *diṭṭhi p a t t o* ti vuccati.

(c1) DA I 224

³⁷⁰ B^mP sot' āpattimaggañāṇassa

³⁷¹ B^mP pi

³⁷² AG^m pattaṃ taṃ; BGM pattaṃ

³⁷³ ABGG^mM omīti

³⁷⁴ B^mP yasmā idaṃ yāthāva-sara-
sato pajānāti

³⁷⁵ ABGG^mM taṃ

³⁷⁶ ABGG^mM yaṃ

³⁷⁷ B^mP °samanti

³⁷⁸ AB^mP nāna-

³⁷⁹ ABGG^mM sabbavavatthānaṃ

³⁸⁰ AG^m add paṭividdhā

³⁸¹ AG^m voracitā; BG ceritā
M coratitā

³⁸² B^mP once only

³⁸³ ABGG^mM carāvitā

- 890, 14 *Saddhāya vimutto* ti saddahanavasena vimutto, etena sabbathā avimuttassa³⁸⁴ pi³⁸⁴ saddhāmattena vimuttabhāvaṃ dasseti. *Saddhā vimutto* ti vā saddhāya adhimutto ti attho. *Vuttanayen' evāti* kāyasakkhimhi vuttanayen' eva. *No ca kho yathā diṭṭhippattassāti* yathā diṭṭhippattassa āsavā parikkhīṇā, na evaṃ saddhāya³⁸⁵ vimuttassāti³⁸⁵ attho. Kiṃ pana nesam kilesappahāne nānattaṃ atthīti? N' atthi. Atha kasmā saddhāvimutto diṭṭhippattaṃ na pāpuṇāti? Āgamanīyanānattena. Diṭṭhippatta hi āgamanamhi kilese vikkhambhento appa-dukkena akilamanto va³⁸⁶ sakkoti vikkhambhetum, saddhāvimutto³⁸⁷ dukkena kilamanto vikkhambheti, tasmā diṭṭhippattaṃ na pāpuṇāti. Ten' āha *etesu hīti* ādi.
- 890, 20 Ārammaṇaṃ yathāvato dhāreti avadhāretīti³⁸⁸ *Dhammo*,
890, 32 paññā. *Paññāpubbaṅgaman* ti paññāpadhānaṃ. Paññaṃ³⁸⁹
890, 33 vāhetīti³⁹⁰ paññāvāhi,³⁹¹ paññā³⁹² sātisaṃ pavattetīti
attho. Paññā vā imaṃ puggalaṃ vāheti,³⁹³ nibbāna-
890, 34 bhimukhaṃ gametīti attho. *Saddhānusārīniddese* pi es'
891, 6 eva nayo. *Tasmā* ti Visuddhimagge vuttattā, tato eva
Visuddhimagge³⁹⁴ taṃ-saṃvaṇṇanāsu vuttanayen' ev' ettha
attho veditabbo.
- 891, 8 9.³⁹⁵ *Padahanavasena*ti bhāvanānuyogavasena. *Satta boj-
jhaṅgā padhānā ti vuttā* vivekanissit' ādibhāvena padahi-
tabbato³⁹⁶ bhāvetabbato.³⁹⁷
- 891, 13 10. *Dukkheṇa kasireṇa samādhim uppādentassāti*³⁹⁸ pubba-
bhāge āgamanakāle kicchena dukkheṇa sasaṅkhāreṇa sam-
payogena³⁹⁹ kilamantassa kilese vikkhambhetvā lok' uttara-
891, 14 samādhim uppādentassa. *Dandhaṃ*⁴⁰⁰ taṃ⁴⁰¹ *thānaṃ*⁴⁰¹
abhijānantassāti vikkhambhitesu kilesesu vipassanāparivāse

384-384 AG^mM adhimuttassāpi
BG adhimuttassāti
385-385 ABGG^mM saddhādhimut-
tassāti
386 B^mP ca
387 BG °vimokkho
388 AG^m avam dhāre-
BG °dhārotīti
389 ABGG^mM paññā
390 AG^m hotīti; BG vāhotīti
M vāhotīti
391 ABGG^m paññāvāhi
392 B^mP paññaṃ

393 AG^mM vāhoti
394 AGG^mM °magga
395 From here DA para numbers do
not correspond with D up to para
16.
396 ABGG^mM padahita only
397 AG^m bhāvadassito
398 BG °dentā ti
399 B^mP sappayo-
400 AG^m dāttha; BG dabbam
M dandam
401 ABGG^mM kaṭṭhānaṃ

ciraṃ vasitvā taṃ lok' uttarasamādhisaṅkhātattṭhānaṃ ⁴⁰²
dandhaṃ ⁴⁰³ saṅikaṃ abhijānantassa paṭivijjhantassa sac-
chikarontassa ⁴⁰⁴ pāpuṇantassāti attho. *Ayaṃ vuccatīti* yā ^{891, 16}
esā evaṃ uppajjati, ayaṃ kilesavikkhambhanapaṭipadāya
dukkhattā, vipassanāparivāsapaññāya ⁴⁰⁵ ca dandhattā mag-
gakāle ekacittakkhaṇe uppannā pi paññā āgamanavasena ⁴⁰⁶
dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhinnā ⁴⁰⁷ nāmāti
vuccati. Upari tīsu padesu pi iminā va ⁴⁰⁸ nayaena attho
veditabbo.

11. *Bhassasamācāre* ti vacīsamācāre. Vacīsamācāre *ṭhito* ^{891, 32, 33}
ti yathāradaddhaṃ taṃ avicchedavasena kathento. Ten' āha
kathāmaggaṃ anupacchinditvā kathento ti. *M u s ā v ā -* ^{891, 33, 34}
ḍ ū p a s a m h i t a n ti antar' antarā pavattena musā-
vādena upasaṃhitā.

Vibhūti vuccati visuṃ-bhāvo, tattha niyuttan ti vebhū-
tikaṃ, ⁴⁰⁹ tad eva *v e b h ū t i y a m*, pesuññaṃ. Ten' āha ^{892, 1}
bhedakaravācan ⁴¹⁰ ti. ^{892, 1}

Kāraṇ' uttariyalakkhaṇato ⁴¹¹ sārambhato jātā ti *sāram-* ^{892, 6}
bhajā. Tassā pavatti-ākāradassan' atthaṃ *Tvaṃ dussilo* ti ^{892, 7}
ādi vuttaṃ. Bahiddhākathā-apanāmanā ⁴¹² pi parassa
cittavighāt' āvahattā ⁴¹³ kāraṇ' uttariyapakkhiyam ⁴¹⁴ evāti
dassento *tuyhan* ti ādim āha. *Vikkhepakathā-pavattan* ti ^{892, 8, 9}
vikkhepakathāvasena ⁴¹⁵ pavattaṃ.

Jayapurekkhāro hutvā ti attano jayaṃ purakkhatvā. ⁴¹⁶ ^{892, 13}
Yaṃ kiñci na bhāsatīti yojanā.

Mantā ⁴¹⁷ *vuccati paññā*, mantāṃ ⁴¹⁸ jānanti ⁴¹⁹ katvā. ^{892, 15}
Mantā ti idaṃ mantetvā ti iminā samān' atthaṃ nipāta- ^{892, 16}
padaṇ ti āha *upaparikkhitvā* ti. *Yuttakatham evāti* attano ^{892, 16, 18}
sunantassa ca yuttarūpam eva kathaṃ.

Hadaye nidahitabbayuttan ⁴²⁰ ti atthasampattiyā byañ- ^{892, 19}

⁴⁰² ABGG^mM °samādhim-
B^mP °saṅkhātāṃ ṭhānaṃ
⁴⁰³ AG^mM dandhaṃ; BG dabbhaṃ
⁴⁰⁴ ABGG^mM *omit*
⁴⁰⁵ ABGG^mM °saññāya
⁴⁰⁶ BG āgamanavasena
⁴⁰⁷ B^mP *omit*
⁴⁰⁸ ABGG^mM vase
⁴⁰⁹ ABGG^mM vibhūtikaṃ
⁴¹⁰ DA °kāraṇa-
⁴¹¹ B^mP karaṇ'-

⁴¹² B^mP amanāpā manāpā
⁴¹³ BGM °āvahantā
⁴¹⁴ B^mP karaṇ'-
⁴¹⁵ AG^m °kathāpavattivasena
⁴¹⁶ AG^m purekkha-
⁴¹⁷ B^mP *add* ti
⁴¹⁸ AG^m mattaṃ; B^mP mantanaṃ
M manta
⁴¹⁹ B^mP jānanaṃ ti
For jānanti?
⁴²⁰ *So all MSS; DA ṭhapetabba-*

janasampattiya' atthaved' ādipaṭilābhanimittattā citte ṭha-petabbaṃ, vimutt' āyatanabhāvena manasi kātabban ti attho.

892, 20 Sabb' aṅgasampannā pi vācā akāle bhāsītā abhājane
bhāsītā viya na atth' āvahā ti āha *yuttakālenāti*.⁴²¹ Ayaṃ
caturaṅgasamannāgatā subhāsītā vācā saccasambodh' āvah'
āditāya sattānaṃ mah' iddhikā⁴²² mahānisamsā ti dassetuṃ
892, 20 *Evaṃ bhāsītā* ti ādi vuttaṃ.

892, 27 12. *Sīl' ācāre* ti sīle ca ācāre ca parisuddhasīle c' eva,⁴²³
892, 27 parisuddhamanosamācāre ca. *Ṭhito* ti patiṭṭhahanto. Sac-
892, 27 cam etassa atthīti *sacco* ti āha *saccakatho* ti. Esa nayo
892, 28 *saddho* ti etthāpi, ten' āha *saddhāsampanno* ti. *Nanu ca*
heṭṭhā saccam kathitam evāti kasmā vuttaṃ? Heṭṭhā hi
vacīsamācāraṃ kathentena saccam kathitaṃ, paṭipakkha-
paṭikkhepavasena. Idha sīlaṃ⁴²⁴ kathentena pana⁴²⁵ taṃ
paripuṇṇaṃ katvā dassetuṃ saccam⁴²⁶ sarūpen' eva
kathitaṃ. Puggalādhiṭṭhānāya kathāya ārabbh' antaraṇ
c' etaṃ, tathā pi saccam vatvā anantaram eva saccassa⁴²⁷
kathanaṃ puna-r-uttaṃ hotīti parassa codanāvasaro mā
892, 29 hotūti tattha parihāraṃ dātukāmo *Idha kasmā puna vuttaṃ*
892, 30 ti āha. *Heṭṭhā vācāsaccam*⁴²⁸ *kathitam* caturaṅgasamannā-
892, 31 gataṃ subhāsītavācaṃ dassentena. *Antamaso ... pe ...*
dassetuṃ idha vuttaṃ: Evaṃ sīlaṃ suparisuddhaṃ hotīti.
Imasmiṃ pan' ettha:

“Evaṃ parittaṃ⁴²⁹ kho Rāhula tesam sāmāññaṃ
yesam⁴³⁰ sampajānamusāvāde n' atthi⁴³⁰ lajjā” ti (d1)

ādinayappavattaṃ⁴³¹ Rāhul' ovādasuttaṃ nidassetab-
baṃ.⁴³²

892, 35 Guttā sati-kavātena pihitadvārā⁴³³ etenāti⁴³⁴ *gutta-*
892, 35 *dvāro*.⁴³⁵ Kattha pana guttadvāro⁴³⁵ ti āha *chasu*

(d1) M I 414

⁴²¹ AB^mG^mMP yuttapattakālenāti

⁴²² ABGG^mMP °iddhiyā

⁴²³ M n' eva

⁴²⁴ AG^m sīlasamaṃ

⁴²⁵ B^mP omit

⁴²⁶ ABGG^mM sabbam

⁴²⁷ ABGG^mM sabbassa

⁴²⁸ ABGG^mM vācāya sabbam

⁴²⁹ BG rittam; B^m parittakam

⁴³⁰⁻⁴³⁰ B^m n' atthi sampajāna-
musāvāde

⁴³¹ BG *add* Rāhul' ovādinayappa-
vattaṃ

⁴³² B^mP dasse-

⁴³³ B^mP pīdhitā dvārā

M pīhitā

⁴³⁴ AG^m etthe ti

⁴³⁵⁻⁴³⁵ B^mP omit

indriyesūti ādi. Pariyesana ⁴³⁶paṭiṇaṇhana-paribhogavis-sajjanavasena bhojane mattaṃ jānātīti *mattaññū*.⁴³⁷ 892, 36

Saman ti avisamaṃ. Samacāritā ⁴³⁸hi kāyavisam' ādīni 893, 1
pahāya kāyasam' ādi pūraṇaṃ.

Nisajjāyāti ettha iti-saddo ādi-attho, tena 893, 4

“ Āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodhetī ” ti ^(e1)

evam ādiṃ saṅgaṇhāti. Bhāvanāya cittaparisodhanaṃ hi jāgariyānuyogo ⁴³⁹na niddāvinodanamattaṃ.

Nittandī ti vigatathīnamiddho. Sā pana nittanditā 893, 6
kāyālasīyavigamena pākaṭā hotīti vuttaṃ *kāyālasīyavira-* 893, 6
hito ti.

Āradhāviriyo ti iminā duvidho pi viriy' 893, 7
ārambho gahito ti taṃ vibhajitvā dassetuṃ *kāyikaviri-* 893, 7
yenāpīti ādi vuttaṃ. Saṅgama gaṇavihāro saḥavāso
saṅgaṇikā, sā pana kilesehi pi ⁴⁴⁰evaṃ hotīti tato visesetuṃ
Gaṇasaṅgaṇikan ti vuttaṃ, gaṇena saṅgaṇikaṃ gaṇasañ- 893, 8
gaṇikan ti. *Ārambhavatīhuvasenāti* ⁴⁴¹anadhigata-visesā- 893, 8
dhigamakāraṇavasena *ekavīhārī*, na kevalaṃ ekībhāva- 893, 9
vasena. *Kilesasaṅgaṇikan* ti kilesasahitacittataṃ.⁴⁴² *Yathā* 893, 10, 11
tathā ti vipassanāvasena paṭisaṅkhānavasena ⁴⁴³vā.

Samathavasena *ārammaṇūpanijjhānaṃ*. Vipassanāvasena 893, 13
lakkhaṇūpanijjhānaṃ. 893, 13

Kalyāṇapaṭibhāno ti sundarapaṭibhāno, sā pan' 893, 16
assa paṭibhānasampadā vacanacāturiyasahitā va icchitā
ti āha *vākkaraṇa ... pe ... sampanno cāti*. Paṭibhānan 893, 16
ti hi ñāṇam pi vuccati ñāṇassa upaṭṭhitavacanam pi.
Tattha atthayuttaṃ kāraṇayuttaṃ paṭibhānam assāti
Yuttapaṭibhāno. Pucchitānantaram eva sīghaṃ byākātuṃ 893, 17
asamatthatāya no muttaṃ ⁴⁴⁴paṭibhānam assāti *no mutta-* 893, 17
paṭibhāno. Idha pana vikiṇṇavāco amuttapaṭibhāno ⁴⁴⁵
adhippeto ti adhippāyena *Sīlasamācārasmiṃ hi ṭhitabhikkhu* 893, 18
muttapaṭibhāno na ⁴⁴⁶hotīti vuttaṃ.

(e1) VibhA 345

⁴³⁶ ABGG^mM °sanā
⁴³⁷ B^m bhojanemattaññū
DA pamāṇaññū

⁴³⁸ AG^m °cariyā

⁴³⁹ ABGG^mM °yoge

⁴⁴⁰ ABGG^mM omīti

⁴⁴¹ ABGG^mM ārabha-

⁴⁴² BG °cittakaṃ

⁴⁴³ ABGG^mM °vasen' eva

⁴⁴⁴ B^mP mutta

⁴⁴⁵ B^mP mutta-

⁴⁴⁶ So all MSS.; DA omits

- 893, 21 *Gamanasamatthāyāti* asutaṃ⁴⁴⁷ dhammaṃ gametum samatthāya.
- 893, 22 *Dhāraṇasamatthāyāti* sātisayaṃ sativiriyasahitatāya yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ dhāretum samatthāya.⁴⁴⁸
- 893, 23 Munanato anuminanato⁴⁴⁹ *mutīti* anumānapaññāya⁴⁵⁰
- 893, 24 nāmaṃ.⁴⁵¹ *Tihi pi*⁴⁵² *padehīti* gatimā dhitimā
- 893, 25 mutimā ti tihi pi⁴⁵² padehi. *Heṭṭhā* ti heṭṭhā
- 893, 26 ārad dhaviriyo ti vuttaṭṭhāne. *Idhāti* dhitimā
- 893, 26 ti vuttaṭṭhāne. Viriyam pi heṭṭhā⁴⁵³ guṇabhūtaṃ gahitaṃ
- 893, 26, 27 ti vutto vāyam attho. *Heṭṭhā* ti jāgariyam anu-
- 893, 27 yutto jhāyīti ettha *vipassanāpaññā kathitā*. *Idhāti*
- 893, 27 dhitimā mutimā ti ettha *Buddhavacanagaṇhana-*
- 893, 28 *paññā* kathitā sādharmaṇa⁴⁵⁴-pubbāpara-kosalla-paññādi-
- 893, 33 panato. Kilesakāmo pi vatthukāmo viya yathāpavatto
- 893, 33 assādiyatīti vuttaṃ. *Vatthukāma-kilesakāmesu agiddho* ti.
- 893, 36 *Paṭipajjamāno* ti visuddhapaṭipadaṃ⁴⁵⁶ paṭipajjamāno.
- 894, 4 14. *Kilesavimuttiñāṇe* ti kilesappahānājānane.
- 894, 7 15. *Pariyādiyamāno* ti paricchiṇṇa gaṇhanto jānanto⁴⁵⁷
- 894, 7 ti attho. *Suddhakkhandhe yeva anussaratīti* nāmagottaṃ
- 894, 8, 9 pariyādiyitum asakkonto. Vuttaṃ ev' atthaṃ vivaritum⁴⁵⁸
- 894, 9 *Eko hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Sakkoti* pariyādiyitum. *Asakkontassa*
- 894, 9 *vasena gahitaṃ*, kiṃ gahitaṃ? *Amutrāsiṃ evaṃ*
- 894, 10 *nāmo* ti ādi vuttan ti attho. *Asakkontassāti* ca āro-
- 894, 10 hane⁴⁵⁹ asakkontassa, orohane pana nāṇassa thirabhū-
- 894, 16, 17 tattā⁴⁶⁰ sakkoti.⁴⁶¹ Ten' āha *Suddhakkhandhe*⁴⁶² *yeva*
- anussaranto* ti ādi.
- Etan* ti pubbāparavirodhaṃ. *Na*⁴⁶³ *sallakkheti*⁴⁶⁴ diṭṭhā-

447 B^mP assutaṃ448 AG^m samatthatāya449 ABGG^mM apaminanato

450 BG °paññāyaṃ

451 AG^mM nāmānaṃ452 B^mP omit453 ABGG^mM h' ettha454 B^mP karaṇa455 ABGG^mM paṭhamamanasi-456 B^mP visuddhiṃ457 B^mP omit458 ABGG^mM vicaritam459 AG^m āhane

BGM ārohaṇena

460 P dhīrabhū-

461 B^mP omit462 AG^m suddhaṃ dhandhe

M pubbakkhandhe

463 AG^mM sana

BG sata

464 B^m sallakkhesi

bhinivesena ⁴⁶⁵ kuṇṭhañāṇattā. Ten' āha *Diṭṭhigatikkattā* ti. 894, 16
Ṭhānan ti ekasmiṃ ⁴⁶⁶ pakkhe avatṭhānaṃ. *Niyamo* ti 894, 17
vādanīyamo paṭinīyatavādatā. Ten' āha *Imaṃ gaḥetvā* 894, 18
ti ādi.

16. *Piṇḍagaṇanāyāti* ekaṃ dve ti ādinā agahetvā ⁴⁶⁷ 894, 25
saṅkalana ⁴⁶⁸-paṭuppadan' ādinā ⁴⁶⁹ piṇḍanavasena gaṇa-
nāya. ⁴⁷⁰ *Acchiddakavasenāti* ⁴⁷¹ acchiddakagaṇanāvasena ⁴⁷² 894, 26
kamagaṇanaṃ muñcitvā: Imasmiṃ rukkhe ettakāni paṇ-
ṇānīti vā, imasmiṃ jal' āsaye ettakāni udak' ālhakānīti vā
evaṃ gaṇetabbassa ekajjham ⁴⁷³ piṇḍetvā gaṇanā. Kama-
gaṇanā hi antar' antarā vicchijja ⁴⁷⁴ pavattiyā ⁴⁷⁵ pacchin-
dikā. ⁴⁷⁶ Sā pan' eṣā gaṇanā sādhan' antaraṃ ⁴⁷⁷ anapek-
khitvā manasā va gaṇetabbato manogaṇanā ti vuccatīti āha
manogaṇanāyāti. *Piṇḍagaṇanam eva dasseti*, na vibhāga- 894, 26, 27
gaṇanaṃ. *Saṅkhātum na sakkā* aññehi asaṅkheyyabhā- 894, 30
vato. ⁴⁷⁸ Paññāpāramiyā pūritabhāvaṃ dassento, itarāsaṃ
pūraṇena vinā tassā pūraṇaṃ n' atthīti *dasannaṃ pāra-* 894, 31
mīnaṃ pūritattā ti āha. Ten' āha *sabbaññūtañāṇassa sup-* 894, 31
paṭividdhattā ti. *Ettakan ti dassethāti dīpeti* thero. Yaṃ 894, 34
pana pāliyaṃ sākāraṃ sa - u d d e s a ṃ a n u s s a -
r a t t i ti vuttaṃ, taṃ tassa anussaraṇamattaṃ sandhāya
vuttaṃ, na āyuno vass' ādigaṇanāya paricchindanaṃ tassa
avisayabhāvato.

17. *Tumhākaṃ* Sammāsambuddhānaṃ *yeva anuttarā* 895, 5
anaññasādhāraṇattā. Idāni tassā desanāya majjhe bhin-
nasuvaṇṇassa viya vibhāgābhāvaṃ dassetuṃ *Atīta-Buddhā* 895, 5
pīti ādi vuttaṃ. *Iminā pi* ⁴⁷⁹ *kāraṇenāti* anuttarabhāvena, 895, 8
aññehi Buddhehi ekasadisabhāvena ca.

18. Āsavānaṃ ārammaṇabhāvūpagamanena *Sāsavā*. 895, 10

⁴⁶⁵ BG °nivesana
M diṭṭhāyābhinivesana

⁴⁶⁶ ABGG^mM etasmiṃ

⁴⁶⁷ B^mP agaṇetvā

⁴⁶⁸ ABGG^mM sakala

⁴⁶⁹ AG^m paṭuppan'-

BGM paṭuppan'-

B^mP paduppadan'-

Cp DA I 95

⁴⁷⁰ ABGG^mM gaṇanāyaṃ

⁴⁷¹ P acchindaka *here and below*.

DA acchidda- with v.l.
acchindaka-

⁴⁷² B^m avicchindakagaṇanāvasena
gaṇanā

P acchindakavasena gaṇanā

⁴⁷³ B^mP add pi

⁴⁷⁴ AG^m vacchijja

BGM macchijja

⁴⁷⁵ BG omit

⁴⁷⁶ AG^mM sacchijjakā

BG kā only

⁴⁷⁷ AG^m yādhan'-; B^mP savaṇ'-

⁴⁷⁸ B^mP °kheyyābhāvato

⁴⁷⁹ So all MSS; DA omits

- Upecca adhiyantīti⁴⁸⁰ upadhi,⁴⁸¹ dos' āropanāni, saha
 895, 10 upadhīhīti⁴⁸² *sa-upādhi-kā*.⁴⁸³
 * Anariy' iddhiyaṃ hi attano cittadosena ekacce upāram-
 bhaṃ dadanti, svāyaṃ attho Kevaṭṭasuttena dīpetabbo.
 895, 11 ⁴⁸⁴ *No ariyā ti vuccati* sāsavabhāvato.⁴⁸⁴
 895, 12 Niddosehi khīṇ' āsavehi pavattetabbato *niddosā*, dosehi
 895, 12 saha appavattanato. Tato eva⁴⁸⁵ *anupārambhā*.
 895, 13 Ariyānaṃ iddhīti *ariy' iddhīti vuccati*.^{*}
 895, 14 19. *A p p a ṭ i k k ū ḷ a s a ṇ ñ ī* ti iṭṭhasaññī iṭṭh'
 895, 16 ākārena pavattacitto. *Paṭikkūle* ti amanuññe anīṭṭhe.⁴⁸⁶
 895, 16 *Dhātusaññān* ti dhātuyo ti saññāṃ. *Upasaṃharatīti* upaneti
 895, 17 pavatteti. *Aniṭṭhasmiṃ vatthusmin* ti anīṭṭhe sattasaññīte
 895, 18 ārammaṇe. *Mettāya vā pharatīti* mettaṃ hitesitaṃ upasaṃ-
 895, 18 haranto sabbatthakam eva taṃ tattha pharati. *Dhātuto*
vā upasaṃharatīti dhammasabhāvacintanena dhātuto⁴⁸⁷
 paccavekkhaṇāya dhātumanasikāraṃ vā⁴⁸⁸ tattha pavat-
 teti.
 895, 19 *Appaṭikkūle satte* nātimitt' ādike yathāvato⁴⁸⁹ dhamma-
 sabhāvacintanena aniccaaññāya⁴⁹⁰ visabhāgabdhūte: Kes'
 895, 19 ādi asucikoṭṭhāsam evāti *asubhasaññāṃ pharati*, asubha-
 manasikāraṃ pavatteti.
 895, 27 *Chalaṅg' upekkhāyāti* iṭṭhāniṭṭha⁴⁹¹-chālārammaṇ' āpā-
 the⁴⁹² parisuddhapakatibhāvāvijahanalakkhaṇāya⁴⁹³ chasu
 dvāreṣu pavattanato chalaṅg' upekkhāyāti laddhanāmāya
 tatramajjhattūpekkhāya.
 895, 31 *Taṃ desanaṃ* ti taṃ dvīsu iddhividhāsu desanāppa-
 895, 31 kāraṃ⁴⁹⁴ desanāvidhiṃ. *Asesaṃ sakalan* ti anavasesaṃ⁴⁹⁵
 niravasesaṃ⁴⁹⁶ sampuṇṇaṃ abhivisiṭṭhena nāṇena jānāti.
 895, 33, 35 *A s e s a ṃ a b h i j ā n a t o* tato *u t t a r i ṃ*⁴⁹⁷ *a b h i ṇ -*

⁴⁸⁰ BB^mP ādhiyantīti⁴⁸¹ AG^mM upāyaṃ

BG upādhiṃ

B^mP upādhi

Evidently for upadhi

⁴⁸² B^mP upādhihīti⁴⁸³ AB^mG^mMP sa-upādhi-kā* . . . * BG gives only anaddhīti
vuccati. Evidently a whole
line is omitted.⁴⁸⁴⁻⁴⁸⁴ AG^m omit⁴⁸⁵ AG^m evaṃ⁴⁸⁶ ABGG^mM omit⁴⁸⁷ B^mP dhātuso

M dhātuyo

⁴⁸⁸ AG^mM va; BG ca⁴⁸⁹ B^mP yāthā-⁴⁹⁰ ABGG^mM °saññāṃ⁴⁹¹ AG^m °niṭṭhā⁴⁹² ABGG^mM °āpāte⁴⁹³ AG^m °lakkhaṇaṃ

BGM °lakkhaṇāyaṃ

⁴⁹⁴ B^mP desana-⁴⁹⁵ B^mP asesaṃ⁴⁹⁶ ABGG^mM omit⁴⁹⁷ BB^mGP uttari

ñ e y y a ṃ n' atthi. Ito ti Bhagavato abhiññātato. 895, 36
Añño param' atthavasena dhammo vā paññattivasena 895, 36
puṅgalō vā ayaṃ nāma yaṃ Bhagavā na jānātīti idaṃ n'
atthi na upalabbhati, sabbass' eva samma-d-eva tumhehi
 abhiññātattā.

Dvīsu Iddhividhāsu abhijānane desanāyañ⁴⁹⁸ ca *Bhaga-* 896, 4
vato uttar' itaro n' atthi. Iminā pīti pi-saddo 499 na kevalaṃ 896, 7
vutt' atthasamuccay' attho, atha kho avutt' atthasa-
muccay' attho pi daṭṭhabbo. Ya ṃ ta ṃ bhante ti
ādinā pi hi Bhagavato guṇadassanaṃ tass' eva pasādassa
kāraṇavibhāvanaṃ.

20. Pubbe Etad ānuttariyaṃ bhante ti
 ādinā yathā⁵⁰⁰ Buddhaguṇā dassitā, tato añño evāyaṃ
 pakāro Ya ṃ ta ṃ bhante ti ādinā āraddho ti āha
aparena 501 *pi* 501 *ākārenāti.* Buddhānaṃ sammāsambodhiyā 896, 10
 saddahanato visesato *saddhā kulaputtā nāma bodhisattā,* 896, 12
 mahābodhisattā ti adhippāyo. Te hi 502 mahābhinihārato
 paṭṭhāya mahābodhiyaṃ sattā⁵⁰³ āsattā laggā, niyatabhā-
 vūpagamena 504 kenaci asaṃhāriyabhāvato. Tesāṃ 505 na
 kathañci 506 tattha saddhāya aññathattaṃ hoti, eten' eva 507
 tesāṃ kammāpathasaddhāya 508 pi aññathattābhāvo dīpito
 ti 509 daṭṭhabbo. *Tasmā ti yasmā atisayavacan' icchāva-* 896, 13
sena anuppattaṃ ta ṃ Bhagavatā ti, sadd'
antarasannidhānena ca viṣiṭṭhavisayaṃ sādhe na
kulaputtēnāti idaṃ padaṃ, tasmā. Lok' uttara-
dhammasamadhigamamūlakattā sabbabuddhaguṇasamadhi-
gamassa Nava lok' uttaradhammā ti vuttaṃ. 896, 15

Āraddhaviṛiyenāti ādisu samāsapadesu viri- 896, 16
yaṃ thāmo ti ādīni avayavapadāni. Ādi-saddena para k- 896, 16
kama padaṃ 510 saṅgaṇhāti, na dhora ya ha-
padaṃ. 511 Na hi taṃ viriyavevacanaṃ, atha kho
 viriyavantavācakaṃ. Dhurāya niyutto ti hi dhora ya ho. 512

⁴⁹⁸ AG^m desanā; BG desanāya

⁴⁹⁹ ABGG^mM °sadde

⁵⁰⁰ B^mP yathāvutta

⁵⁰¹ B^mP aparenāpi

⁵⁰² BG pi

⁵⁰³ ABGG^mM sattānaṃ

⁵⁰⁴ B^mP °gamanena

⁵⁰⁵ B^mP yato nesam

⁵⁰⁶ ABGG^mM kathañ ca na

⁵⁰⁷ BG ete

⁵⁰⁸ B^mP kammaphalaṃ saddhāya

M °sabbāya

⁵⁰⁹ B^mP omī

⁵¹⁰ AG^m parakkamaddaṃ

⁵¹¹ ABGG^mP dhoreyya-

M dhāreyya-

⁵¹² ABG dhoreyyo

G^mM dhoreyye

- 896, 23 Ten' āha *taṃ dhuraṃ vahanasamatthēna mahāpurisenāti.*
 896, 17 *Paggahitaviriyenāti* asithilaviriyena. *Thiraviriyenāti* ussoḷ-
 896, 22 hībḥāvūpagamena ⁵¹³ thirabhāvappattaviriyena. *Asama-*
dhurehīti anaññasādhāraṇadhurehi. Paresaṃ asayhasa-
 896, 24 hanā ⁵¹⁴ hi Lokanāthā. *Taṃ sabbaṃ* acinteyyāparimeyya-
 bhedaṃ Buddhānaṃ guṇajātaṃ. ⁵¹⁵ Pāramitā buddhaguṇā
 veneyyasattā ⁵¹⁶ ti yasmā idaṃ tayaṃ sabbesaṃ pi Bud-
 896, 24 dhānaṃ samānaṃ eva, tasmā āha *atitānāgata . . . pe . . .*
ūno n' atthīti.
 896, 27 *Kāmasukhallikānuyogaṇ* ti kāmasukhe
 896, 29 allinā hutvā anuyūñjanaṃ. *Ko jānāti paralokaṃ* atthīti :
⁵¹⁷ Ettako eva visayo ⁵¹⁷ 'yaṃ indriyagocaro ti evaṃ-ditthi
 896, 29 hutvā ti adhippāyo. *Sukho* ti ittho sukh' āvaho. *Paribbā-*
 896, 30 *jikāyāti* tāpasaparibbājikāya taruṇiyā. *Mudukāyāti* sukhu-
 896, 30 mālāya. *Lomasāyāti* taruṇamudulomavatiyā. ⁵¹⁸ *Molibad-*
 896, 31 *dhāhīti* ⁵¹⁹ molim ⁵²⁰ katvā baddhakesāhi. *Paricārentīti* ⁵²¹
 attano pāricariyaṃ ⁵²² karonti, indriyāni vā tattha parito
 cārenti.
 896, 34 *Lāmaṇ* ti patikiṭṭhaṃ. ⁵²³
 896, 35 *Gāmaṇasīnaṃ* bālānaṃ dhammaṃ.
 896, 36 Puthujjanānaṃ idan ti *Pothujjanikaṃ*. Yathā
 pana taṃ : Puthujjanānaṃ idan ti ⁵²⁴ vattabbataṃ labha-
 896, 36 ti, ⁵²⁴ taṃ dassetuṃ *puthujjanehi sevitabban* ti āha.
 896, 37 Anariyehi ⁵²⁵ sevitabban ⁵²⁶ ti vā *Anariyaṃ*.
 Yasmā pana niddos' attho ⁵²⁷ ariy' attho, ⁵²⁸ tasmā
 896, 37 *Anariyaṇ ti na niddosan* ti vuttaṃ.
 896, 38 *Anatthayuttan* ⁵²⁹ ti ditthadhammika-samparāyik' ādi-
 vividha-vipulānatthasamphitaṃ.
 897, 1 *Attakīlāmathānuyogaṇ* ti attano kilama-
 thassa khedanassa anuyūñjanaṃ.

⁵¹³ AG^mM ussoḷha-
B^mP °gamanena

⁵¹⁴ A bhayāhino; BGM hasāhino
G^m hayāhito

⁵¹⁵ ABGG^mM guṇa only

⁵¹⁶ ABGG^mM vineyya-

⁵¹⁷⁻⁵¹⁷ B^mP ettha ko ekavisayo

⁵¹⁸ ABGG^mM °vattiyā

⁵¹⁹ AG^mM lomibaddhā-

BG lomabaddhā-; B^mP molī-

⁵²⁰ ABGG^mM bodhiṃ; B^mP molim

⁵²¹ So all MSS; DA parivārenti

⁵²² ABGG^m pari-
B^mP pāricārikaṃ

⁵²³ B^mP °kiliṭṭhaṃ

⁵²⁴⁻⁵²⁴ ABGG^mM vattabbaṃ
labhanti

⁵²⁵ BG ariyo hi

⁵²⁶ AG^mM tabban

BG kātabban

⁵²⁷ AG^mM nisaddesaṭṭho

B^m °attho

⁵²⁸ B^mP °attho

⁵²⁹ B^m °samyuttaṃ

Dukkhaṃ etassa atthīti *D u k k h a ṃ*. ⁵³⁰ Dukkhaṃ 897, 3
khamanaṃ ⁵³⁰ etassāti *dukkhamaṃ*. 897, 3

Abhicetasikānaṃ ti abhiceto vuccati abhikkantaṃ visud- 897, 11
dhaṃ cittaṃ, adhiccitaṃ vā, tasmaṃ abhicetasi ⁵³¹ jātā-
nīti ⁵³¹ abhicetasikāni, abhicetosannissitāni vā.

Diṭṭhadhammāśūkhavihārānaṃ ti diṭṭha- 897, 13
dhamme sukhavihārānaṃ, diṭṭhadhammo vuccati paccak-
kho ⁵³² attabhāvo, tattha sukhavihārabhūtānaṃ ti attho,
rūpāvacarajjhānaṃ etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Tāni hi appetvā
nisinnā jhāyino imasmiṃ yeva attabhāve asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ
nekkhammasukhaṃ vindanti, tasmā diṭṭhadhammasukha-
vihārānīti vuccanti. *Kathitā* diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāro ti 897, 15
sappītikattā lok' uttaravipākasukhūpasamphitattā ⁵³³ ca.
Saha maggena vipassanāpāda *kajjhānaṃ* kathitaṃ. 897, 15

“Cattāro 'me Cunda sukhallikānuyogā ek' antanibbi-
dāyā” ti ⁽¹⁾

ādi. *Catutthajjhānikaphalasamāpattīti* catutthajjhānikā 897, 16
phalasamāpatti diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārabhāvena kathitā.
Cattāri rūpāvacarāni *diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārājjhānāni* ⁵³⁴ 897, 18
kathitānīti attho.

Nikāmalābhī ti nikāmena lābhī attano icchā- 897, 19
vasena lābhī. Icchit' icchitakkhaṇe samāpajjitum ⁵³⁵
samattho ti attho. Ten' āha *yathākāmalābhī* ti.

Adukkhalābhī ti sukhen' eva paccanīkadhammānaṃ 897, 20
samucchinattā samāpajjitum samattho.

Akasirālābhī ti akasirānaṃ vipulānaṃ lābhī, 897, 21
yathāpariccheden' eva ⁵³⁶ vuṭṭhātum samattho. Ekacco hi
lābhī yeva hoti, na pana sakkoti icchit' icchitakkhaṇe
samāpajjitum. Ekacco tathā samāpajjitum sakkoti, pāri-
panthike ⁵³⁷ pana kicchena vikkhambheti. ⁵³⁸ Ekacco tathā
va ⁵³⁹ samāpajjati, pāripanthike ca akicchen' eva vikkham-

(1) D III 131

⁵³⁰⁻⁵³⁰ B^mP dukkhamanaṃ

⁵³¹ ABGG^mM omit

⁵³² AG^m °kkhe

⁵³³ B^mP °vipākasukhuma-
samphitattā

⁵³⁴ B^mP add ti

⁵³⁵ AG^m sammāpaṭipajjitum

⁵³⁶ BG °cchedena

⁵³⁷ B^mP pāribandhaka for
pāripanthika here and below.

⁵³⁸ AG^m °bhemāti

⁵³⁹ B^mP ca

bheti, na sakkoti nālikāyantaṃ⁵⁴⁰ viya yathāparicchedena⁵⁴¹ vuṭṭhātum. Bhagavā pana sabbaso samucchinna-pāripanthikattā⁵⁴² vasībhāvassa⁵⁴³ samma-d-eva⁵⁴⁴ samadhigatattā sabbam etaṃ samma-d-eva⁵⁴⁴ sakkoti.

897, 22

Dasasahassī-lokadhātuyā ti imāya⁵⁴⁵ lokadhātuyā saddhiṃ imaṃ lokadhātum parivāretvā tthitāya dasasahassīlokadhātuyā. Jātikkhettabhāvena hi taṃ ekajjhaṃ gahetvā *E k i s s ā l o k a d h ā t u y ā*⁵⁴⁶ ti vuttaṃ, tattakāya⁵⁴⁷ eva jātikkhettabhāvo dhammatāvasena veditabbo. Parigahavasenāti keci. Sabbesam pi Buddhānaṃ tattakaṃ⁵⁴⁸ eva jātikkhettaṃ. Tannivāsinaṃ⁵⁴⁹ yeva ca devānaṃ dhammābhisamayo ti ca⁵⁵⁰ vadanti. Pakampana⁵⁵¹ devatūpasaṅkaman' ādinā jātacakkavāḷena samayogakkhemaṃ⁵⁵² tthānaṃ *jātikkhettaṃ*. Sarasen' eva āṇāpavat-tanaṭṭhānaṃ *āṇākkhettaṃ*. Buddhānaṃ⁵⁵³ āṇāssa viṣayabhūtaṃ tthānaṃ *viṣayakkhettaṃ*. Okkaman' ādīnaṃ channaṃ eva gahaṇaṃ nidassanamattaṃ, mahābhinihār' ādikāle⁵⁵⁴ pi tassa pakampanassa⁵⁵⁵ labbhanato. *Āṇākkhet-taṃ nāma* yaṃ ekaccaṃ⁵⁵⁶ samvattati vivattati ca. Āṇā vattati⁵⁵⁷ tannivāsīdevatānaṃ sirasā sampaṭicchanaena, tañ ca kho kevalaṃ Buddhānaṃ ānubhāven' eva, na adhippāyavasena.

897, 23

897, 23

897, 23

897, 28

“Yāvatā pana ākaṅkheyyā ” ti (g¹)

897, 35

vacanato tato param pi āṇā pavatteyy' eva.⁵⁵⁸ *Na uppa-jantīti pana atthīti*

“Na me ācariyo atthi, sadiso me na vijjati ” ti (h¹)

(g¹) A I 228(h¹) Vin I 8⁵⁴⁰ B^mP nālika-⁵⁴¹ AG^m °chedetha; B^mP °chede M °chedetha va⁵⁴² B^m paribandhakattā P paribandhikattā⁵⁴³ B^mP vasitabhāvassa⁵⁴⁴⁻⁵⁴⁴ ABGG^mM omit⁵⁴⁵ BGM imāyaṃ⁵⁴⁶ ABGG^mM °dhātū⁵⁴⁷ AG^m tantikā; BGM tantikāya⁵⁴⁸ AG^mMP tatthakaṃ⁵⁴⁹ AG^m taṃ vāsinaṃ

BG ti vāsinaṃ; M nivāsinaṃ

⁵⁵⁰ B^mP omit⁵⁵¹ BG ekaṃ pana⁵⁵² BGM samāyoga-B^mP samānayoga-⁵⁵³ B^mP Buddha⁵⁵⁴ AG^m °ādini-⁵⁵⁵ B^mP °kampana⁵⁵⁶ ABGG^mM ekajjhaṃ⁵⁵⁷ BGP pavattati⁵⁵⁸ AG^mM vatteyy'-

BG pavattati yeva

imissā lokadhātuyā thatvā vadantena Bhagavatā imasmiṃ
yeva sutte Kim pan' āvuso Sāriputta atth'
etarahi añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā
Bhagavatā samasamo sambodhiyan ti,
evaṃ ⁵⁵⁹puṭṭho ahaṃ ⁵⁵⁹bhante: No ti
vadeyyan ti vatvā tassa kāraṇaṃ dassetuṃ
Aṭṭhānam etaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ ekissā
lokadhātuyā dve arahanto Sammāsa-
buddhā ti imaṃ suttaṃ dassentena dhammasenā-
patinā ca buddhakkhettabhūtaṃ imaṃ lokadhātuṃ ṭha-
petvā aññattha anuppatti vuttā hotīti adhippāyo.

Ekato ti saha, ekasmiṃ kāle ti attho. So pana kālo ^{898, 6}
kathaṃ paricchinno ti? Carimabhava paṭisandhigahanato
paṭṭhāya yāva dhātuparinibbānan ti dassento *Tattha* ^{898, 7}
bodhipallāṅke ti ādim āha. *Nisinnakālato paṭṭhāyāti* paṭi- ^{898, 8}
lomakkamena vadati. *Khettapariggaho kato* hoti: Idaṃ ^{898, 11}
Buddhānaṃ jātikkhetthan ti. Kena pana pariggaho kato?
Uppajjamānena bodhisattena. *Parinibbānato paṭṭhāyāti* ^{898, 12}
anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā ⁵⁶⁰parinibbānato paṭṭhāya.
Etth' antare ti carimabhava bodhisattassa paṭisandhiga- ^{898, 15}
haṇaṃ, dhātuparinibbānan ti imehi dvīhi paricchinne
etasmim antare.

Na nivāritā ⁵⁶¹ti vatvā tattha kāraṇaṃ dassetuṃ *Tīni* ^{898, 17, 18}
hīti ⁵⁶²ādi vuttaṃ. Paṭipatti-antaradhānena sāsanaṃ
osakkitattā aparassa uppatti laddhāvasarā ⁵⁶⁴hoti. *Paṭi-* ^{898, 21}
padā ti paṭivedh' āvahā pubbabhāgapaṭipadā. *Pariyatti-* ^{898, 27}
pamāṇan ti vatvā tam atthaṃ bodhisattaṃ nidassanaṃ
katvā dassetuṃ *Yathā* ti ādi vuttaṃ. Ta-y-idaṃ hīnaṃ ^{898, 28}
nidassanaṃ katan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Niyyānikadhammassa ⁵⁶⁵
hi ṭhitiṃ ⁵⁶⁶dassento niyyānikadhammaṃ nidasseti. ⁵⁶⁷
Mātikāya antarahitāyāti ^{899, 16}

“Yo pana bhikkhū” ti (11)

(11) Vin III 21

⁵⁵⁹⁻⁵⁶⁰ AG^m puṭṭhā nāhaṃ

BGM puṭṭhāhaṃ

⁵⁶⁰ P parinibbāna-

⁵⁶¹ AG^mM cārīnā; BG vāritā

⁵⁶² So all MSS; DA omits hi

⁵⁶³ AG^m add tena

⁵⁶⁴ BG °saro

⁵⁶⁵ AG^m niyyānikamassa

⁵⁶⁶ AG^m ṭhiti

⁵⁶⁷ AG^mM nidassesi

- ādi-nayappavattāya sikkhāpadapālimātikāya antarahitāya. Nidān' uddesasaṅkhāte pātimokkhe, pabbajjā-upasampadā-
- 899, 17 kammesu ca *sāsanam tiṭṭhati*. Yathā vā ⁵⁶⁸ pātimokkhe dharante eva pabbajjā upasampadā ca ; evaṃ, *sati eva ⁵⁶⁹ tad ubhaye pātimokkham ⁵⁷⁰ * tad ubhayābhāve pātimokkhabhāvato. ⁵⁷¹ Tasmā ta-y-idam ⁵⁷² tayam sāsanassa ṭhiti-
- 899, 17 hetūti ⁵⁷³ āha *pātimokkha-pabbajjā-upasampadāsu sāsanam tiṭṭhatīti*. Yasmā vā ⁵⁷⁴ upasampadādhīnam ⁵⁷⁵ pātimokkham anupasampannassa anicchittā, upasampadā ca pabbajjādīnā, ⁵⁷⁶ tasmā pātimokkhe tam-siddhiyā siddhāsu
- 899, 24 pabbajj' upasampadāsu ca sāsanam tiṭṭhati. *Osakkitaṃ nāmāti* pacchimakapaṭivedha-sīlabhedadvayaṃ ekato katvā tato param vīnaṭṭham nāma hoti, pacchimakapaṭivedhato param paṭivedhasāsanam, pacchimakasīlabhedato ⁵⁷⁷ param paṭipattisāsanam vīnaṭṭham nāma hotīti attho.
- 899, 27 Etena kāmam *Sāsanassa* ⁵⁷⁸ *ṭhitiyā* ⁵⁷⁸ *pariyattipamāṇan* ti vuttaṃ, pariyatti pana paṭipattihetukā ti paṭipattiyā asati sā ⁵⁷⁹ appatīṭhā ⁵⁸⁰ hoti ⁵⁸¹ paṭivedho viya, tasmā paṭipatti-antaradhānam sāsan' osakkanassa ⁵⁸² visesakāraṇan ti dassetvā ⁵⁸³ ta-y-idam sāsan' osakkanam dhātuparinibbān' osānan ⁵⁸⁴ ti dassetuṃ *Tīni parinibbānānīti* ādi vuttaṃ. Dhātūnam sannipatan' ādi Buddhānam adhiṭṭhānen' evāti veditabbaṃ. *Tā* ti rasmiyo. *Kāruṇṇan* ti paridevanakāruṇṇam. Jambudīpe, dīp' antaresu, devanāga-brahmalokesu ca vippakiritvā ṭhitānam dhātūnam mahābodhipallaṅkatṭhāne ekajjam sannipātanam, ⁵⁸⁵ rasmi-vissajjanam, tattha tejodhātuyā uṭṭhānam, ⁵⁸⁶ ekajālībhāvo cāti sabbam etaṃ Satthu adhiṭṭhānavasen' evāti veditabbaṃ.
- 900, 13 *Anacchariyattā* ti dvīsu pi uppajjamānesu acchariyattā-

⁵⁶⁸ BG va* . . . AG^m omit⁵⁶⁹ BGM evaṃ⁵⁷⁰ BGM pātimokkhe⁵⁷¹ ABGG^mM pātimokkho

Bhagavato

⁵⁷² BG na-y-idam⁵⁷³ AG^mM °hotūti⁵⁷⁴ BG va⁵⁷⁵ ABGG^mMP °sāmpadādinam⁵⁷⁶ P pabbajjādīnā⁵⁷⁷ ABGG^mM pacchimasilā-⁵⁷⁸ B^m and DA sāsanatṭhitiyā⁵⁷⁹ ABGG^mMP yā⁵⁸⁰ ABGG^mM appatṭhā⁵⁸¹ AG^m yāti⁵⁸² AG^m sāsanopakkantassa⁵⁸³ AG^m adassetvā⁵⁸⁴ AG^m °parinibbānadhātuyo

sāsanam

M °parinibbānato sāsanam

⁵⁸⁵ ABGG^mM °patitaṃ⁵⁸⁶ AG^m upatṭhānam

bhāvadosato ti attho. Buddhā nāma majjhebhinnasu-
vaṇṇaṃ viya ekasadisā ti tesam desanā pi ekarasā evāti
āha *Desanāya ca visesābhāvato* ti, etena ca anacchari- 900, 21
yattam⁵⁸⁷ eva sādheti. *Vivādabhāvato* ti etena vivādā- 900, 25
bhāv' atthaṃ⁵⁸⁸ dve ekato na uppajjantīti dasseti.

Tatthāti Milindapañhe.

900, 30

Ek' uddeso ti eko ekavidho abhinno uddeso. Sesapadesu 901, 5
pi es' eva nayo.

Ekam eva Buddhaṃ dhāretīti *ekabuddhadhāraṇī*, etena 901, 13
evaṃ-sabhāvā ete buddhaguṇā, yena dutiyaṃ⁵⁸⁹ buddha-
guṇaṃ dhāretuṃ asamatthā ayaṃ lokadhātūti dasseti.
Paccayavisesanipphannānam hi dhammānaṃ sabhāvaviseso
kena⁵⁹⁰ sakkā nivāretuṃ ti? *Na dhāreyyāti* vatvā tam eva 901, 15
avadhāraṇaṃ pariyāyehi pakāsento *caleyyāti* ādim āha. 901, 16
Tattha *caleyyāti* parippandeyya. *Kampeyyāti* pavedheyya. 901, 16
Nameyyāti ekapassena⁵⁹¹ natā bhavye. *Oṇameyyāti* osi- 901, 16
deyya. *Vinameyyāti* vividhaṃ⁵⁹² ito c' ito nameyya. 901, 16
Vikireyyāti vātena bhusamuṭṭhi viya vippakireyya. *Vidha-* 901, 17
meyyāti vinasseyya. *Viddhaṃseyyāti* sabbaso viddhastā 901, 17
bhavye. Tathābhūtā ca na katthaci tiṭṭheyyāti āha
naṭṭhānaṃ upagaccheyyāti. Idāni tattha nidassanaṃ das- 901, 17
sento *Yathā mahārājāti* ādim āha. Tattha *samupādikā*⁵⁹³ 901, 18, 19
ti⁵⁹⁴ samaṃ uddhaṃ⁵⁹⁵ pajjati pavattatīti samupādikā,⁵⁹⁶
udakassa upari samaṅgāminīti⁵⁹⁷ attho. *Vaṇṇenāti* saṅ- 901, 20
ṭhānena. *Pamānenāti* ārohana. *Kisathūlenāti* kisathūla- 901, 21
bhāvena, pariṇāhenāti attho. *Dvinnam pīti* dve pi, dvinnam 901, 22
pi vā sarirabhāraṃ.

Chādentan ti rocentaṃ ruciṃ uppādentam. *Tandikato*⁵⁹⁸ 901, 31, 32
ti tena bhojanena tandibhūto.⁵⁹⁹ *Anoṇamidandaṇḍajāto*⁶⁰⁰ ti 901, 32
yāva-d-atthabhojanena⁶⁰¹ oṇamituṃ asamatthatāya anoṇa-
mitadaṇḍo viya jāto.

⁵⁸⁷ BGM acchariya-

⁵⁸⁸ AG^m vivādavatthaṃ
BGM vivāda-

⁵⁸⁹ A ayaṃ

⁵⁹⁰ B^mP na

⁵⁹¹ ABGG^mM °passe

⁵⁹² B^mP vividhā

⁵⁹³ AG^m muyāmupādikā

BGM yāmupādikā

P sāmu-

⁵⁹⁴ BGM ati

⁵⁹⁵ ABGG^mM laddhaṃ

⁵⁹⁶ BGM sāmupā-

P sādhipādakā

⁵⁹⁷ AG^mM samahāmīti

BG sambhātīti

⁵⁹⁸ ABGG^mM nanditato

⁵⁹⁹ ABGG^mM nandi-

⁶⁰⁰ B^mP °namitadanda-

⁶⁰¹ BG yāva-d-atthaṃ-

- 901, 35 *Sakiṃ bhutto vāti* ekavaḍḍhitakaṃ bhuttamatto va
 901, 35 *mareyyāti* attho.
 902, 3 *Atidhammabhārenāti* dhammena nāma paṭhavī tiṭṭheyya,
 sā ⁶⁰² kiṃ ten' eva calati vinassatīti adhippāyena pucchati. ⁶⁰³
 Puna thero ratanaṃ nāma loke kuṭumbam sandhāreti, ⁶⁰⁴
 abhimatañ ca lokena; taṃ attano garusabhāvatāya ⁶⁰⁵
 sakaṭabhaṅgassa kāraṇaṃ atibhārabhūtaṃ diṭṭhaṃ, evaṃ
 dhammo ca hitasukhavisesehi taṃ-samaṅginaṃ dhārento
 abhimato ca viññūnaṃ gambhīr' appameyyabhāvena garu-
 sambhāvato ⁶⁰⁶ atibhārabhūto paṭhavicalanassa kāraṇaṃ
 902, 5 hotīti dassento *Idha mahārāja dve sakaṭā* ti ādim āha.
 Eten' eva Tathāgatassa mātukucchi-okkaman' ādikāle
 paṭhavikampakaraṇaṃ ⁶⁰⁷ samvaṇṇitan ti ⁶⁰⁸ daṭṭhabbaṃ.
 902, 6 *Ekassāti* ekasmā, ekassa vā sakaṭassa ratanaṃ tasmā
 sakaṭato gahetvā ti attho.
 902, 16 *Osāritan* ti uccāritam, kathitan ti attho.
 902, 32 *Aggo* ti sabbasattehi aggo.
 903, 4 *Sabhāvaṇṇakāṭikā* ⁶⁰⁹ ti sabhāvabhūtā akittimā pakati. ⁶¹⁰
 903, 5 *Kāraṇamahantatāyāti* ⁶¹¹ kāraṇānaṃ mahantatāya, mahan-
 tehi ⁶¹² buddhakāradhammehi ⁶¹³ pāramisaṅkhātehi kāra-
 ñehi buddhaguṇānaṃ nibbattito ⁶¹⁴ ti vuttaṃ hoti. Paṭhavi-
 ādini mahantāni vatthūni, mahantā ca Sakkabhāv' ādayo
 attano visaye ek' ekā ⁶¹⁵ va, evaṃ Sammāsambuddho pi
 mahanto attano ⁶¹⁶ visaye eko va. Ko ca tassa visayo?
⁶¹⁷ Buddhabhūmi, yāvatakaṃ ⁶¹⁷ vā ñeyyaṃ. Evaṃ
 ākāso ⁶¹⁸ viya anantavisayo Bhagavā eko eva hotīti vadanto
Ekissā lokadhātuyā ti vuttalokadhātuto aññeso
 pi cakkavālesu aparassa Buddhassa abhāvaṃ dasseti.
Sammukhāmetan ti ādinā pavattitaṃ attano
 byākaraṇaṃ aviparīt' atthatāya satthari pāsād' uppādanena
 sammā paṭipajjamānassa anukkamena lok' uttaradhamm'

⁶⁰² BB^mGP sa⁶⁰³ P vuccati⁶⁰⁴ B^mP sandhārentaṃ⁶⁰⁵ ABGG^mM °sambhāva-⁶⁰⁶ B^mP °sabhāvattā⁶⁰⁷ B^m °kampanakāraṇaṃ⁶⁰⁸ ABGG^mM omit⁶⁰⁹ BG °pakatā; B^mP °pakatikā

DA °pakati

⁶¹⁰ B^mP pakatikā⁶¹¹ ABGG^mM °mahantatā tiB^mP °mahantattā ti⁶¹² AG^mM twice⁶¹³ B^mP °karadhammehi⁶¹⁴ ABGG^mM nippattito⁶¹⁵ A ekako; G^m ek' eko⁶¹⁶ ABGG^mM atta⁶¹⁷ ABGG^mM buddhiyā vā kataṃ⁶¹⁸ ABGG^mM ākāsaṃ

āvaham pi hotīti āha D h a m m a s s a . . . p e . . . p a ṭ i -
p a d a n ti.

Vādassa anupatanam⁶¹⁹ anuppavatti⁶²⁰ *V ā d ā n u -* 903, 19
*p ā t o*⁶²¹ ti āha *vādo yevāti.* 903, 19

21. Udāyīti nāmaṃ, mahāsarīratāya pana thero Mahā-
Udāyīti paññāyittha, yassa vasena vinaye nisīdanassa
dasā⁶²² anuññātā. *Pañca vaṇṇā* ti khuddik' ādibhedato 903, 23
pañcappakārā. Pīṭisamuṭṭhānehi paṇītarūpehi abhibyā-
pitadeho⁶²³ ti *nirantarām pīṭiyā phūṭasarīro* ti vutto, tato 903, 26
ev' assā pariyāyato gaman' otaraṇam⁶²⁴ pi.

Appa-saddo appakasirenāti ādisu viya idha abhāv' attho
ti āha *A p p' i c c h a t ā ti nittanhatā*⁶²⁵ ti. 903, 29

Tih' ākārehīti yathālābha-yathābala-yathāsārupp' ākā- 903, 30
rehi.⁶²⁶

Na na katheti katheti yeva. *Cīvar' ādihetun*⁶²⁷ ti cīvar' 904, 4
uppād' ādihetubhūtaṃ payuttakathaṃ *na katheti.* *Veneyya-* 904, 5, 7
vasenāti vinetabbapuggalavasena. *Katheti:* Evam ayaṃ 904, 7
vinayaṃ upagacchatīti.

“Sabbābhībhū sabbavidū 'ham asmī” ti (11)

ādikā *gāthā pi*⁶²⁸ 904, 11

“Dasabalasamannāgato bhikkhave Tathāgato” ti (k1)

ādikā *suttantā pi.* 904, 11

22. *A b h i k k h a ṇ a n* ti abhinhaṃ. 904, 13

Niggāthakattā pucchā-vissajjanavasena⁶²⁹ pavattitattā⁶³⁰ 904, 18
*veyyākaraṇan*⁶³¹ ti *vuttaṃ.* 904, 19

Sesaṃ⁶³² suviññeyyam eva.

Sampasādaniyasuttavaṇṇanāya Līn' atthappakāsanā.

(11) Vin I 8

(k1) S II 27

⁶¹⁹ ABGG^mM omīti

⁶²⁰ AG^m anupatti

BGM anuppatti

⁶²¹ So all MSS.

D and DA vādānuvādo

⁶²² ABGG^mM dappā

⁶²³ B^m atibhāpita-

⁶²⁴ B^mP pharaṇalakkhaṇam

⁶²⁵ BG nirantarāṇahatā

⁶²⁶ B^mP °sāruppapakārehi

⁶²⁷ DA °hetu

⁶²⁸ So all MSS; DA hi

⁶²⁹ B^mP pucchana-vissajjana-

⁶³⁰ ABGG^mM pavattikattā

⁶³¹ ABGG^mM veneyyakaraṇan

⁶³² B^mP add sabbam

XXIX

Pāsādikasuttavaṇṇanā

- 905, 3 I. Lakkhassa ¹ saravedham ² avirajjhivāna vijjhana-
vidhiṃ jānantīti *V e d h a ñ ñ ā*. Ten' āha *dhanumhi*
katasikkhā ti.
- 905, 5 *Sipp' uggahan' atthāyāti* ³ dhanusipp' ādisippassa uggaṇ-
han' atthāya. ⁴ Majjhimena pamāṇena sarapātayogyatā-
vasena katattā *dīghapāsādo*.
- 905, 6 *Sampati kālakato* ⁵ ti acirakālakato. ⁶
- 905, 7 *D v e d h i k a j ā t ā* ⁷ ti jātadvedhikā sañjātabhedā.
- 905, 8 *Dvejjhajātā* ti duvidhabhāvappattā. ⁸ Bhaṇḍanti paribhā-
santi etenāti ⁹ *bhaṇḍanaṃ* viruddhacittam. ¹⁰ *Tan* ¹¹ ti
905, 9, ? *bhaṇḍanaṃ*.
- Idam nahān' ādi ¹² na kattabban ti paññattavattam ¹³
905, 10 *paññatti*. ¹⁴
- 905, 12 *D h a m m a v i n a y a n* ti pāvacaṇam ¹⁵ siddhantaṃ.
- 905, 14 *Vijjhantā* mukhasattīhi.
- 905, 15 *S a h i t a ṃ m e* ti mayham vacanaṃ sahitaṃ siliṭ-
ṭham pubbāparasambandham atthayuttaṃ kāraṇayuttaṃ.
- 905, 15 Ten' āha *atthasamhitā* ti.
- 905, 16 *A v i c i ṇ ṇ a n* ¹⁶ ti āciṇṇam. *V i p a r ā v a t t a n* ti
virodhadassanavasena parāvattitaṃ, parākataṃ ¹⁷ dūsitaṃ
ti attho. Ten' āha *cirakālasevanavasena paṇaṇaṃ tam mama*
905, 16 *vādaṃ āgama nivattaṃ* ti.
- 905, 20 *Pariyesamāno vicara* tattha gantvā sikkhāti attho.
- 905, 24 *Sace sakkosi idāni* ¹⁸ mayā veṭṭitaṃ dosaṃ nibbeṭṭhehi.

¹ ABGG^mM lakkhaṇassa
² ABGG^mM omi sara
³ AG^mM sippa uggaṇhan'-
BB^mG sippam-
⁴ B^mP uggahan'-
⁵ B^mP kalam
⁶ B^mP °kalam-
⁷ AG^m bodhika-
BGM bedhika-
⁸ BGM dvidhabhāvaṃ pattā
⁹ ABGG^mM etāyāti
¹⁰ ABGG^mM °cittattā

¹¹ Not found in DA
¹² ABGG^mM nahānā ti
¹³ AG^m paññattavanaṃ
BG paññattaṃ
M °vataṃ
¹⁴ So all MSS.
DA paññatti
¹⁵ B pālivacanaṃ
¹⁶ B^mP adhiciṇṇam
¹⁷ B^mP parāvattaṃ
¹⁸ B^mP add yeva

Maraṇaṃ evāti aññaṃañña-ghātanavasena ¹⁹ maraṇaṃ 905, 25
eva.

Nātaputtassa ²⁰ ime ti ²¹ *Nāta puttīyā*, ²⁰ te pana 905, 26
tassa sissā ti āha *antevāsikesūti*. 905, 26

Purimapaṭipattito paṭinivattanaṃ paṭivānaṃ, taṃ rūpaṃ
sabhāvo etesaṃ ti *Paṭivānārūpā*. Ten' āha *nivatta-* 906, 2
sabhāvā ²² ti.

Kathanaṃ atthassa ācikkhanaṃ. Pavedanaṃ het' udā-
haraṇāni āharitvā bodhanaṃ. Ten' āha *Duḥḥa-* 906, 8
vedite ²³ ti *duviññāpīte* ti.

Na upasamāya saṃvattatīti anupasamasamvattanaṃ,
tad eva *Anupasamasamvattanikaṃ*, tasmīṃ. 906, 9

Samussitaṃ hutvā paṭiṭṭhāhetubhāvato thūpaṃ, paṭiṭ-
ṭhā ti āha *Bhinnathūpe ti bhinnapaṭiṭṭhe* ti. 906, 11
Thūpo ti vā dhammassa niyyānabhāvo veditabbo añña-
dhamme ²⁴ abhibhuyya samussit' aṭṭhena, so Nigaṇ-
ṭhassa ²⁵ samayo. ²⁶

Kehici abhinnasammato pi bhinno vinaṭṭho eva sabbena
sabbam abhāvato ti so bhinnathūpo. So eva niyyāna-
bhāvo vaṭṭadukkhato muñcitukāmānaṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ, taṃ
ettha n' atthīti *Aḥpaṭisaraṇo*, tasmīṃ bhinna- 906, 14
thūpe appaṭisaraṇe ti evam p' ettha ²⁷ attho veditabbo.
Ācariyapamānaṃ ti ācariyamutṭhi hutvā pamāṇabhūtaṃ. 906, 28
Nānānīhārenāti nānākārena. 906, 31

2. *Tath' eva* ²⁸ *samudācarimṣu* bhūtapubbagatiyā. 907, 6

Sāmākānaṃ ²⁹ ti sāmākadhaññānaṃ. ³⁰ 907, 20

Yen' assa upajjhāyo ti vatvā yathāssa āyasmato Cundassa 907, 22
Dhammabhaṇḍāgāriko upajjhāyo ahosi, taṃ vitthārena
dassetum *Buddhakāle kirāti* ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha kāle ³¹ 907, 23
ti bhūtakathanaṃ ³² etaṃ, na visesaṇaṃ. Satthu pari-
nibbānato puretaraṃ eva hi dhammasenāpati parinibbuto.

¹⁹ BM °ppātanavasena

G °papātanavasena

²⁰ B^mP Nāta for Nāta

DA Nāta- with v.l. Nāta-

²¹ BGMP hi

²² B^mP nivattanasabhāvā

²³ AG^m °vedhite

²⁴ B^mP aññe-

²⁵ AG^mM nigandassa

BG nighaṇḍassa

²⁶ B^mP samaye

²⁷ B^mP ettha only

²⁸ ABGG^mM tatthañ ca

²⁹ B^m sāmākānaṃ

P sāmākaṇ

³⁰ B^mP sāmāka-

³¹ B^mP buddhakāle

³² AG^mM °kātaṇaṃ

- 908, 17 ³³ *Saddhivihārikaṃ adāsīti* ³³ saddhivihārikaṃ katvā adāsī.
- 908, 22 *Kathāya mūlan ti Bhagato santikā laddhabbadhamma-kathāya* ³⁴ kāraṇaṃ.
- 908, 25 *Samuṭṭhāpetīti* uṭṭhāpeti, dāliddiyapaṇkato ³⁵ uddharatīti
- 908, 25 adhippāyo. *Sandhaman ti samma-d-eva dhamanto.* ³⁶
- 908, 28, 29 Ek' ekasmiṃ pahāre yāme ³⁷ ca ³⁷ tayo tayo vāre katvā
- 908, 29 *divā nava vāre rattim nava vāre. Upaṭṭhānam eva gacchati*
- 908, 29 ³⁸ Buddh' upaṭṭhānavasena, pañhapucchan' ādivasena ³⁸
- 908, 31 pana antar' antarā pi gacchat' eva, ³⁹ gacchanto ca *Divasassa*
- 908, 31 *... pe ... gacchati.* Nātuṃ icchitassa atthassa uddharaṇa-
- 908, 31 bhāvato pañho va *pañh' uddhāro*, taṃ *gahetvā gacchati*
- 908, 31 attano mahāpaññatāya, satthu ca dhammadesanāya ⁴⁰
- 908, 35 *3. Ārocite pi* tasmim atthe. Sāmiko ti ⁴¹ c' assa ⁴¹
- 908, 36 sāmikabhāvaṃ dassetuṃ so va *tassā ādimajjhapariyosānaṃ*
- 908, 37 *jānātīti* āha. *E v a n ti* vacanasampañcchanaṃ. Cundat-
- 908, 37 therena hi ānītaṃ kathāpābhataṃ Bhagavā sampañc-
- 908, 37 chanto e v a n ti āha. *E v a n ti* durakkhāte dhamma-
- 908, 37 vinaye sāvakaṇaṃ dvedhik' ādibhāvena viharanākiriyā-
- 908, 37 parāmasanaṃ ⁴² h' etaṃ.
- 909, 4 *4. Yasmā ... pe ... pākaṭaṃ hoti* byatirekamukhena ⁴³
- 909, 4 neyyassa atthassa vibhūtabhāv' āpattito. Atha vā yasmā
- 909, 4 ... pe ... pākaṭaṃ hoti dosesu ādīnavadassanena tappāṭi-
- 909, 4 pakkhesu guṇesu ānisaṃsassa vibhūtabhāv' āpattito.
- 909, 7 *Vokkammāti* apasakkivā. ⁴⁴ Āmeṇḍitalopena ⁴⁵ cāyaṃ
- 909, 7 niddeso, vokkamma ⁴⁶ vokkammāti ⁴⁷ vuttaṃ hoti. Tena
- 909, 7 tassa vokkamanassa antar' antarā ti ayam attho labbhatīti
- 909, 7 āha na *nirantaran* ti ādi.
- 909, 10 *Na* ⁴⁸ *dhammānuddhammapaṭipatti-ādayo* ti tena Satthārā
- 909, 10 vutta-muttidhammassa ⁴⁹ anudhammaṃ appaṭipajjan'

³³⁻³³ ABGG^mM omit

³⁴ B^mP labhitabba-

³⁵ A dāliddiyapāññato

BGG^mM dāliddiyapāññato

³⁶ ABGG^mM dhūmāpente

³⁷⁻³⁷ B^mP yeva

³⁸⁻³⁸ AG^m nibandh' upaṭṭhāna-

vasena

³⁹ AG^m gacchanto va

BG gacchanto; M gacchantoca

⁴⁰ ABGG^mM dhammaṃ-

⁴¹⁻⁴¹ B^mP hoti tassa

⁴² ABGG^mM viharanā-

⁴³ B^mP add ca

⁴⁴ B^mP 'sakketvā

⁴⁵ B^mP āmedita-

⁴⁶ ABGG^mM omit

⁴⁷ ABGG^mM vokkamm' ādini

⁴⁸ B^mP omit

⁴⁹ ABGG^mM vutti-mutti-

ādayo. Ādi-saddena pāliyaṃ āgatā asāmicipaṭipadādayo ca saṅgayhanti.

Manussattam pīti pi-saddena vicāraṇapaññāsambhāvo,⁵⁰ 909, 12 dosesu⁵¹ anabhinivesitā asandiṭṭhiparāmāsītā⁵² ti evaṃ ādīnaṃ saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo.

Tathā evaṃ ti padehi yathākkamaṃ pakārassa 909, 13 kāmam tirokkhapaccakkhatā⁵³ vuccati, tathā pi yathā *Tathā paṭipajjatu* ti padena paṭipajjan' ākāro 909, 13 niyametvā vihito, tathā evaṃ paṭipajjatu ti iminā pīti idaṃ 909, 13 tassa atthadassanabhāvena vuttaṃ.

Samādapitattā micchāpaṭipadāya *apūññaṃ pasavati*. 909, 20, 21

5. Nāyati muttidhammo etenāti nāyo, tena Satthārā vutto dhammānudhammo, taṃ paṭipanno ti *nāya-paṭipanno*,⁵⁴ so pana yasmā tassa⁵⁵ muttidhammassa⁵⁶ adhigame kāraṇasammato, tasmā vuttaṃ *kāra-napaṭipanno* ti.

Nipphādessatīti sādheṣṣati, siddhiṃ gamessatīti vuttaṃ 909, 26 hoti.

*Dukkhanibbattakan*⁵⁷ ti sampati āyatiṃ ca dukkhassa 909, 27 nibbattakaṃ. *Viriyaṃ karoti* micchāpaṭipannattā. 909, 27

6. *Niyyatīti* pavattati,⁵⁸ samvattatīti vā attho. 909, 34

7. Idha sāvakassa sammāpaṭipattiyā ek' antika⁵⁹-apassayadassan' atthaṃ Satthu Sammāsambuddhatā, dhammassa ca svākkhātātā kittitā ti *sammāpaṭipannassa* 909, 38 *kulaṭuttassa paṣaṃsaṃ dassetvā* ti vuttaṃ. Evaṃ hi imissā desanāya saṅkilesabhāgiyabhāvena vuṭṭhitāya⁶⁰ vodāna-bhāgiyabhāvena⁶¹ yathānusandhinā pavatti dīpitā hoti.

8. *Abodhit' atthā*⁶² ti appaveditaparam' atthā⁶³ catusac- 910, 3 capāṭivedhaṃ apāpitā⁶⁴ ti attho. Pāliyaṃ a s s ā ti

⁵⁰ AG^m °sabbhāve
B^m °paññāya asambhavo
M °sabbhāvo; P °sambhavo
⁵¹ AG^m desesu
⁵² AG^m °diṭṭhiyā paramāsītā
M °ditthisamparā-
⁵³ B^mP tirokkhatā-
⁵⁴ AG^m nāya only
BGM *omit*
⁵⁵ ABGG^mM twice
⁵⁶ AG^m sammutidhamma
B savutti; G vutti; M avutti-

⁵⁷ BG °nibbattikan
⁵⁸ B^mP vattati
⁵⁹ ABGG^mM ek' antiya
⁶⁰ B^mP utṭhitāya
⁶¹ AG^mM vodānā-
⁶² BG abodhikattā
DA abodhitattā
⁶³ AG^m °atthāya
B^m appavedit' atthā param'
atthaṃ
P appaveditattā param' atthaṃ
⁶⁴ ABGG^mM apinā

padam sāvakā saddhamme ti dvihi pi⁶⁵ padehi
yojetabbam, assa Sammāsambuddhassa sāvakā, assa sad-
dhamme ti.

- 910, 4 *Sabbasaṅgahapadehi*⁶⁶ *katan* ti sabbassa sāsan' atthassa
910, 5 saṅgaṇhanapadehi ekajjham katham. Ten' āha *sabbasaṅ-*
gāhikam katham na hotīti attho ti. Pubbenāparam⁶⁷ sam-
bandh' atthabhāvena⁶⁸ saṅgahetabbatāya vā saṅgahāni
910, 4 padāni katāni etassāti *Saṅgahapadakkatam*,⁶⁹
brahmacariyam. Tappaṭikkhepena na ca saṅgahapada-
katan⁷⁰ ti yojanā.

Rāg' ādipaṭipakkhaharaṇam, yathānusiṭṭham vā paṭi-
pajjamānānam vaṭṭadukkhato paṭiharaṇam⁷¹ nibbānapā-
panam paṭihāro, so eva ā-kārassa⁷² i-kāram⁷³ katvā
paṭihīro,⁷⁴ paṭihīro eva pāṭihīro, saha pāṭihirenāti sappā-
ṭhīram, tathā suppaṭiveditatāya⁷⁵ sappāṭhīram katan⁷⁶
910, 8 ti⁷⁷ *Sappāṭhīrakkatam*. Tādisam pana vaṭṭato⁷⁸
910, 8 niyyāne niyuttam niyyānappayojanaṃ ca hotīti āha *niyyā-*
nikan ti.

*Devalokato*⁷⁹ ti devalokato⁷⁹ paṭṭhāya rūpidevanikā-
yato⁸⁰ pabhuti.⁸¹ *Suppakāsitan* ti suṭṭhu pakāsitam
910, 9 *Yāva devamanussehi* ti vā yāva devamanussehi⁸²
910, 9 yattakā devā manussā ca, tāva te sabbe abhibyāpetvā
suppakāsitam.

910, 11 Anutāpāya hotīti *Anutappa*, so pana anutāpam
karonto viya hotīti vuttam⁸³ *anutāpakaro hotīti*.⁸³

910, 16 10. *Thiro*⁸⁴ ti ṭhitadhammo⁸⁴ kenaci asaṃhāriyo, asekkhā
silakkhandh' ādayo therakārakā⁸⁵ dhammā.⁸⁶

910, 19 11. *Yogehi khemattā* ti yogehi anupaddutattā.

⁶⁵ AB^mG^mP *omit*

⁶⁶ *So all MSS.*

DA °saṅgāhika-

⁶⁷ BG *add* sambuddh' atthabhavē-

nāparam

⁶⁸ AG^m sambaddh'-

BG sambuddh'-

⁶⁹ *So all MSS.*

DA saṅgāha

⁷⁰ ABGG^mM °padam-

⁷¹ AG^m paṭiparitam

⁷² ABGG^mM a-kārassa

⁷³ B^mP i-kāram

⁷⁴ B^mP pāṭihira for pāṭihira here

and below.

⁷⁵ B^mP suppaṭiveditatāya

⁷⁶ ABGG^mM katvā

⁷⁷ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁷⁸ ABGG^mM baddhato or baṭṭato

⁷⁹ ABGG^mM devato

⁸⁰ AG^mM rūpa-

BG rucideva-

⁸¹ ABGG^mM ppabhuti

⁸² ABGG^mM °manussā

⁸³⁻⁸³ ABGG^mM anutāpam karoti

⁸⁴⁻⁸⁴ AG^mM tatṭhidhammo

BG tiṭṭhidhammo

⁸⁵ ABGG^mM therakā

⁸⁶ AG^mM kammā

S a d d h a m m a s s ā ti assa saddhammassa. Assāti ca 910, 21
assa satthuno.

12. Upāsakā brahmacārino nāma visesato anāgāmino.
Sot' āpanna-sakadāgāmino pi tādisā tathā vuccantīti ⁸⁷
brahmacariyavāsaṃ vasamānā ariyasāvaka icceva vuttaṃ. 910, 23

16. *Sabbakāraṇasampanna* ⁸⁸ ti yattakehi kāraṇehi sam-
pannaṃ nāma hoti, tehi sabbehi kāraṇehi sampannaṃ
sampattaṃ ⁸⁹ upagataṃ paripuṇṇaṃ, samannāgataṃ vā.

Idam ⁹⁰ *eva dhamma* ti idam eva sāsanadhammaṃ. 911, 1

Uddakena ⁹¹ padesaññunā attano paññāveyyattiyāṃ ⁹²
dassetuṃ aniyyānike atthe payuttaṃ pahelikāsadisāṃ ⁹³
vacanaṃ, Bhagavatā ⁹⁴ attano ⁹⁴ sabbaññutāya niyyānike ⁹⁵
atthe yojetvā dassetuṃ *Uddakā* ⁹⁶ *sudan* ti ādi vuttan ti ⁹⁷ 911, 3
dassetuṃ *So kirāti* ādim āha.

17. *S a ṅ g a m m a s a m ā g a m m ā* ti tasmiṃ yeva 911, 13
ṭhāne labbhamānaṃ gativasena ⁹⁸ saṅgama ṭhān' anta-
rato pakkosanena samāgatānaṃ vasena samāgama. Ten'
āha *saṅgantvā samāgantvā* ti. 911, 13

A t t h e n a a t t h a n ti pades' antare ⁹⁹ āgata- 911, 14
atthena saha tattha tattha āgataṃ atthaṃ. *B y a ṇ -* 911, 14
j a n e n a b y a ṇ j a n a n ti etthāpi es' eva nayo.
Samānente ¹⁰⁰ *hīti* samānaṃ karontehi, opammaṃ ¹⁰¹ vā 911, 15
ānente.

S a ṅ g ā y i t a b b a n ti samma-d-eva gāyitabbaṃ 911, 16
kathetabbaṃ, taṃ pana saṅgāyanaṃ ¹⁰² vācanāmaggo ti
āha *vāceta* ¹⁰³ *tabban* ti. 911, 16

18. *Tassa vā* ¹⁰³ *bhāsīte* ti tassa bhikkhuno bhāsīte atthe 911, 19
c' eva byañjane ca.

Atthamicchāgahaṇaropanāni ¹⁰⁴ yathā honti, taṃ das-
setuṃ *cattāro satipaṭṭhānā* ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Ārammaṇaṃ* 911, 21
satipaṭṭhāna ti *gaṇhāti*, na sati yeva satipaṭṭhāna ti.

⁸⁷ ABGG^mM vuccatīti

P pucchantīti

⁸⁸ So all MSS.

DA sabb' ākārasampannaṃ

⁸⁹ ABGG^mM °pattim

⁹⁰ B^mP imam

⁹¹ B^mP udakena

⁹² B^mP °veyyattiyataṃ

⁹³ B^mP pahelika-

⁹⁴⁻⁹⁴ Bhagavato attanā

⁹⁵ BG °nikāya

⁹⁶ B^m udako

P uddhako

⁹⁷ B^mP add taṃ

⁹⁸ ABGG^mM saṅgati-

⁹⁹ B^m pad' antare

¹⁰⁰ A samānanto hīti

BGG^mM samānante

¹⁰¹ ABGG^mM sammā

¹⁰² ABGG^mM saṅgānaṃ

¹⁰³ ABGG^mM omī

¹⁰⁴ ABGG^mM tatthamicchā-

- 911, 22 *Satipaṭṭhānānīti byañjanaṃ ropeti* tasmiṃ atthe, na sati-
paṭṭhānā ¹⁰⁵ ti.
- 911, 28 *Uppannatarānīti* ¹⁰⁶ yuttatarāni. ¹⁰⁷ *Allīnatarānīti* ¹⁰⁸
siliṭṭhatarāni.
- 911, 34 *Yā* ¹⁰⁹ *c' evā* ti liṅgavipallāsena vuttaṃ, vibhattilo-
pena vā. Puna *yā* ¹¹⁰ *c' evā* ti liṅgavipallāsen' eva niddeso.
- 911, 35 *N' eva ussādetabbo* ¹¹¹ ti na ukkaṃsetabbo
911, 36 virajjhivā vuttattā. Na apasādetabbo ¹¹² ti na santajje-
tabbo vivādapariharāṇ' atthaṃ.
- 912, 6 *Dhāraṇ' atthan* ti upadhāraṇ' atthaṃ sallakkhaṇ' atthaṃ.
- 912, 9 21. *Atthena upetan* ti aviparītena atthena upetaṃ
taṃ: Ayam ev' ettha attho ti upecca paṭijānitvā ṭhitāṃ.
912, 9 Tathārūpo ca tassa bujjhitā nāma hotīti āha *atthassa viñ-
ñātāran* ti.
- 912, 11 *Evam etaṃ bhikkhuṃ paṣaṃsathāti* vuttanayena: Dham-
mabhāṇakaṃ amuṃ bhikkhuṃ evaṃ lābhā no āvuso ti
ādi-ākārena paṣaṃsatha. Idāni 'ssa paṣaṃsabhāvaṃ ¹¹³
912, 11 dassetuṃ *Eso hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. So hi pariyattidhammassa ¹¹⁴
satthukiccakaraṇato, ¹¹⁵ tattha c' assa samma-d-eva avaṭṭhi-
912, 12 tabhāvato *Buddho nāma eso* ¹¹⁶ ti vutto. *Lābhā no*
ti ādinā c' assa bhikkhūnaṃ piyagarubhāvaṃ vibhāvanto
Satthā taṃ attano ṭhāne ¹¹⁷ ṭhapesīti vutto.
- 912, 14 22. *Tato pi uttar' itaran* ti yā pubbe sammāpaṭipannassa
bhikkhuno paṣaṃsanavasena *Idha pana Cunda*
Satthā ca hoti Sammasambuddho ti ādinā
pavattita-desanāya upari *Idha Cunda Satthā ca*
loke ¹¹⁸ *udapādīti* ādinā desanā vaḍḍhitā. *Tato*
912, 16 *pi uttar' itaraṃ savisesaṃ desanaṃ vaḍḍhento paccaya-
hetūti* ¹¹⁹ *ādim āha. Tattha paccayahetūti paccayasam-
912, 16 vattanahetu.* *Uppajjanakā* ¹²⁰ *āsavā* ti paccayānaṃ pari-

¹⁰⁵ AG^m *add tā*; BG *add nā*

¹⁰⁶ AG^m *omit*. For upapanna-?

¹⁰⁷ ABGG^m *omit*

¹⁰⁸ BG *omit*

¹⁰⁹ D *yāni*

¹¹⁰ D and DA *yo*

¹¹¹ P *ussāretabbo*

¹¹² P *apasāretabbo*

¹¹³ BGM *pāsaṃsa-*

¹¹⁴ AG^m *pariyāyan ti dhammassa*

GM *pariyāyatti-*

¹¹⁵ ABGG^mM *°kiccassa karaṇato*

¹¹⁶ B^mP *so*

¹¹⁷ ABGG^mM *omit*

¹¹⁸ ABGG^mM *ulloke*

¹¹⁹ AG^m *paccayabhūte*; BGM *°hetu*

* . . . * ABGG^mM *omit*

¹²⁰ P *uppajjamānā*

yesanahetu c' eva paribhogahetu ca uppajjanakā kām' āsav' ādayo. Tesam diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ ¹²¹

“ Idha ¹²² bhikkhave ariyasāvako ¹²² micchā-ājīvaṃ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jīvikam ¹²³ kappeti ” ti (a)

“ Idha bhikkhave ¹²⁴ bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso cīvaram paṭisevati ” ti (b)

ādinā ca sammāpaṭipattiṃ upadisanto Bhagavā paṭighātāya dhammaṃ deseti nāma. Yo tumhesu pāliyā atthavyañ-
janāni micchā gaṇhāti, so n' eva ussādetabbo, ¹²⁵ na apasā-
detabbo, ¹²⁶ sādhuṇaṃ saññāpetabbo ¹²⁷ tass' eva atthassa
nisantiyā ¹²⁸ ti evaṃ pariyattidhamme micchāpaṭipanne
pi ¹²⁹ sammāpaṭipattiyaṃ bhikkhū niyojento Bhagavā
bhaṇḍanahetu uppajjanakānaṃ samparāyikānaṃ āsavānaṃ
paṭighātāya dhammaṃ deseti nāma.

Yathā te na pavisantīti te āsavā attano cittasantānaṃ ^{912, 18}
yathā ¹³⁰ na otarati.

Mūlaghātena paṭihanāyāti yathā mūlaghāto hoti, evaṃ ^{912, 19}
mūlaghātavasena pajahanāya.

Tan ti cīvaram. *Yathā ca* ¹³¹ *cīvaram* ¹³² idam atthika- ^{912, 20, 25}
tam ¹³² eva upādāya anuññātam, *evaṃ piṇḍapāl' ādayo pi*.

23. *Sukhitan* ti sañjātasukhaṃ. ^{912, 30}

Pīṇitaṃ ¹³³ ti dhātam suhitam. ¹³⁴ Yathābhūto pana ^{912, 31}
yasmā thūlasarīro hoti, tasmā *thūlaṃ karotīti* vuttam. ^{912, 31}

26. *Naṭṭhitasabhāvā* ¹³⁵ ti anavaṭṭhitasabhāvā, evarūpāya ^{912, 32}
kathāya anavaṭṭhānabhāvato ¹³⁶ sabhāvo pi tesam anavaṭ-
ṭhito ti ¹³⁷ adhippāyo. Ten' āha *Jivhā no* ¹³⁸ *atthīti* ādi. ^{912, 32}

Kāmaṃ pañcahi cakkhūhīti vuttam agahitaggahaṇena ¹³⁹ ^{912, 36}

(a) M III 75

(b) M I 10

¹²¹ B^m adds āsavānaṃ

¹²²⁻¹²² ABGG^mMP bhikkhu only

¹²³ B^mP jīvitam

¹²⁴ ABGG^mM omit

¹²⁵ P ussāretabbo

¹²⁶ M assādetabbo; P apasāretabbo

¹²⁷ P paññāpe-

¹²⁸ AG^m nissantiyā

¹²⁹ B^mP omit

¹³⁰ ABGG^mM omit

¹³¹ B^mP omit

¹³²⁻¹³² ABGG^mM idha-m-
atthikatam

¹³³ AG^m cīnitan

BGM vinītan

¹³⁴ ABGG^mM sucittam

¹³⁵ DA niṭṭhita-

¹³⁶ AG^m atthavaṭṭhānabhāvato

M avatṭhāna-

¹³⁷ ABGG^mM pi

¹³⁸ So all MSS; DA na

¹³⁹ B^mP agahitaggahaṇena

- 912, 35 pana cattāri¹⁴⁰ cakkhūni veditabbāni, sabbaññutañāṇaṃ¹⁴¹ hi samantacakkhūti. Tassa ca¹⁴² ñeyyadhammesu jānana-vasena¹⁴³ pavattiṃ upādāya *Jānātā* ti vuttaṃ. Hatth' āmalakaṃ viya paccakkhato dassanavasena pavattiṃ upādāya *Passatā* ti vuttaṃ.
- 912, 36 Nemaṃ¹⁴⁴ vuccati thambh' ādihi anupaviṭṭhabbhūmip-
deso ti āha gambhīrabhūmiṃ anupaviṭṭho ti.
- 913, 1 *Sutṭhu nikhāto* ti bhūmiṃ¹⁴⁵ nikhaṇitvā samma-d-eva
913, 2 ṭhapito.
- 913, 4 *Tasmin* ti khīṇ' āsave. ¹⁴⁶ *Anajjhācāro acalo asam-*
pavedhi,¹⁴⁶ yasmā ajjhācāre setughāto khīṇ' āsavānaṃ.
913, 5 *Sot' āpann' ādayo* ti ettha ādi-saddena gahitesu anāgāmino
tāva navasu pi ṭhānesu khīṇ' āsavā viya abhabbā. Sot'
āpanna-sakadāgāmino pana tatiya-pañcamatṭhānesu abhab-
bā ti na vattabbā, itaresu sattasu ṭhānesu abhabbā¹⁴⁷ va.
- 913, 11 *Gihībyañjanenāti* gihiliṅgena. Khīṇ' āsavo pana gihi-
913, 16 byañjanena *arahattaṃ patvā vāti yojanā.* *Arahattaṃ*
*patvā*¹⁴⁸ *pi*¹⁴⁹ *tiṭṭhati* vivekaṭṭhānassa bhāvā¹⁵⁰ ti adhip-
913, 16 pāyo. *Tassa vasenāti* bhummadev' attabhāve ṭhatvā
913, 16 arahattaṃ¹⁵¹ pattassa¹⁵¹ vasena. *Ayaṃ pañho* ti: Abhabbo
so navatṭhānāni ajjhācaritun ti ayaṃ pañho,¹⁵² itarassa
pabbajjāya parinibbānena vā tad¹⁵³ abhabbatāya avutta-
siddhattā. Yadi evaṃ kathaṃ bhikkhugahaṇan ti āha
913, 17 *bhinnadosattā* ti ādi.
- 913, 18 27. *Aparicchedan* ti apariyantaṃ, ta-y-idaṃ suvipulan ti
913, 18 āha mahantan ti. Ñeyyassa hi vipulatāya ñāṇassa vipulatā
veditabbā. Etena aparicchedan ti vuccamānam pi ñeyyaṃ
Satthu ñāṇassa vasena paricchedam evāti dassitaṃ hoti.
Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ :

“ Nāṇapariyantikaṃ ñeyyan ” ti ^(c)

^(c) Pts II 195; Cp Pj II 160; Cp Nd² 235

¹⁴⁰ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁴¹ AG^m °ñāṇa

BG °ñāṇā

¹⁴² B^mP vā

¹⁴³ ABGG^mM janana-

¹⁴⁴ BG neva; M nevaṃ

¹⁴⁵ ABGG^mM add nikkhamiṃ

¹⁴⁶⁻¹⁴⁸ DĀ ajjhācāro acelo
asampavedi

¹⁴⁷ AGG^m accabhabbā

M asaccabhabbā

* . . * B^mP omit

¹⁴⁸ B^mP patto

¹⁴⁹ B^m add^s na

¹⁵⁰ B^m abbhāvā; P sabbhāvā

¹⁵¹ B^m arahattappattassa

¹⁵² B^m add^s āgato

¹⁵³ B^m omits

Anāgale apaññāpanan ti anāgate visaye ñāṇadassa- 913, 25
nassa ¹⁵⁴ apaññāpanaṃ.

Paccakkhaṃ ¹⁵⁵ *viya katvā* ti kasmā viya-saddagahaṇaṃ 913, 29
kataṃ, nanu Buddhānaṃ sabbam pi ñāṇaṃ attano visayaṃ
paccakkham eva katvā pavattati ekappamāṇabhāvato ¹⁵⁶
ti? Saccam ¹⁵⁷ etaṃ, akkhan ti pana cakkh' ādi-indri-
yaṃ ¹⁵⁸ vuccati, tam akkhaṃ, akkhaṃ ¹⁵⁹ pati vattati ¹⁶⁰
cakkh' ādinissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ, tassa ca ārammaṇaṃ paccak-
khan ti loke nirūḷhaṃ ¹⁶¹ etan ti taṃ nidassanaṃ katvā
dassenti *paccakkhaṃ viya katvā* ti avoca, na pana Bhagavato 913, 29
ñāṇassa apaccakkh' ākārena ¹⁶² pavattanato. Tathā hi
vadanti :

“Āvibhūtaṃ ¹⁶³ pakāsaṇaṃ ¹⁶⁴ anupaddutacetasaṃ
atitānāgate ñāṇaṃ paccakkhā na ¹⁶⁵ visissatī ” ti. ¹⁶⁶ (d)

Aññattha ¹⁶⁷ *vihitakenāti* ¹⁶⁸ aññasmiṃ visaye pavattitena. 913, 30
Sanḅāyetaḅban ¹⁶⁹ ti samaṃ katvā kathayitabbaṃ, tathā ¹⁷⁰ 913, 32
kathanaṃ pana paññāpanaṃ nāma hotīti *paññāpetabban* ¹⁷¹ 913, 33
ti attho vutto. *Tādisan* ti satataṃ samitaṃ pavattanakaṃ. 913, 35
Ñāṇaṃ nāma n' atthīti āvajjanena vinā ñāṇ' uppattiya 913, 35
asambhavato. Ek' ākārena ca ñāṇe pavattamāne nānā-
kāraṇaṃ visayassa avabodho na siyā. Athāpi siyā, ani-
rūpitarūpen' eva ¹⁷² avabodho siyā, tena ca ñāṇaṃ ¹⁷³
ñeyyaṃ aññātasadisam siyā. Na hi : Idaṃ tan ti vivekena
anavabuddho attho ñāto nāma hoti, tasmā *carato ca* 913, 33
tiṭṭhato cāti ādi bālāpanamattaṃ. Ten' āha *yatha-r-iva* 913, 36
bālā abyattā evaṃ maññantīti.

(d) Āvirbhūtaprakāśānām anupaplutacetasām (with v.l. anupadruta-)
atitānāgataññānam pratyakṣān na viśiṣyate. (Vākyapadiya p. 51)

¹⁵⁴ B^mP ñāṇassa

¹⁵⁵ M apaccakkhaṃ

¹⁵⁶ P ekappamāṇassa bhāvato

¹⁵⁷ ABGG^mM sabbam

¹⁵⁸ AG^m °indriyānaṃ

¹⁵⁹ B^m once only

¹⁶⁰ B^mP vattatīti

¹⁶¹ AGG^m nirūḷhaṃ

BM niruḍam or niruccam

¹⁶² AG^m apaccakkhakāraṇena

¹⁶³ AG^m abhibhūtan ti

BGM abhibhūta

¹⁶⁴ A pakāsaṇaṃ ; BG^mM pakāsaṇaṃ

¹⁶⁵ B^mP naṃ

¹⁶⁶ B^m vasissatīti

P vahissatīti

¹⁶⁷ So all MSS ; DA añña

¹⁶⁸ ABGG^mM vihitena

¹⁶⁹ ABGG^mM saṅgāpe-

B^m saṅgāhe-

¹⁷⁰ B^m omīti

¹⁷¹ ABGG^mM ñāpetabban

¹⁷² AG^m anurūpita-

¹⁷³ AG^mM ñātaṃ

914. 1 Satiṃ anussaratīti *Satānūsārī*,¹⁷⁴ satiyā anuvatta-
 914. 1 navasena pavattaṃ¹⁷⁵ nāṇaṃ. Ten' āha *pubbenivāsā-*
*nussatisampayuttan*¹⁷⁶ ti.
 914. 3 *Nāṇaṃ pesetīti* nāṇaṃ pavatteti.¹⁷⁷ Sabbatthakam eva
 914. 4 ñeyy' āvaraṇassa suppahīnattā *appaṭihataṃ anivārilaṃ*
nāṇaṃ gacchati pavattat' icceva¹⁷⁸ attho.

“ Bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu nāṇan ” ti (e)

vacanato catumaggañāṇaṃ bodhi, tato tassa adhigatattā
 uppajjanakam paccavekkhanañāṇaṃ¹⁷⁹ bodhiyam¹⁸⁰
 nāṇaṃ uppajjati vuttaṃ. Bodhiyam bodhi-
 mūle jātaṃ catumaggañāṇaṃ, tañ ca kho anāgataṃ
 addhānaṃ¹⁸¹ ārabha uddissa tassa appavatti-
 atthaṃ Tathāgatassa uppajjati tassa uppan-
 nattā āyatiṃ punabbhavābhāvato.¹⁸² Kathaṃ Tathāgato
 anāgataṃ addhānaṃ ārabha atirakam¹⁸³ nāṇadassanaṃ
 paññāpetīti? Ath' assa¹⁸⁴ pana addhuno mahantatāya
 atirakam¹⁸⁵ nāṇadassanaṃ tattha paññāpetīti ko ettha
 virodho. Tittiyā pana imam atthaṃ yathāvato¹⁸⁶ ajā-
 nantā: Ta-y-idam kiṃ su, ta-y-idam kathaṃ sūti attano
 aññāṇaṃ eva pākaṭaṃ karonti. Tasmā¹⁸⁷ Bhagavatā
 sasantatipariyāpannadhammappavattiṃ sandhāya aññā-
 vihitaṃ¹⁸⁸ nāṇadassanaṃ ti ādi vuttaṃ.
 Itaraṃ pana sandhāya vuccamāne sati tathārūpe payojane
 anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ ārabha atirakam eva nāṇadassa-
 naṃ paññāpeyya Bhagavā ti.

914. 12 *Anatthasamhitā* ti¹⁸⁸ ayam ettha attho ti
 914. 12 āha *na idhalok' atthaṃ vā paralok' atthaṃ vā nissitaṃ* ti.
 Yaṃ pana sattānaṃ anatt' āvahattā anattasamhitam,
 tattha setughāto Tathāgatassa.

(e) UdA 305; Mbvs 1

174 ABGG^mM satānu only
 175 B^mP pavatta
 176 B^m °yuttakan
 177 BG pavattati
 B^m pavattesi
 178 AG^m pavatti tveva
 BG^m pavatī tveva
 179 BG °vekkhañāṇa
 AG^m omit; BGM bodhi
 180 AG^m omit; BGM bodhi
 181 B^mP omit

182 AG^mM °bbhavā bhagavato
 BG puna bhavā bhagavato
 183 P atirekam here and below.
 184 BB^mGMP atitassa
 185 ABGG^m atikarakam
 M atikaram
 186 BB^mGP yāthā-
 187 ABGG^mM yasmā
 188 ABGG^mM add atthasamhitam

Bhāratayuddha-sītāharaṇa-saḍisaṇ ti iminā tassā kathāya 914, 14
yebhuyyena abhūt' atthataṃ dīpeti.

Sahetukan ti nāpakena hetunā sahetukaṃ. So pana hetu 914, 18
yena nidassanena sādhiyati, taṃ¹⁸⁹ tassa kāraṇaṇ ti tena
*sakāraṇaṃ*¹⁹⁰ *katvā*. Yathā hi paṭiññāt' atthasādhanaṇ¹⁹¹ 914, 18
hetu, evaṃ hetusādhakaṃ¹⁹² nidassanaṇ ti. *Yuttapattakāle* 914, 19
yevāti yuttānaṃ pattakāle eva. * Ye¹⁹³ hi veneyyā¹⁹⁴
tassā kathāya yuttā¹⁹⁵ anucchavikā, tesam yeva yojane¹⁹⁶
sandhāya¹⁹⁷ * kathāya¹⁹⁸ patto¹⁹⁹ upakār' āvaho kālo,
tadā eva *kathetīti* attho. 914, 19

Tathā tath' eva gadaṇato ti iminā Tathāgato ti āmeṇḍita- 914, 21
lopenāyaṃ²⁰⁰ niddeso ti dasseti. *Tathā tath' evāti* ca 914, 21
dhammasabhāvānurūpaṃ²⁰¹ veneyy' ajjhāsayānurūpaṇ cāti
adhippāyo.

Diṭṭhaṇ ti rūp' āyatanam datṭhabbato, tena yaṃ²⁰² 914, 23
diṭṭhaṃ²⁰² yaṃ dissati, yaṃ dakkhiti, yaṃ sati samavāye
passeyya,²⁰³ taṃ sabbaṃ diṭṭhaṇ t' eva²⁰⁴ gahitaṃ kāla-
viseṣassa anāmaṭṭhabhāvato.

** Yathā diṭṭhaṃ²⁰⁵ dasseti, ** *Sutaṇ* ti ādisu pi es' 914, 24
eva nayo. *Sutaṇ* ti *sadd' āyatanam* sotabbato. 914, 24

Mutaṇ ti²⁰⁶ sannissayena indriyanissayaṃ mutvā²⁰⁶ 914, 25
pāpunitvā gahetabbam, ten' āha *patvā gahetabbato* ti. 914, 25

Viññātaṇ ti vijānitabbam, taṃ pana diṭṭh' ādi- 914, 27
vinimuttaṃ²⁰⁷ viññeyyan ti āha *sukha-dukkh' ādi-dhamm'* 914, 27
*ārammaṇaṇ*²⁰⁸ ti.

Pattaṇ ti yathā tathā pattaṃ, hatthagataṃ adhi- 914, 28
gataṇ ti attho. Ten' āha *pariyesitvā vā aparīyesitvā vā* ti. 914, 28

Pariyesitaṇ ti pattiyaṃ atthaṃ pariyaṭṭhaṃ, taṃ 914, 29

¹⁸⁹ ABGG^mM na

¹⁹⁰ So all MSS.

DA kāraṇaṃ

¹⁹¹ ABGG^mM °atthasādhuko

¹⁹² B^mP omīti hetu

M hetukaṃ

* ... * BG repeat. Highly confused.

¹⁹³ AG^m yeva

¹⁹⁴ AG^m pineyā; BG jinetayā

M jine

¹⁹⁵ ABGG^mM puttā

¹⁹⁶ AG^m yo ca ne; BG yo ne

¹⁹⁷ ABGG^mM sattāya

¹⁹⁸ BG kathā

¹⁹⁹ AG^m pasatto; BGM sapatto

²⁰⁰ B^mP āmeḍita-

²⁰¹ B^mP dhamma-attha-sabhāvā-

²⁰² AG^m omīti

²⁰³ B^mP passeyyam

²⁰⁴ B^mP tveva

** ... ** B^m omīti

²⁰⁵ ABGG^mM dutṭhaṇ ti

P duddham

²⁰⁶⁻²⁰⁶ B^mP sannissayena ghāṇ' ādi-

indriyena sayam patvā

This appears to be a deliberate

correction.

²⁰⁷ ABGG^mM diṭṭhā vimuttaṃ

²⁰⁸ B^m °dhamm' āyatanan

- 914, 29 pana pattam vā siyā apattam vā ubhayathā pi pariyesitam evāti āha *pattam vā apattam vā* ti. Padadvayenāpi dvipakāram pi pattam, dvippakāram pi pariyesitam, tena tena ²⁰⁹ pakārena Tathāgatenā abhisambuddhan ti dasseti.
- 914, 30 *Cittena anusañcaritan* ti copanam ²¹⁰ apāpetvā citten' eva ²¹¹ anusañcaritam parivitakkitan ti attho.
- 914, 33 29. *Pītakan ti ādīti* ādi-saddena lohitaka-odāt' ādi
- 914, 35 sabbam rūp' ārammaṇavibhāgam saṅgaṇhāti. *Sumano* ti rāgavasena, lobhavasena, saddhādivasena vā sumano.
- 914, 35 *Dummano* ti byāpādavittakavasena, vihiṃsāvitakavasena
- 914, 35 vā dummano. *Majjhatto* ti aññānavasena vā ñānavasena vā majjhatto. Es' eva nayo sabbattha. Tattha tattha
- 915, 2, 4, 5, 6 *ādi-saddena saṅkhasaddo paṇavasaddo, pattagandho pupphagandho, pattaraso phalaraso, upādinnaṃ anupādinnaṃ, majjhattavedanā kusalakammaṃ akusalakammaṃ* ti evam ādinam saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. *Apattan* ²¹² ti ñānena asam-
- 915, 22 pattam, ²¹³ aviditan ²¹⁴ ti attho, ten' āha *ñānena asacchi-*
- 915, 22 *katan* ti. *Lokena* ²¹⁵ *gatan* ²¹⁵ ti ²¹⁵ lokena ²¹⁶ ñātam. ²¹⁶
- 915, 24 ²¹⁷ Tath' eva gatattā ti tath' eva ²¹⁷ ñātattā abhisam-
- 915, 25 buddhattā. *Gatasaddena ek' attham* buddhi-atthan ti attho.
- “Gati-atthā ²¹⁸ hi dhātavo buddhi-atthā bhavantī” ti ⁽¹⁾
- akkharacintakā.
- 915, 29, 30 30. *Asamatam* ²¹⁹ *kathetvā* ti vatvā samo pi nāma koci n' atthi, kuto uttar' itaro ti dassetuṃ *anuttaratan* ²²⁰ ti vuttam.
- 915, 29 Sā panāyam asamatā anuttaratā ca sabbaññutam pūretvā
- 915, 29 ṭhitā ti dassetuṃ *sabbaññutan* ti vuttam. Sā ca ²²¹ sabbañ-
- 915, 29 ñutā saddhammacakkavattibhāvena ²²² loke pākaṭā jātā ti dassetuṃ *dhammarājabhāvaṃ kathetvā* ti vuttam. Tathā sabbaññutabhāven' eva ²²³ ca Satthā imesu diṭṭhigatikavi-

(1) Cp Kaccāyana p. 112

²⁰⁹ ABGG^mM *once only*²¹⁰ AG^mM khopanam
BG vopanam²¹¹ ABGG^mM cittān' eva²¹² All MSS appattan²¹³ AG^m apasampattam

M appasampattam

²¹⁴ AG^mM avitan; BG avigatan²¹⁵ B^mP *omit*²¹⁶ B^m *omits*²¹⁷⁻²¹⁷ tatth' eva katattā ti tatth'
eva²¹⁸ AG^m °asattho; BGM °attho²¹⁹ ABGG^mM asatam²²⁰ ABGG^mM and DA anuttaram²²¹ B^mP *omit*²²² B^mP saddhammavaracakka-²²³ B^mP °bhāvena

pallāsesu ²²⁴ evaṃ paṭipajjīti ²²⁵ dassento *idānīti* ādim āha. 915, 30
Tattha *sīhanādan* ti abhītanādaṃ seṭṭhanādaṃ. Seṭṭha- 915, 32
nādo h' esa yad idaṃ ṭhapaniyassa pañhassa ṭhapaniya-
bhāvadassanaṃ. Ṭhapaniyatā ²²⁶ c' assa pāli-ārūlhā eva
Na h' e t a n ²²⁷ ti ādinā.

Yathā upacitakammakilesena ²²⁸ itthattaṃ āgantab-
baṃ, ²²⁹ tathā naṃ āgato ti *t a t h ā g a t o*, *satto*. Tathā 915, 34
hi so rūp' ādisu satto visatto ²³⁰ ti katvā satto ²³⁰ ti ca
vuccati. Itthattan ²³¹ ti ca paṭiladdhattā tassa ²³² tassa ²³²
paccakkhabhūto attabhāvo ti ²³³ veditabbo.

31. Atthasaṃhitam na hotīti iminā ubhayattha vidhu- 915, 36
ratādassanena niratthakavippalāpataṃ ²³⁴ tassa vādassa
vibhāveti. ²³⁵ Ubhayalok' atthavidhuram pi samānaṃ ²³⁶ :
Kiṃ nu kho vivaṭṭanissitan ti koci āsaṅkeyyāti ²³⁷ tad
āsaṅkānivattan' atthaṃ ²³⁸ Na ²³⁹ *d h a m m a s a m h i t a n* ti 915, 37
vuttaṃ. Ten' āha *navalok' uttaradhammanissitaṃ na hotīti*. 915, 37

Yadi pi taṃ na vivaṭṭ' ogataṃ ²⁴⁰ hoti, vivaṭṭassa pana
adhiṭṭhānabhūtaṃ nu kho ti ²⁴¹ koci ²⁴² āsaṅkeyyāti tad
āsaṅkānivattan' atthaṃ *Na ā d i b r a h m a c a r i y a -* 916, 1
k a n ti ādi vuttaṃ.

32. Kāmaṃ taṇhā pi dukkhasabhāvattā dukkhan ti
byākātabbā, ²⁴³ pabhavabhāvena ²⁴⁴ pana sā ²⁴⁴ tato visuṃ
kātabbā ti *taṇhaṃ ṭhapetvā* ti vuttaṃ. Ten' āha *Tass' eva* 916, 3, 4
dukkhassa ²⁴⁵ *pabhāvikā* ti ādi. Nanu ca avijjādayo pi
dukkhassa samudayo ti? Saccaṃ ²⁴⁶ samudayo, tassā ²⁴⁷
pana ²⁴⁸ kammaṃ vicittabhāva hetuto ²⁴⁸ dukkh' uppādane
visesappaccayabhāvato ca sātisayo samuday' aṭṭho ti sā
eva suttesu tathā ²⁴⁹ vuttā. Ten' āha *taṇhā dukkhasamu-* 916, 5

²²⁴ AG^m °pavipallāpesu
B^mP °gatavipallā-
M °vipallāthesu

²²⁵ B^mP °pajjatīti

²²⁶ AG^m ṭhapayatiyā

²²⁷ ABGG^mM hetun

²²⁸ AG^mM uparicita-

BG uparimita-

²²⁹ ABGG^mM °tabbatam

²³⁰ ABGG^mM omit

²³¹ B itthatenatiṃ; G ittha nentiṃ

²³²⁻²³² B^mP tathā

²³³ ABGG^mM omit

²³⁴ ABGG^mM niratthakaṃ-

²³⁵ ABGG^mM vibhavo ti

²³⁶ AG^m sāmanam

²³⁷ AG^mM asaṅkheyyāti

²³⁸ AG^mM āsaṅkhā-

²³⁹ B^mP add ca

²⁴⁰ AGG^mM vivaṭṭho bhavaṃ

B vivaṭṭo bhavaṃ

²⁴¹ ABGG^mM citi

²⁴² AG^mM keci; BG ke ti

²⁴³ ABGG^mM °tabbo

²⁴⁴⁻²⁴⁴ ABGG^mM pan' assa

²⁴⁵ ABGG^mM omit

²⁴⁶ ABGG^mM sabba

²⁴⁷ AG^mM etassā; BG etassa

²⁴⁸⁻²⁴⁸ A kammaṃ' eva cittabhāva-

²⁴⁹ ABGG^mM yathā

- 916, 6 *dayo* ²⁵⁰ *ti byākatan* ti. *Ubhinnaṃ appavattīti* dukkha-
 916, 7 samudayānaṃ appavattinimittam. *Dukkha-parijānāno* ti
 ādi maggakiccadassanaṃ, tena maggassa bhāvan' aṭṭho pi
 atthato dassito vāti ²⁵¹ daṭṭhabbam. Na hi bhāvanābhi-
 samayena vinā pariññābhisamay' ādayo sambhavantīti. ²⁵²
 33. Saccavavatthāpanaṃ ²⁵³ appamādapāṭipattibhāvato
 asammoha-kalyāṇakittisadd' ādinimittatāya ²⁵⁴ yathā sāti-
 sayam idhalok' atth' āvahaṃ, evaṃ yāva ²⁵⁵ nānassa
 tikkhavisadabhāvappattiyā ²⁵⁶ abhāvena navalok' uttara-
 dhammasampāpakaṃ ²⁵⁷ na hoti, tāva tattha tattha sam-
 pattibhave abbhudayasampatti anugataṃ ²⁵⁸ eva ²⁵⁸ siyā
 916, 10, 11 ti vuttaṃ *etaṃ idhaloka-paraloka-atthasannissitan* ti. *Nava-*
lok' uttaradhammanissitan ti navavidham pi lok' uttara-
 dhammaṃ nissāya tad adhigamūpāyabhāvato. Yasmā
 saccasambodham ²⁵⁹ uddissa sāsana-brahmacariyaṃ vussati,
 na añña-d-attham, tasmā etaṃ ²⁶⁰ saccavavatthāpanaṃ ²⁶¹
 916, 12 tassa ²⁶² *ādi-paṭṭhānaṃ* ²⁶³ ti vuttaṃ paṭhamataraṃ cit-
 916, 16 tena ²⁶⁴ ādātabbato. *Taṃ mayā byākatam evāti* taṃ mayā
 tathā byākatam eva. Byākātabbam nāma mayā abyā-
 kataṃ n' atthīti byākaraṇavekallena vā attano dhamma-
 sudhammatāya ²⁶⁵ buddha-subuddhataṃ vibhāveti. Ten'
 916, 17 āha *sīhanādaṃ nadanto* ti.
 34. Purim' uppannā diṭṭhiyo aparāpar' uppannānaṃ
 916, 18 diṭṭhinaṃ ²⁶⁶ apassayā ²⁶⁷ hontīti *diṭṭhiyo va diṭṭhi-*
 916, 19 *ni ss a y ā* ti vuttaṃ. *Diṭṭhigatikā* ti diṭṭhigatiyo,
 diṭṭhippavattiyo ti attho.
 916, 20 *Idam eva dassanaṃ saccan* ti Sassato attā ca loko
 cāti idam eva dassanaṃ saccam amogham aviparītaṃ.
 916, 21 *Aññesaṃ vacanaṃ moghan* ti Asassato attā ca

²⁵⁰ ABGG^mM *omit* dukkha

²⁵¹ ABGG^mM *cāpi*

²⁵² ABGG^mM *omit* ti

²⁵³ ABGG^mM sabbavavatthā-

²⁵⁴ AG^m °kittisaddā nimittatā

BGM °nimittatā

²⁵⁵ ABGG^mM sāvaka

A °bhāvā

²⁵⁶ BGG^mM °bhāvāpattiyā

²⁵⁷ ABGG^mM *omit* nava

²⁵⁸ AG^mM anugameva

BG anugame

²⁵⁹ AG^m sabbasambodham ya

BG sabbasabbodham

²⁶⁰ ABGG^mM ekaṃ

²⁶¹ ABGG^mM sabbavavatthā-

²⁶² B^mP *omit*

²⁶³ B^m ādi padhāna

²⁶⁴ B^mP citte

²⁶⁵ ABGG^mM dhammatāya

²⁶⁶ ABGG^mM *omit*

²⁶⁷ AG^mMP apassayo

loko cāti evaṃ ādikam aññesaṃ samaṇabrāhma-
nānaṃ vacanaṃ moghaṃ tucchaṃ, micchā ti attho.

Na sayam katabbo ti ²⁶⁸ *Asayaṃ kārō ti āha asa-* 916, 22
yamkato ti, yādicchikattā ²⁶⁹ ti adhippāyo.

35. ²⁷⁰ *Atthi kho* ti ettha *kho*-saddo pucchāyaṃ, 916, 24
atthi nūti ayam ettha attho ti āha **atthi kho* ²⁷¹ *udāhu n'* 916, 25
atthīti ādi. Atha vā * *Atthi kho idaṃ āvuso vuc-* 916, 24
catīti ²⁷² *āvuso yaṃ tumhehi: Sassato attā ca*
loko cāti vuccatī, ²⁷³ atthi *kho idaṃ vācāmatam*, no
n' atthi. Tasmā vācāvatthumattato tassa *Yaṇ ca* 916, 27
kho te evaṃ āhaṃ su: Idam eva saccaṃ
moghaṃ aññān ti, tam tesaṃ nānujānāmīti evaṃ
ettha attho ca yojanā ca veditabbā. Yam pan' ettha
vattabbaṃ, taṃ Brahmajālaṭikāyaṃ vuttam eva.

Diṭṭhipaññattiyā ti diṭṭhiyā paññāpane: Evam eṣā 916, 29
diṭṭhi uppannā ti tassā diṭṭhiyā samudayato, atthaṅgamato,
assādato, ādinavato, nissaraṇato ca yathāvato ²⁷⁴ paññāpane.

Aviparītavuttiyā *samena nāṇena samaṃ* kañci ²⁷⁵ n' eva 916, 30
samanupassāmi.

Adhipaññattīti abhiññeyyadhammapaññāpanā, yaṃ ajā- 916, 31
nantā bāhirakā: Diṭṭhipaññatti yeva allinā ti taṇ ca
paññattito ajānantā thāmasā parāmāsā ²⁷⁶ abhinivissa
voharanti. Ettha ca yasmā ²⁷⁷ diṭṭhipaññatti nāma ²⁷⁸
diṭṭhiyā diṭṭhigatikehi ²⁷⁹ gahit' ākāravibhāvanā, ²⁸⁰ tāttha ²⁸¹
ca Bhagavato uttar' itaro nāma koci n' atthi, svāyam attho
Brahmajāle vibhāvito eva. Adhipaññatti ²⁸² pana vibhāvi-
yamānā lokassa nibbidādihetubhāvena ²⁸³ bahukārā ²⁸⁴ ti
tassā vasena Bhagavā anuttarabhāvaṃ pavedento n' eva
attanā samasamaṃ samanupassāmīti sihanādaṃ nadīti keci.
Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana *yaṇ ca vuttam paññattiyā ti, yaṇ ca* 916, 33

²⁶⁸ ABGG^mM add asayaṃ katabbo

²⁶⁹ A yā idacchikattā

BG yādimhikattā

G^m yā icchikattā

²⁷⁰ B^mP show marked deviation in
this passage.

* . . . * B^mP omit

²⁷¹ AG^m omit; DA nu kho

²⁷² B^mP add ādi

²⁷³ B^mP add idam

²⁷⁴ BB^mGMP yāthā-

²⁷⁵ P kiñci

²⁷⁶ AG^m parāmayā; BG parāmayā

M parāmayā

²⁷⁷ B^mP yāyaṃ

²⁷⁸ B^mP nāmāti vuttā

²⁷⁹ B^mP add evaṃ

²⁸⁰ B^m gahitatāya vibhāvanā

P gahitā kāya vibhāvanā

²⁸¹ ABGG^mM taṇ

²⁸² B^mP *paññattīti vuttā

²⁸³ B^mP nibbidāhetu-

²⁸⁴ BG bahūpakārā

B^mP bahulikārā

- 916, 38 *adhipaññattiiti ubhayam etam atthato ekan ti, Idha pana paññattiyā ti etthāpi paññatti c' eva* ²⁸⁵ *adhipaññatti ca* ²⁸⁶ *adhippetā adhipaññattīti etthāpīti vuttattā* ²⁸⁷ *ubhayassa pi vasen' ettha Bhagavā sihanādaṃ nadīti viññāyati. Ubhayam etam* ²⁸⁸ *atthato ekan ti ca paññattibhāvasāmaññaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ, na bhedābhāvato. Ten' āha Bhedato hīti ādi. Khandhapaññattīti khandhānaṃ khandhā ti paññāpanā dassanā pakāsanā ṭhapanā nikkhipanā.*

“ Ācikkhati deseti ²⁸⁹ paññāpeti paṭṭhāpeti ” ti (g)

āgatatṭhāne hi paññāpanā ²⁹⁰ dassanā pakāsanā paññatti nāma.

“ Supaññattaṃ mañcapīṭhan ” ti (h)

āgatatṭhāne ṭhapanā nikkhipanā ²⁹¹ paññatti nāma. Idha ubhayam pi yujjati.

- 917, 5 40. *Pajahan' atthan ti accantāya* ²⁹² *paṭinissajjan' atthaṃ. Yasmā tena* ²⁹³ *pajahanena sabbe diṭṭhinissayā samma-d-eva atikkantā* ²⁹⁴ *honti vitikkantā,* ²⁹⁵ *tasmā* ²⁹⁶ *S a m a t i k - k a m ā y ā t i tass' eva vevacanan ti avoca. Na kevalaṃ satipaṭṭhānā kathitamattā, atha kho veneyyasantāne* ²⁹⁷ *patiṭṭhāpitā ti dassetuṃ desitā ti vatvā paññattā ti vuttan ti āha* *Desitā ti kathitā. Paññattā ti ṭhapitā ti. Idāni satipaṭṭhānadesanāya diṭṭhinissayānaṃ ek' anti-* ²⁹⁸ *kaṃ pahān' āvahabhāvaṃ* ²⁹⁹ *dassetuṃ Satipaṭṭhāna-* *bhāvanāya hīti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā-* ³⁰⁰ *yāti iminā tesam bhāvanāya eva* ³⁰¹ *nesam pahānaṃ, desanā* ³⁰² *pana tad upanissayabhāvato tathā vuttā ti dasseti. Sesam sabbaṃ suviññeyyam eva.*

³⁰² Pāsādikasuttavaṇṇanāya Līn' atthappakāsanā.

(g) VSM 163

(h) VvA 9

- ²⁸⁵ ABGG^mM te va
²⁸⁶ DA omits
²⁸⁷ B^mP vuttā
²⁸⁸ B^mP p' etam
²⁸⁹ B^mP dasseti
²⁹⁰ ABGG^mMP omit
²⁹¹ B nikkhepanā
G nikkhapanā
²⁹² BG accanta
²⁹³ ABGG^mM te pana
²⁹⁴ BGM anatikka-

- ²⁹⁵ P vitikkanti
²⁹⁶ ABGG^mM ti instead
²⁹⁷ ABGG^mM vineyasantāne
²⁹⁸ ABGG^mM ek' antikā
²⁹⁹ AG^m pahānāpabhāvaṃ
BG pahānā pahānā bhāvaṃ
M pahānā pabhāvaṃ
³⁰⁰ ABGG^mM evam
³⁰¹ AG^m desanāya
³⁰² B^m adds Sumaṅgalavilāsinīyā
Dīghanikāy' atṭhakathāya

XXX

Lakkhaṇasuttavaṇṇanā

1. Abhinīhār' ādiguṇamahattena ¹ mahanto ² puriso ti mahāpuriso, so lakkhiyati etehīti *Mahāpurisalak-* 918, 4
khaṇāni. Taṃ mahāpurisaṃ ³ byañjayanti ⁴ pakā-
sentīti *mahāpurisabyañjanāni*. Mahāpuriso ti ⁵ miyati ⁵ 918, 4
anumīyati ⁶ etehīti *mahāpurisanimittāni*. Ten' āha *Ayaṃ* 918, 4, 5
... *pe* ... *kāraṇānīti*.

Dhārentīti lakkhaṇapāṭhaṃ dhārenti, te ⁷ lakkhaṇāni ⁸ 918, 7
sarūpato jānanti, na ⁹ pana ⁹ samuṭṭhānato ti dasseti. Ten'
āha *no ca kho* ti ādi. Etena ¹⁰ anaññasādhāraṇaṃ etaṃ 918, 8
yad idaṃ mahāpurisalakkaṇānaṃ ¹¹ kāraṇavibhāvanan ti
dasseti. *Kasmā āhāti* yathāvuttassa suttassa samuṭṭhāna- 918, 9
kāraṇaṃ pucchati. Ācariyo *Aṭṭh' uppattiyā anurūpattā* ti 918, 9
vatvā tam ev' assa aṭṭh' uppattiṃ vitthārato dassetuṃ
Sā paṇāti ādim āha. *Sabbaphālipulho* ¹² ti sabbato ¹³ 918, 10, 15
samantato vikasitapuppho. ¹⁴ Vikasanam eva hi pupphassa
nipphatti. ¹⁵ *Pāricchattako viyāti* anussavaladdhamattaṃ 918, 15
gahetvā vadanti. *Uppajjati* ¹⁶ nibbattati, labbhatīti 918, 22
attho. ¹⁶

Yena kammanāti ¹⁷ yena kusalakammanā. ¹⁸ *Yaṃ nib-* 919, 5
battan ti yaṃ yaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ nibbattaṃ. ¹⁹ *Dassan'* 919, 5
atthan ti tassa tassa ²⁰ kusalakammassa sarūpato, kiccato,
pavatti-ākāravisesato, paccayato phalavisesato ca dassan'
atthaṃ. Eten' eva paṭipāṭiyā ²¹ uddhiṭṭhānaṃ lakkha-

¹ ABGG^m °mahantena

² ABGG^mM add ti

³ ABGG^mM °purisa

⁴ ABGG^mM byañjanan ti

⁵ B^m nimīyati

P nimiyati

⁶ ABGG^mM omit

⁷ B^mP tena

⁸ B^mP add te

⁹ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁰ B^mP tena

¹¹ BGM °lakkhaṇa

¹² B^m °pāliphulho; P °phālipulho

¹³ B^mP sabbaso

¹⁴ AG^m vikapuppho

BGM cikapuppho

¹⁵ ABGG^mM nippatti

¹⁶⁻¹⁶ B^mP labbhati, nibbattatīti

attho

¹⁷ ABGG^mM kammanā ti

P kammunā ti

¹⁸ B^mP °kammunā

¹⁹ ABGG^mM add taṃ

²⁰ ABGG^mM once only

²¹ BG paṭipattiyā

- 919, 5 ṇānaṃ asamuddesakāraṇavibhāvanāya ²² kāraṇaṃ dipitaṃ
 918, 7 hoti samānakāraṇānaṃ lakkhaṇānaṃ ekajjhaṃ ²³ kāra-
 919, 7 ṇaṃ ²⁴ dassanavasena desanāya ²⁴ pavattattā. *Evam āhāti*
 919, 10 *Bāhirakā pi isayo dhārentīti* ²⁵ iminā ²⁶ pakārena āha.
4. *Purimaṃ jātinaṃ* ti purimāyaṃ jātiyaṃ,
 bhumma' atthe etaṃ upayogavacanan ti vadanti. *Pubbe*
nivutthakkhandhasantāne ²⁷ *thito* ti vacanato accantasamyoge
 vā upayogavacanaṃ. Yattha yattha hi jātiyaṃ mahāsatto
 puññakammaṃ kātuṃ ārabhati, ārabbhato ²⁸ paṭṭhāya
 accantaṃ eva tattha puññakammapasuto hoti. Ten' āha
 daḷha samādanoti ādi. Sesapadadvaye pi es' eva
 919, 7 nayo. *Nibbattakkhandhā* ²⁹ *jātīti vuttā* khandhavimuttāya ³⁰
 jātiyā abhāvato, nibbatilakkhaṇassa ³¹ ca vikāressa idha
 919, 7, 8 anupayujjanato. ³² *Jātavasenāti* ³³ jāyanavasena. *Tathā* ti
 919, 7 iminā *pubbe nibbattakkhandhā* ³⁴ ti imaṃ padaṃ upasaṃ-
 919, 8 harati. *Bhavanavasena* ³⁵ paccayato nibbattanavasena.
 919, 8, 9 *Nivutthavasena* ³⁶ ti nibbusitatāvasena. ³⁶ *Ālay' atthenāti* āvasi-
 919, 9 tabhāvena. ³⁷ Nivās' attho ³⁸ hi *niket'* attho. ³⁸
- 919, 13 *Tatthāti* devalok' ādimhi. *Ādi*-saddena ekaccaṃ tirac-
 chānayoṇiṃ saṅgaṇhāti. *Na sukaraṇa* ti devagatiyā ek'
 antasukhatāya, duggatiyā ek' antadukhatāya, ³⁹ dukkha-
 bahulatāya ca puññakiriyāya okāso na sulabharūpo pacca-
 yasamavāyassa dullabhabhāvato. Uppajjamānā ca sā
 ulārā vipulā ca na hoti, ⁴⁰ gativasenāpi khettavisesatā
 icchitabbā,

“Tiracchānagatānaṃ ⁴¹ dānaṃ datvā sataguṇā dakkhiṇā
 pātikaṅkhitabbā, ⁴² dussīlassa manussabhūtaṃ ⁴² dānaṃ
 datvā saḥassaguṇā dakkhiṇā pātikaṅkhitabbā” ti (a)

(a) M III 255

²² ABGG^mM ayath' uddesaṃ
 kāraṇā-
²³ BGM *twice*
²⁴⁻²⁴ B^mP kāraṇadassanavasena'
 assa
²⁵ B^mP *add* ādinā
²⁶ B^mP *twice*
²⁷ P nibbattakkakkhandha-
²⁸ B^mP ārabhato
²⁹ B^mP nivuttha-
³⁰ B^mP *vinimuttāya*
³¹ ABGG^mM nibbatta-
³² AG^m *yuñjanato*

³³ *So all MSS*; DA jātāvasena
³⁴ B^mP nivuttha-
³⁵ ABGG^mM bhāvanāvasena
³⁶ A nibbusittā va vasena
 B^mP nivusitatā-
³⁷ B avasita-
³⁸⁻³⁸ BGM nivās' atthe hi nikat'
 attho
³⁹ P *°duggatāya*
⁴⁰ B^mP hotīti
⁴¹ AGG^mM tiracchāna
 B tiracchāne; B^m *°gate*
⁴²⁻⁴² B^m puthujjanadussile

vacanato. Manussagatiyā pana sukhabahulatāya puññakiriyāya okāso sulabharūpo paccayasamavāyassa ca yebhuyena sulabhabhāvato. Yañ ca tattha dukkhaṃ uppajjati, tam pi visesato puññakiriyāya upanissayo hoti, dukkhūpanisā saddhā ti. Yathā hi ayoghanena satthake nipphādiyamāne tassa ek' antato aggimhi tāpanaṃ, udaye ⁴³ vā temaṇaṃ chedanakiriyāya ⁴⁴ samatthatāya ⁴⁵ na ⁴⁶ visesappaccayo, ⁴⁶ tāpetvā pana samānayogato ⁴⁷ udaye ⁴⁸ temaṇaṃ tassā visesappaccayo, evam eva sattasantānassa ek' antadukkhasamaṅgitā dukkhabahulatā ⁴⁹ ek' antasukhasamaṅgitā ca puññakiriyāya ⁵⁰ samatthatāya na visesappaccayo, sati pana samānayogato ⁵¹ dukkhasantāpane, sukhūpabrūhane ⁵² ca laddhūpanissaya ⁵³ puññakiriyāya ⁵³ samatthatā ⁵⁴ sambhavati. Tathā sati uppajjamānā puññakiriyā mahājutikā mahāvippahāra paṭipakkhacchedanasaṃmatthā hoti, tasmā manussabhāvo puññakiriyāya visesappaccayo. Tena vuttaṃ *tattha na sukaraṃ, manussabhūtass'* ^{919, 13} *eva sukarā* ti.

Atha manussabhūtassāti ettha ko vacan' attho? Man'ussannatāya ⁵⁵ manussā ⁵⁶ sati-sūrabhāva ⁵⁷ brahmacariya-yogyatādiguṇavasena upacitamānasā ⁵⁸ ukkaṭṭhaguṇacittā ti attho. Ke pana te? Jambudīpavāsino sattavisesā. Ten'āha Bhagavā :

“ Tihi bhikkhave tñānehi Jambudīpakā manussā Uttarakuruke ⁵⁹ manusse ⁶⁰ adhigaṇhanti deve ca Tāvatiṃse. Katamehi tihi? Sūrā satimanto idhabrahmacariyavāso ” ti. ^(b)

Tathā hi Buddhā Bhagavanto, Paccekabuddhā, aggasā-

(b) A IV 396

- | | |
|--|--|
| ⁴³ B ^m P udakena | ⁵⁵ AG ^m manassantatāya |
| ⁴⁴ B ^m P °kiriya | BG manussattakāya |
| ⁴⁵ A samatthitāya | B ^m P manassa ussannatāya |
| ⁴⁶ AG ^m nāvesappaccayo | ⁵⁶ B ^m P add ti |
| ⁴⁷ AG ^m ppmāna; BGM pamāna- | ⁵⁷ AG ^m satisukarabhāvaṃ |
| ⁴⁸ B ^m P udaka | BGM °bhāvaṃ |
| ⁴⁹ ABGG ^m M °bahulatāya | B ^m sūrabhāvasatimantatā |
| ⁵⁰ BB ^m GP °kiriya | P omits sati |
| ⁵¹ ABGG ^m M mānayogato | ⁵⁸ B ^m P °manakā |
| ⁵² B ^m P sukhumabrūhane | ⁵⁹ BG °kurukesu |
| ⁵³ B ^m P °nissaya puññakiriya | B ^m adds ca |
| ⁵⁴ ABB ^m GG ^m P °tthatāya | ⁶⁰ BG manussehi |

vakā, mahāsāvakā, cakkavattino, aññe ca mahānubhāvā
 sattā tatth' eva uppajjanti. Te hi samānarūp' āditāya
 pana saddhiṃ parittadīpavāsīhi itaramahādīpavāsino pi
 manussā tveva ⁶¹ paññāyimsūti keci. Apare pana bhaṇanti :
 Lobh' ādihi alobh' ādihi ca sahitassa manassa ussannatāya ⁶²
 manussā. ^(c) Ye hi sattā manussajātikā, tesu visesato lobh'
 ādayo alobh' ādayo ca ussannā, ⁶³ te lobh' ādi-ussannatāya ⁶⁴
 apāyamaggaṃ, alobh' ādi-ussannatāya ⁶⁴ sugatimaggaṃ
 nibbānagāmmaggaṃ ca paripūrenti, tasmā lobh' ādihi
 alobh' ādihi ca sahitassa manassa ussannatāya ⁶⁴ parittadī-
 pavāsīhi saddhiṃ catumahādīpavāsino ⁶⁵ sattavisesā ma-
 nussā ti vuccantīti. Lokiyā pana : Manuno apaccabhāvena
 manussā ti vadanti. ^(d) Manu nāma paṭhamakappiko loka-
 mariyādāya ādibhūto sattānaṃ hitāhitavidhāyako kattab-
 bākkattabbatāsu ⁶⁶ niyojanatāvasena ⁶⁶ pituṭṭhāniyo, yo
 sāsane Mahāsammato ti vuccati amhākaṃ mahābodhisatto.
 Paccakkhato paramparāya ⁶⁷ ca tassa ovādānusāsaniyaṃ
 919, 13 919, 13 Tato eva hi te mānavā manujā ti ca vohariyanti. *Manussa-*
bhūtassāti manussesu bhūtassa jātassa manussabhāvaṃ vā
 pattassāti attho. Ayañ ca nayo ⁶⁸ lokiyamahājanassa
 vasena vutto. Mahābodhisattānaṃ pana santānassa mahā-
 bhinihārato paṭṭhāya kusaladhammapaṭipattiyaṃ samma-
 d-eva abhisankhatattā tesam sugatiyaṃ attanā ⁶⁹ uppajja-
 naduggatiyañ ca nibbattānaṃ kusalakammaṃ ⁷⁰ sukaram ⁷¹
 919, 15, 17 919, 17 evāti ⁷¹ dassetuṃ *Akāraṇaṃ vā etan* ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Evarūpe*
attabhāve ti hatthi-ādi-attabhāve. ⁷² *Thitena katakammaṃ*
 919, 19 *na sakkā sukhena dīpetuṃ* loka appaññātarūpattā. *Sukhaṃ* ⁷³
dīpetuṃ : Asukasmiṃ dese asukasmiṃ nagare asuko nāma
 rājā brāhmaṇo hutvā imaṃ kusalakammaṃ akāsīti evaṃ
 suviññāpayabhāvato.

(c) Cp VvA 18

(d) Cp KhA 123

⁶¹ ABGG^mM t' eva⁶² ABGG^mM ussadatāya⁶³ ABGG^mM ussādā⁶⁴ ABGG^mM °ussadatāya⁶⁵ B^mP catudīpavāsino⁶⁶ ABGG^mM kattabbākkattabbatā-
vasena⁶⁷ B^mP °parā⁶⁸ AG^m ddho only

BG nattho

⁶⁹ B^mP attano⁷⁰ ABGG^mM kusaladhammaṃ⁷¹ ABGG^mM garutaram⁷² ABGG^mM °ādīhi-⁷³ B^m and DA sukhena

Thiragahaṇo ⁷⁴ ti asithilagāhī ⁷⁵ thāmappattagahaṇo. ⁷⁶ 919, 21
Niccalagahaṇo ti acañcalaggāhī, tattha kenaci pi asaṃ- 919, 23
hāriyo. *Patikūṭatīti* ⁷⁷ saṅkuṭati jigucchanavasena vivaṭṭati 919, 25
vā. *Pasāriyatīti* vitthataṃ ⁷⁸ hoti vepullam pāpuṇāti. 919, 26
Tav' eso ⁷⁹ mahāsamuddasadiṣo ti eso udak' ogho te va 920, 10
mahāsamuddasadiṣo.
Diyayati ⁸⁰ etenāti *dānaṃ*, pariccāgacetanā. *Diyyana-* 920, 25
vasenāti ⁸¹ deyyadhammassa pariyattaṃ katvā paricajana-
vasena *dānaṃ*. *Samvibhāgakarāṇavasenāti* tass' eva attanā 920, 25, 26
saddhiṃ parassa vibhajanasena ⁸² samvibhāgo, ⁸³ tathā-
pavattā cetanā.
Sīlāsaṃdāne ti sīlassa samma-d-eva ādāne, ⁸⁴ 920, 27
gahaṇe ⁸⁴ pavattane ⁸⁴ ti attho. ⁸⁵ Pavattanakālena ⁸⁶ das-
sento *pūraṇakāle* ⁸⁷ ti āha. 920, 27
Mātu ⁸⁸ hito matteyyo, ⁸⁹ yassa pana dhammassa ⁹⁰
vasena so matteyyo ti vuccati, so ⁹¹ matteyyatā ti āha
mātu kātābbavatte ⁹² ti. Esa nayo petteyyatā ti ādisu. 920, 31
Aññatar' aññataresūti aññamaññavisitṭhesu aññesu, te 920, 33
pana kusalabhāvena vuttā kusalā ti āha *evārūpesūti*. 920, 33
Adhikusalesūti abhivisiṭṭhesu kusalesu, sā pana abhi- 920, 34
visitṭhatā upādāy' upādāya hoti. Yaṃ pan' ettha ukkaṃ-
sagataṃ adhikusalaṃ taratamanayena ⁹³ idhādhippetam
tam dassetum *atthi kusalā atthi adhikusalā* ti ādi vuttaṃ. 920, 34
Nanu paññāpāramisaṅgahaññānasambhārabhūtā kusala-
dhammā ⁹⁴ nippariyāyena sabbaññutaññānapaṭilābhappac-
cayā kusalā nāma, ime ⁹⁵ pana mahāpurisalakkhaṇanib-
battakā puññasambhārabhūtā kasmā ⁹⁶ tathā vuttā ti?
Sabbesaṃ pi mahābodhisattasantānagatānaṃ pāramidham-

⁷⁴ B^mP °ggahaṇo

⁷⁵ B^mP °ggāhī

⁷⁶ ABGG^mM °ppattā gahaṇe

B^m °ggahaṇo

⁷⁷ ABGG^mM patikūṭapatitī

B^mP paṭi-

⁷⁸ ABGG^mM vittham

⁷⁹ So all MSS.

DA tav' eva so

⁸⁰ B^mP diyati

⁸¹ So all MSS; DA diyana-

⁸² ABGG^mM vibhāñjana-

B^mP samvibhajana-

⁸³ ABGG^mM savibhāgo

⁸⁴ BG ādāno gahaṇo pavattano

⁸⁵ ABGG^mM add ti

B^mP add tam

⁸⁶ AG^mM pavattakālena

B^mP pavattikālena

⁸⁷ BG purāṇakālo

⁸⁸ AG^m mātuve

⁸⁹ P metteyya throughout

⁹⁰ ABGG^mM dhamma

⁹¹ B^mP sā

⁹² ABGG^mM kattabba-

⁹³ B^mP tad ukkaṃsanayena

⁹⁴ B^mP kusalā-

⁹⁵ AG^m na me na

BGM na me

⁹⁶ AG^m tasmā

mānaṃ sabbaññutañānapaṭilābhappaccayabhāvato.⁹⁷ Mahābhinihārato paṭṭhāya hi mahāpuriso yaṃ kiñci puññaṃ karoti, sabbaṃ taṃ sammāsambodhisamadhigamāy' eva pariñāmeti. Tathā hi⁹⁸ sasambhārābhyāso,⁹⁹ dīghakālābhyāso, nirantar' abhyāso, sakkacc' abhyāso ti cattāro abhyāsā caturādhiṭṭhānaparipūritasamvattā¹⁰⁰ anupubbena¹⁰¹ mahābodhiniṭṭhā sampajjati.¹⁰¹

921, 7 *Sakim pīti* pi-saddena anekavāraṃ pi kataṃ vijātiyena¹⁰² antaritaṃ saṅgaṇhāti. *Abhinñhakaraṇenāti*¹⁰³ bahulikārena. *Upacitan* ti uparūpari¹⁰⁴ vadḍhitaṃ.¹⁰⁵

921, 9 *Piṇḍikatan*¹⁰⁶ ti piṇḍaso¹⁰⁷ kataṃ. *Rāsikatan* ti rāsibhāvena kataṃ. Anekakkhattuṃ hi pavattiyamānaṃ kusalakammaṃ santāne¹⁰⁸ tathāladhaparibhāvanaṃ piṇḍibhūtaṃ viya rāsibhūtaṃ viya ca hoti. Vipākaṃ pati¹⁰⁹ samhaccakāribhāvato¹¹⁰ *cakkavālaṃ atisambādham, bhav' aggaṃ atinīcam, sace* taṃ¹¹¹ rūpaṃ¹¹² siyā¹¹² ti adhippāyo.

921, 11 *Vipulattā* ti mahantattā. Yasmā pana taṃ kammaṃ mettākaruṇāsatisampajaññāhi¹¹³ pariggahita-tāya¹¹⁴ dūrasamussaritaṃ pamāṇakaradhamman¹¹⁵ ti pamāṇarahitātāya appamāṇan ti vattabbatam arahati, tasmā *appamāṇattā* ti vuttaṃ.

921, 13 *Adhibhavatīti*¹¹⁶ phalassa ulārabhāvena adhibhuyya¹¹⁷ tiṭṭhati. Atthato paṇitapaṇītānaṃ bhogaṇaṃ paṭilābho evāti āha *atirekaṃ labhatīti*.

921, 15 *Adhigacchatīti* vindati,¹¹⁸ nibbattamāno va tena saman-nāgato hotīti attho.

921, 17 Ekadesena aṇusitvā¹¹⁹ sabbapadesehi¹²⁰ phusanato¹²¹

⁹⁷ BGG^mM °ppaccayābhāvato

⁹⁸ ABGG^mM hi 'ssa

⁹⁹ ABGG^mM sabbasambhārā-B^mP abyāsa for abhyāsa throughout

¹⁰⁰ B^mP caturādhiṭṭhāna-paripūritasambandhā

¹⁰¹⁻¹⁰¹ B^mP °bodhiṭṭhānā sampajjanti

¹⁰² BG vijāyati yena

¹⁰³ ABGG^mM °karaṇan

¹⁰⁴ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁰⁵ ABGG^mM vassitaṃ

¹⁰⁶ ABGG^mM piṇḍa-

¹⁰⁷ AG^m piṇḍavāyo

¹⁰⁸ P sandhāne

¹⁰⁹ P paṭi

¹¹⁰ B^m °bhāvattā

¹¹¹ B^mP pan' etaṃ

¹¹² AG^m rūpiyā

¹¹³ ABGG^mM °jaññ' ādi

¹¹⁴ M paṭi-

¹¹⁵ B^mP °karaṇadhamman

¹¹⁶ So all MSS.

DA adhigacchati with f.n. that

DA MSS read adhigavati

¹¹⁷ B^mP abhi-

¹¹⁸ AG^mM vināti; BG pināti

¹¹⁹ B adds pi; P aphussitā

¹²⁰ ABGG^m °padesa ti

B °ppadesehi

¹²¹ ABGG^mM vasenato

sabbapadesehi ¹²² saṃsandhiyo ¹²³ etesaṃ pādatalānaṃ san-
tīti *Sabbāvante hi pādātalehī* ti vuttaṃ. ^{921, 18}
Yathā ¹²⁴ nikkhipane ¹²⁴ sabbe pādatalapadesā ¹²⁵ saṃ-
haccakārino aninn' unnatāya ¹²⁶ samasamabhāvato, ¹²⁷ evaṃ
uddharaṇe pīti vuttaṃ *samaṃ phusati samaṃ uddharatīti*. ^{921, 21}
Idāni imassa mahāpurisalakkhaṇassa samadhigamena ¹²⁸
laddhabbanissandaphalavibhāvanamukhena ānubhāvaṃ vi-
bhāvetuṃ *Sace pi hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha *narakaṃ* ¹²⁹ ti ^{921, 22, 23}
āvāṭaṃ. *Anto pavisati* samabhāv' āpattiyā. *Cakkalak-*
khaṇena ¹³⁰ *patitthātābbaṭṭhānaṃ* ti idaṃ yaṃ bhūmipadesaṃ
pādatalaṃ phusati, tattha cakkalakkaṇaṃ pi phusana-
vasena patitthātīti katvā vuttaṃ. Tassa ¹³¹ pana tathā
patitthānaṃ suppatitthita-pādatāya evāti suppatitthita-
pādatāya ānubhāvakittane: Lakkhaṇ' antarāyanaṃ kim
atthiyaṃ ¹³² ti na cintetabbāṃ. *Sīlatejēnāti* sīlappabhāvena. ^{921, 36}
Puññatejēnāti kusalappabhāvena. ¹³³ *Dhammatejēnāti* ñā-
ṇappabhāvena. Tīhi pi padehi Bhagavato Buddhabhū-
tassa dhammā gahitā, *dasannaṃ pāramīnaṃ* ti iminā ^{921, 36}
buddhakaradhammā ¹³⁴ gahitā.

5. *Mahāsamuddo va sīmā* sabbabhūm' issarabhāvato. ^{922, 5}

Akhilam animittam akaṇṭakan ti tīhi pi ^{922, 6}
padehi theyyābhāvo va vutto ti āha *niccoran* ti ādi. *Khara-*
samphass' atthenāti ghaṭṭanaṃ dukkhasamphassabhāvena
khilā ti. *Upaddavapaccay' atthenāti* anattahetutāya ¹³⁵ ^{922, 7}
nimittā ti. ¹³⁶ *Akhilan* ti ādinā ekacārīcorā-
bhāvo ¹³⁷ vutto. ^{922, 7}

Nirabbudan ti iminā pana gaṇabandhanavasena ¹³⁸ ^{922, 13}
vicaraṇakacorābhāvo vutto ti dassetuṃ *gumbagumbaṃ* ¹³⁹ ^{922, 13}
hutvā ti ādi vuttaṃ.

¹²² ABGG^mM sabbāpade

¹²³ B^m phusantiyo

P santiyo

¹²⁴ AG^mM satthā nikaṇṇipane

BG satthā ti kañci pana

¹²⁵ AG^m °talā padēsānaṃ

BGM °padēsānaṃ

B^m °ppadesā

¹²⁶ B^mP aninnatāya

¹²⁷ B^mP samabhāvato

¹²⁸ ABGG^mM °gamana

¹²⁹ AG^m nakaṃ na itaren

BG nakana itaran

¹³⁰ ABGG^mM °lakkhaṇe

¹³¹ ABGG^mM dasannaṃ pāramī-

naṃ kassa

¹³² ABGG^mM atthiyā

¹³³ BGM kusalasabhāvena

¹³⁴ BG °kārakadhammā

¹³⁵ ABGG^mM anattā-

¹³⁶ ABGG^m add anivuttā

M addasativuttā

¹³⁷ B^mP °cārīhi corā-

¹³⁸ ABGG^mM gahaṇa-

¹³⁹ B^mP gumbaṃ gumbaṃ

- 922, 15 *Avikkhambhanīyo* ti na vibandhanīyo, kenaci appaṭi-
bāhanīyo,¹⁴⁰ ṭhānato ¹⁴¹ anikaḍḍhanīyo.
- 922, 17 Paṭipakkhaṃ anīṭṭhaṃ atthetiti *Paccatthiko*,
etena pākaṭabhāvena virodhaṃ akaronto veripuggalo vutto.
- 922, 18 Paṭiviruddho amitto *Paccāmitto*, etena pākaṭa-
bhāvena virodhaṃ karonto veripuggalo vutto.
- 922, 24 *Vikkhambhetuṃ* ¹⁴² *nāsakkhiṃsu* añña-d-atthu sayam eva
vighātaṃ byasaṇaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu c' eva sāvakattaṇ ca
pavedesuṃ. *Kammaṇ* ti ādisu *kammaṇ nāma* buddha-
bhāvaṃ uddissa katūpacito lakkhaṇasaṃvattaniyo puñña-
sambhāro. Ten' āha *satasahassakappādhikānīti* ādi. *Kam-*
masarikkhakaṃ nāma tass' eva puññasambhārassa karaṇa-
kāle kenaci akampanīyassa dalhāvatthitabhāvassa ¹⁴³ anuc-
chaviko suppatiṭṭhitapādatāsaṅkhātassa ¹⁴⁴ lakkhaṇassa
parehi avikkhambhanīyatāya ¹⁴⁵ nāpakanimittabhāvo ; svā-
yaṃ nimittabhāvo tass' eva lakkhaṇassāti aṭṭhakathāyaṃ
- 922, 28 *Kammasarikkhakaṃ nāma . . . pe . . . mahāpurisalakkhaṇaṇ*
ti vuttaṃ. Ṭhānagamanesu pādānaṃ dalhāvatthitabhāvo
- 922, 30 *Lakkhaṇaṃ nāma*. Pādānaṃ bhūmiyaṃ samaṃ nikkhi-
panaṃ, pādatalānaṃ sabbabhāgehi phusaṇaṃ, samaṃ eva
uddharaṇaṃ, tasmā suṭṭhu samaṃ sabbabhāgehi patiṭṭhitā
pādā etassāti suppatiṭṭhitapādo, tassa bhāvo *suppatiṭṭhita-*
pādatā ¹⁴⁶ ti vuccati lakkhaṇaṃ. Suṭṭhu samaṃ bhū-
miyā ¹⁴⁷ phusanen' eva hi nesaṃ tattha dalhāvatthitabhāvo
- 922, 31 siddho, yaṃ kammasarikkhakaṇ ti vuccati. *Lakkhaṇ'*
ānisamso ti lakkhaṇapaṭilābhassa udrayo,¹⁴⁸ lakkhaṇasaṃ-
vattaniyassa kammaṇsa ānisamsaphalaṇ ti attho. Nissan-
daphalaṇ pana heṭṭhā vibhāvitam ¹⁴⁹ eva.
- 922, 33 6. *Kamm' ādibhede* ¹⁵⁰ ti kammasarikkhalakkhaṇa ¹⁵¹-
lakkhaṇ' ānisamsasaññite ¹⁵² vibhāge. *Gāthābandhanaṃ* ¹⁵³
922, 34 *sandhāya vuttaṃ*, atthe ¹⁵⁴ pana apubbaṃ n' atthīti adhip-
pāyo. *Porāṇakattherā* ti aṭṭhakathācariyā. *Vannagā-*
- 922, 35, 36

¹⁴⁰ AG^m appaṭivāgani

B appaṭivāhaniye

¹⁴¹ BG ṭhapanato¹⁴² ABGG^mM °bhitam

P °bhituṃ

¹⁴³ P dalhavattita-¹⁴⁴ ABGG^mM °saṅkhārassa¹⁴⁵ ABGG^mM akkhambha-¹⁴⁶ So all MSS; DA °pādatalatā¹⁴⁷ BG bhūmiyaṃ¹⁴⁸ ABGG^mM udāyo¹⁴⁹ B^mP bhāvitam¹⁵⁰ ABGG^mM kammāni bhede¹⁵¹ B^mP °sarikkhaka-¹⁵² B^mP °ānisamsavisaññite¹⁵³ B^mP °bandhaṃ¹⁵⁴ B^mP attho

*thā*¹⁵⁵ ti thomanagāthā,¹⁵⁶ vuttam ev' attham¹⁵⁷ gahetvā¹⁵⁸ thomanavasena¹⁵⁹ pavattattā. *Aparabhāge therā* nāma^{922, 36} pāliṃ atthakathaṃ ca potthak' āropanavasena samāgatā mahātherā, ye sātthakatham piṭakattayaṃ¹⁶⁰ potthak' ārūlham¹⁶¹ katvā saddhammaṃ addhaniyaṃ ciraṭṭhitikaṃ akaṃsu. *Ekaṇḍiko* ti daḷha samādhāno aho sīti^{922, 36} ādi pāthe ek' ekaṇḍagāhī. *Atth' uddhāro*¹⁶² ti tad atthassa^{922, 37} sukhagahaṇ' attham gāthābandhanavasena uddharaṇato atth' uddhārabhūto.¹⁶³ Ta-y-idam pāliyaṃ āgatapadāni gahetvā gāthābandhanavasena¹⁶⁴ tad atthavivaraṇabhāva-dassanaṃ,¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ dhammabhaṇḍāgārikaṇa ṭhapitabhāvapa-ṭikkhipanaṃ¹⁶⁷ ti daṭṭhabbam.

Kusaladhammānaṃ vacīsaccassa bahukārataṃ,¹⁶⁸ tap-paṭipakkhassa ca musāvādassa mahāsāvajjataṃ dassetuṃ anantaram eva kusalakammāpathadhamme¹⁶⁹ vadanto pi tato vacīsaccaṃ nīharitvā katheti¹⁷⁰ sa cce ti. Tam¹⁷¹ sannidhāne va dhamme ti vuccamānā kusalakamma-pathadhammā eva yuttā¹⁷² ti vuttaṃ *Dhamme ti*^{923, 2} *dasakusalakammāpathadhamme* ti. Gobalivaddaṇāyena vā ettha attho veditabbo.

Indriyadamane ti indriyaṣaṃvare. 923, 3

Kusalakammāpathagahaṇena¹⁷³ cārittasīlam eva gahitaṃ ti itaram pi saṅgahetvā dassetuṃ saṃyamagahaṇaṃ¹⁷⁴ katan ti *Samyame ti sīlasamyame* ti vuttaṃ. 923, 4

Sucīti vuccati puggalo yassa dhammassa vasena, tam *Soceyyam*, kāyasucarit' ādi. Etass' eva hi vibhāgassa^{923, 5} dassan' attham vuttam pi tam¹⁷⁵ puna vuttaṃ. Mano-soceyyagahaṇena vā jhān' ādi-uttarimanussadhammānaṃ pi saṅgaṇhan' attham soceyyagahaṇaṃ.¹⁷⁶ *Ālayabhūtan* ti 923, 6

¹⁵⁵ B^mP vaṇṇanā-

¹⁵⁶ B^mP thomanā-

¹⁵⁷ ABGG^mM eva tam

¹⁵⁸ ABGG^mM add thomanā

¹⁵⁹ B^mP thomanā-

¹⁶⁰ AG^mM piṭakatta

BG piṭakattam

¹⁶¹ AG^mM hettamak'-

BG hetthamak'-

¹⁶² ABGG^mM °uddhārā

¹⁶³ AG^m °uddharato bhūto

¹⁶⁴ B^mP °bandhāvasena

¹⁶⁵ AG^m °dassana; BG °dassanāya

B^mP °vicāraṇa-; M °dassanā

¹⁶⁶ B^mP add na pana

¹⁶⁷ AG^mM °paṭipakkhipan

BG °kkhipan

¹⁶⁸ AG^mM °kārakatam

BG bahūpakārakatam

¹⁶⁹ ABGG^mM kusalapatha-

AG^mP kathesi

¹⁷⁰ B^mP vā instead

¹⁷¹ ABGG^mM suttā

¹⁷² BG °gahaṇe

¹⁷³ B^mP °gahaṇen' assa

¹⁷⁴ B^mP saṃyamass' eva gahaṇaṃ

¹⁷⁵ B^mP c' etam

¹⁷⁶ AG^m saṅgahan'-

- samathavipassanānaṃ adhiṭṭhānabhūtaṃ. *Uposathakamman*¹⁷⁷ ti uposathadivase samādiyitvā samācaritabbaṃ puññakammaṃ *uposatho* sahacaraṇāñāyena.
- 923, 7 *Avihimsāyāti* sattānaṃ aviheṭhanāyāti vadanti, taṃ
923, 8 pana sīlagahaṇe' eva gahitaṃ. Tasmā *avihimsāyāti*
923, 8 karuṇāyāti attho. Avihimsāgahaṇe' eva c' ettha appa-
maññāsāmaññena cattāro pi brahmavihārā upacārāvatthā
gahitā lakkhaṇahāranayena.¹⁷⁸
- 923, 9 *Sakalan* ti anavasesaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ. Evam ettha kāmā-
vacar' attabhāvapariyāpannattā lakkhaṇassa taṃ-saṃvat-
tanika¹⁷⁹-kāmāvacarakusaladhammā eva pāramitāsāṅga-
hapuññasambhārābhūta-kāyasucarit' ādihi¹⁸⁰ dvādasadhā
vibhattā eva. Gāthāyaṃ S a c c e ti ādinā dasadhā saṅ-
gayha dassitā. Esa nayo sesalakkhaṇe pi.
- 923, 10 *A m n u b h i* ti¹⁸¹ gāthāsukh' atthaṃ¹⁸² akāraṃ¹⁸³
sānūnāsikaṃ katvā vuttaṃ.¹⁸⁴ Byañjanāni lakkhaṇāni
923, 11 ācikkhantīti *V e y y a ñ j a n i k ā*.
923, 15, 16 *Vikkhambhetabbatan*¹⁸⁵ ti paṭibāhitabbataṃ.¹⁸⁵ *Tassāti*
mahāpurisassa, tassa vā mahāpurisalakkhaṇassa. Lakkha-
ṇasīsenā c' ettha taṃ-saṃvattanikapuññasambhāro¹⁸⁶
vuccati.
- 923, 18 7. *B h a y a m* nāma bhīti, taṃ pana ubbijjan' ākā-
rena¹⁸⁷ uttasan' ākārena ca pavattiyā duvidhan ti āha
923, 18 *ubbegabhayaṇ c' eva uttāsbhayaṇ cāti*. Tad ubhayaṃ
923, 19 visayavibhāgena¹⁸⁸ dassetuṃ *Tatthāti* ādi vuttaṃ.
923, 23 *A p a n u d i t ā*¹⁸⁹ ti yathā cor' ādayo vilumpana-
bandhan' ādini¹⁹⁰ 'ssa¹⁹¹ na karonti, kataṃ vā¹⁹² paccā-
haraṇ' ādinā¹⁹³ paṭipākatikaṃ hoti, evaṃ caṇḍahatthi-

177 DA uposathe-

178 ABGG^mM °hārā yena179 AG^m °vattana

BGM °vattanakā

180 ABGG^mM °bhūtā kāyasucarite

ti

181 *Highly confused*AG^m ananubhīti

BG ananubhīti

M atanubhīti; P anavasīti

DA āmbhīti (*misprint for*

ānubhīti?)

D ānubhī *with* vv. ll. anvabhi,

anubhi

182 ABGG^mM °sukhacethaṃ183 ABGG^mM ākāro184 ABGG^mM vutto185 B^mP °tabbaṃ186 ABGG^mM °vattanaka-187 ABGG^mM ubbijjan'-188 B^mP pi bhayaṃ vibhāgena189 ABGG^mM anupādītāB^mP apanūdītā190 B^mP viluppana-191 B^mP parassa192 B^mP ca

193 BGM pasāharaṇ'-

ādayo dūrato parivajjitā¹⁹⁴ honti, aparivajjito¹⁹⁵ vāssa¹⁹⁶ yathā¹⁹⁷ tehi¹⁹⁷ abhibhavo na hoti, evaṃ apanuditā.¹⁹⁸

*Ativāhetīti*¹⁹⁹ atikkameti.²⁰⁰ *Taṃ ṭhānaṃ* ti sāsaṅkaṭṭhaṃ. *Asakkontānaṃ* ti upayog' atthe sāmivacanaṃ^{923, 26} asakkonte ti attho. *Asakkontānaṃ* ti vā anādare sāmivacanaṃ.^{923, 27}

Saha parivārenāti *Sa parivāraṃ*. Tattha kiñci^{923, 30} deyyadhammaṃ dento²⁰¹ yadā pan' assa²⁰² parivārabhāvena aññaṃ pi deyyadhammaṃ deti, evaṃ tassa taṃ dānamayaṃ puññaṃ saparivāraṃ nāma hoti. Taṃ atthaṃ vitthārena dassetuṃ *Tattha annaṃ* ti ādi vuttaṃ.^{923, 31} Tattha²⁰³ yadā deyyadhamm' antarassa dānaṃ, yathāradhassa dānaṃ²⁰³ parivāro, evaṃ²⁰⁴ tassa sakkaccakaraṇaṃ pīti dassento *Atha kho* ti ādim āha. *Yāgu-bhattaṃ datvā*^{923, 32; 924, 2} *va adāsīti* yojanā. Esa nayo ito parato pi. *Suttaṃ vaṭṭe-*^{924, 4} *sīti*²⁰⁵ cīvarassa sibbanasuttakaṃ duvaṭṭ' ādivasena²⁰⁶ vaṭṭhitam akāsi. *Rajanaṃ*²⁰⁷ ti jalli-ādiraṇṇanavattum.²⁰⁸^{924, 6} *Paṇḍupalāsaṃ* ti rājanūpagame²⁰⁹ paṇḍuvaṇṇaṃ palāsaṃ.^{924, 6} *Heṭṭhimānīti* ann' ādīni²¹⁰ *cattāri*. *Nisadagahaṇen'* eva²¹¹^{924, 13, 17} nisadapoto pi gahito. *Cīnapitṭhaṃ* sindhurakacuṇṇaṃ.²¹²^{924, 19} *Kojavaṇṇaṃ* ti uddhalomi²¹³-ek' antalomī-ādikojav' attharaṇaṃ.²¹⁴^{924, 23}

Suvibhatta-antarānīti suṭṭhu vibhatta-antarāni, etena^{924, 35} cakkāvayavānaṃ²¹⁵ suparicchinnaṃ dasseti.

8. Laddhābhisekā khattiyā attano vijite visadisā^{216(?)}

¹⁹⁴ AG^m patipajjito

¹⁹⁵ AG^m aparipajji

B^mP °vājite

¹⁹⁶ B^mP tassa

¹⁹⁷ B^mP yathāṭhāne ṭhitehi

¹⁹⁸ ABGG^mM anupāditā

B^mP apanūditā

¹⁹⁹ ABGG^mM ativāhotīti

²⁰⁰ B^m atikkāmeti

²⁰¹ ABGG^mM desento

²⁰² B^mP tassa

²⁰³⁻²⁰³ B^m yathā deyyadhammaṃ

tassa annadānaṃ

P yathā deyyadhammaṃ ti

'ssa dānaṃ annadānaṃ

²⁰⁴ BGM eva

²⁰⁵ ABGG^mM vaṭṭhesīti

B^mP vaṭṭetīti; DA vaḍḍhesi

²⁰⁶ AG^mM duvaṭṭadivasena

BG duhuvaṭṭadivasena

B^mP duvaṭṭa-tivaṭṭ' ādivasena

²⁰⁷ BG rajatan; DA rajata

²⁰⁸ BG °rajavatthum

B^mP alli-ādi-

²⁰⁹ B^mP add va

²¹⁰ ABGG^mM ādinn' ādīni

²¹¹ ABGG^mM nisadā-

²¹² AG^mM sinuraka-

BG sinunaṭṭuraka-

²¹³ B^mP uddalomi

²¹⁴ AG^m °ādiko ca vattharaṇaṃ

BGM °ādike ca vattharaṇaṃ

²¹⁵ B^mP °āvayavaṭṭhānaṃ

²¹⁶ B^mP visavitāya

- brāhmaṇ' ādike catūhi saṅgahavatthūhi rañjetum²¹⁷ sak-
 924, 36 konti, na itare²¹⁸ ti āha *R ā j ā n o ti abhisittā* ti.
 Rājāno²¹⁹ yathāladham²²⁰ gāmanigam' ādiṃ²²¹ issara-
 vatāya bhuñjantīti *bhojakā*, tādiso bhogo etesaṃ atthi,
 924, 37 tattha vā niyuttā ti bhogikā, te eva *B h o g i y ā* ti
 vuttā.
 925, 1 *Saparivāraṃ dānaṃ* ti vuttanayena saparivāraṃ dānaṃ.
 925, 3 *Jānātūti*: Sadevako loko jānātūti iminā viya adhippāyena
 925, 3 *nibbattaṃ cakkalakkhaṇaṃ* ti lakkhaṇass' eva kamma-sarik-
 khatā²²² dassitā. Evaṃ sati tikam eva siyā, na catukkam,
 tasmā cakkalakkhaṇassa mahāsaparivāratāya²²³ nāpaka-
 nimittabhāvo kamma-sarikkhakam nāma. Ten' ev' āha
 925, 1-3 *saparivāraṃ . . . pe . . . jānātūti*²²⁴ *nibbattaṃ* ti.
 "Dīgh' āyukatāya taṃ nimittan" ti (e)
 ca vakkhati; tathā
 "Taṃ lakkhaṇaṃ bhavati tad atthajotakan²²⁵" (f)
 ti ca. Nissandaphalaṃ pana paṭipakkhābhibhavo datṭhabbo.
 Ten' ev' āha gāthāyaṃ²²⁶ *s a t t u m a d d a n o* ti.
 925, 6 9. *Etaṃ* ti etaṃ gāthābandhabhūtaṃ²²⁷ vacanaṃ, taṃ
 925, 6 pan' atthato gāthā evāti āha *imā tad atthaparidīpanā*
gāthā vuccantīti.
 925, 13 *Purattthāti pure* ti vuttato pi pubbe. Yasmā mahā-
 puriso na atītāya ekajātiyaṃ, nāpi katipayajātisu, atha
 kho purima-purimatarāsu²²⁸ tathā va²²⁹ paṭipanno, tasmā
 tatth' assa²³⁰ paṭipattim dassetuṃ pure purattthāti
 vuttaṃ. Imissāpi²³¹ jātiyaṃ atitakālavasena puretar'
 925, 14 atthā²³² ti vattum labbhati, tato visesan' atthaṃ *P u r i -*

(e) D III 151

(f) D III 162

²¹⁷ BG rajetum²¹⁸ B^mP itarā²¹⁹ B^mP rājato²²⁰ B^mP °laddha²²¹ AG^m °nigamā ti

BGM °ādi

²²² ABGG^mM °saparikkhattā²²³ B^mP mahāparivāra-²²⁴ ABGG^mM jānantūti²²⁵ AG^m °jotanan²²⁶ ABGG^m tathā yaṃ

M tatthāyaṃ

²²⁷ AG^mM °baddhabhūtaṃ

BG °buddhabhūtaṃ

²²⁸ ABGG^mM omit purima²²⁹ ABGG^mM omit²³⁰ B^mP tattha²³¹ ABGG^m imissā ti pi

M imissā pīti

²³² B^mP pure purattthā

m ā s u j ā t i s ū ti vuttan ti āha *imissā* ti ādi. Keci: 925, 14
Imissā jātiyā pubbe Tusitadevaloke katakammapaṭikkhe-
pavacanan ti vadanti. Taṃ tesam matimattam, tattha
tādisassa kammassa abhāvato.

Apanūdano ²³³ ti apanetā. ²³⁴ 925, 17

Adhimutto ti yuttapayutto. 925, 18

Puññakammānan ²³⁵ ti dān' ādipuññakammānam. ²³⁶ 925, 19

Evaṃ sante ti satamattena ²³⁷ puññakammena ek' ekaṃ 925, 20

lakkhaṇam nibbatteyya, evaṃ sati. *Na* ²³⁸ *rocayimsūti* ²³⁸ 925, 21

kevalam satamattena puññakammena lakkhaṇanibbattiṃ

na ²³⁹ rocayimsu ²³⁹ aṭṭhakathācariyā. Katham pana ²⁴⁰

rocayimsūti ²⁴⁰ āha *Anantesu paṇāti* ādi. *Ek' ekaṃ kamman* 925, 21, 22

ti ek' ekaṃ dān' ādi-puññakammaṃ. *Ek' ekaṃ satagunaṃ* 925, 23

katvā ti anantāsu ²⁴¹ lokadhātusu yattakā sattā, tehi sab-

behi paccekam satakkhattuṃ katāni dān' ādipuññakammāni

yattakāni, tato ek' ekaṃ puññakammaṃ mahāsattena sata-

gunaṃ kataṃ satan ti adhippetam, tasmā idha sata-saddo

bahubhāvapariyāyo, na saṅkhāvisesavacano ²⁴² ti dasseti

“ Sat' agghi satam ²⁴³ devamanussā ” ti (g)

ādisu viya. Ten' āha *tasmā* ²⁴⁴ *satapuññalakkhaṇo ti imam* 925, 24
attham rocayimsūti.

II. *Sarasa-cūti* nāma jātassa sattassa yāvajīvaṃ jīvitvā 925, 28

pakatiyā maraṇam. Attajiyassa ²⁴⁵ dhanudaṇḍassa viya

pādānam antomukham kuṭilatāya ²⁴⁶ *antovaṇkapādatā*. 925, 32

Bahimukham kuṭilatāya ²⁴⁶ *bahivaṇkapādatā*. Pādatalassa 925, 33

majjhe ūpatāya ²⁴⁷ *ukkuṭikapādatā*. Aggapādena khañja- 925, 33

nakā ²⁴⁸ *aggakoṇṭhā*. ²⁴⁹ Paṇhipadesena khañjanakā ²⁵⁰ *paṇ-* 925, 33, 34

hikoṇṭhā. ²⁴⁹ *Unnatakāyenāti* ²⁵¹ anonatabhāvena samussita- 926, 1

(g) ?

²³³ DA °nudano

²³⁴ ABGG^mM apento

²³⁵ B^mP °kammenā

²³⁶ B^mP °kammena

²³⁷ AG^m *add* samantena

BG *twice*

²³⁸ ABGG^mM n' ārocayimsūti

²³⁹ B n' ārocayimsu

²⁴⁰ AG^mM na rocayimsūti

BG n' ārocayimsūti

²⁴¹ B anantānantāsu

²⁴² B^mP saṅkhyāvacano

²⁴³ BG satā ; M tā *only*

²⁴⁴ ABGG^mM yasmā

²⁴⁵ B ātatajiyassa

B^mP ākaḍḍhajiya

G ātta-

²⁴⁶⁻²⁴⁶ ABGG^mM *omit*

²⁴⁷ AG^m *uttattāya*

BGM *unṇattāya*

²⁴⁸ ABGG^mM khañjantā

²⁴⁹ B^mP °koṇḍā

²⁵⁰ AG^m khañjantā

²⁵¹ ABGG^mM °kāyo ti

- 926, 8 sarīrena.²⁵² *Muṭṭhikatahatthā* ti āvudh' ādinam gahan'
 926, 11 attham katamuṭṭhihatthā. *Phaṇahatthakā*²⁵³ ti aññam-
 926, 14 aññam saṃsatt' aṅgulihatthā.²⁵⁴ *Idam ettha kammasarik-
 khakan* ti idam imesaṃ tiṇṇam pi lakkhaṇānaṃ Tathā-
 gatassa digh' āyukatāya²⁵⁵ nāpakanimittabhāvo²⁵⁶ āyata-
 paṇhitā digh' aṅguliṭā brahm' ujjugattatā ti etasmim
 lakkhaṇattaye kammasarikkhakattam. Nissandaphalam
 pana anantarāyatādi daṭṭhabbam.
12. Bhāyitabbavatthunimittam uppajjamānaṃ pi bha-
 yaṃ attasinehahetukam²⁵⁷ pahīnasinehassa tad abhāvato
 926, 19 ti āha *yathā mayham maraṇato*²⁵⁸ *bhayaṃ mama jīvitaṃ
 piyan* ti.
- 926, 23 *Sucinṇenāti*²⁵⁹ sutṭhu katūpacitena sucaritakammanā.²⁶⁰
 926, 25 *Cavitvā* ti saggato cavitvā.
- Sujātagatto subhujo*²⁶¹ ti ādayo sarirā-
 vayavaguṇā imehi lakkhaṇehi avinābhāvino²⁶² ti²⁶³ das-
 setum vuttā.
- 926, 35 *Ciraṃ*²⁶⁴ *yāpanāyāti*²⁶⁵ attabhāvassa cirakālapavatta-
 926, 35 nāya.²⁶⁶ Ten' āha *digh' āyukabhāvāyāti*.
- 926, 37 *Tato* ti cakkavatti²⁶⁷ hutvā yāpanato.
- 927, 1 *Vasippatto* ti jhān' ādisu vasibhāvaṇ²⁶⁸ c' eva paramam²⁶⁹
 927, 1 cetovasibhāvaṇ²⁶⁸ ca patto *hutvā*, katham iddhibhāvanāya
 iddhipādabhāvanāyāti attho. Yāpeti cirataran ti yojanā.
- 927, 3 13. Raso²⁷⁰ jāto etesan ti *rasitāni*, mahārasāni. Ten'
 927, 3 āha *rasasampannānan* ti.
- 927, 4 *Piṭṭhakhajjak' ādinīti* pūva-sakkhali-modak' ādini.²⁷¹
 927, 5 *Ādi-saddena panasa*²⁷²-kadaliphal' ādim saṅgaṇhāti. Piṭ-
 927, 7 ṭham pakkipitvā pacitabbapāyāsam *piṭṭhapāyāsam*.²⁷³
 Ādi-saddena tathārūpabhojjayāgu-ādim saṅgaṇhāti.

²⁵² ABGG^mM °sarīre²⁵³ ABGG^mM parahatthakā²⁵⁴ B^mP saṃsatth'-²⁵⁵ AG^mM °āyutāya

BG °āyukāya

²⁵⁶ ABGG^mM nātaka-²⁵⁷ ABGG^mM °sinehe hetukam²⁵⁸ ABGG^mM maraṇa²⁵⁹ So all MSS.

DA sucittena

²⁶⁰ B^mP °kammunā²⁶¹ ABGG^mM subhuṇjo²⁶² BG °bhāvato²⁶³ BG omit²⁶⁴ ABB^mGG^mM cira²⁶⁵ ABGG^mM yā pana sāB^m yapanāyāti²⁶⁶ B^mP °kālam-²⁶⁷ B^mP °vatti²⁶⁸ B^mP vasi for vasi²⁶⁹ B^mP omit²⁷⁰ ABGG^mM eso²⁷¹ AG^mM °bodak' ādini

BG °bodhak' ādini

²⁷² B^mMP pana²⁷³ B^mP °pāyasam

Idha kammasarikkhakam²⁷⁴ nāma satt' ussadatālak-
khaṇassa paṇītalābhitāya nāpakanimittabhāvo. Iminā na-
yena tattha tattha lakkhaṇe kammasarikkhakam niddhā-
retvā yojetabbam.

15. *Uttamo aggarasadāyako* ti sabbasattānam uttamo 927, 22
lokanātho, aggānam paṇītānam rasānam dāyako. *Uttā-* 927, 22
mānam aggarasānan ti paṇītesu pi paṇītarasānam.

Khajjabhojj' ādijotakan ti khajjabhojj' ādilābhajotakam. 927, 25
Lābhasamvattanikassa kammassa phalam *lābhasamvatta-* 927, 25
nikan ti kāraṇūpacārena vadati. *T a d - a t t h a j o -*
t a k a n ti vā tassa paṇītabhojanadāyakattasaṅkhātassa
atthassa jotakam.

T a d - ā d h i g a c c h a t i ti²⁷⁵ ettha ā-kāro nipāta- 927, 28
mattan ti āha *taṃ adhigacchatīti*.

L ā b h i - r - u t t a m a n ti ra-kāro²⁷⁶ pada-sandhikaro. 927, 29

16. *Pabbajitaparikkhāram* pattacivar' ādiṃ *Gihīparikkhā-* 927, 31, 32
ram vatth' āyudha²⁷⁷-yāna-sayan' ādiṃ.

Sabban ti sabbam upakāram. *Makkhetvā nāseti* makkhi- 927, 34
bhāve thatvā. *Telena viya makkhetīti*²⁷⁸ satadhotatena²⁷⁹ 927, 36
makkheti viya.

*Atthasamvaddhanakathāyāti*²⁸⁰ hit' āvahakathāya. Kathā- 928, 4
gahaṇaṇi c' ettha nidassanamattam.²⁸¹ Pasesam hit' āvaho
kāyapayogo pi atthacariyā. Aṭṭhakathāyam pana vaci-
payogavasen' eva atthacariyā vuttā.

S a m ā n a t t a t ā y ā t i sadisabhāve²⁸² samānaṭṭhāne 928, 10
ṭhapanena, tam pan' assa samānaṭṭhāne ṭhapanam, atta-
sadisatākaraṇam,²⁸³ sukhena ekasambhogatā attano sukh'
uppattiyam; tassa ca dukkh' uppattiyam tena duk-
khena²⁸⁴ attanā²⁸⁵ ekasambhogatā ti āha *samānasukha-* 928, 10
dukkhabhāvenāti. Sā ca samānasukhadukkhatā ekato nisajj'
ādinā pākātā hotīti tam dassento *ek' āsane* ti ādhim āha. 928, 11
Na hi sakkā eka-paribhogo kātum jātiyā hīnattā. *Tathā* 928, 14, 15

²⁷⁴ B °saparikkhakam

G °parikkhakam

²⁷⁵ So all MSS.

DA tad-adhigacchatīti

D tad-adhigacchati with v.l.

tad-ādihigacchati

²⁷⁶ ABGG^mM pa-kāro

²⁷⁷ B^mP °āvudha

²⁷⁸ BGM makkhatīti

²⁷⁹ BG yathādhota-

²⁸⁰ ABGG^mM °samvaddhana-

²⁸¹ ABGG^mM add tam

²⁸² ABGG^mM °bhāvena

²⁸³ ABGG^mM °kāraṇam

²⁸⁴ B^mP omit

²⁸⁵ B^mP attano

- 928, 19 *akayiramāne*²⁸⁶ *ca so kujjhati bhogena adhikattā*,²⁸⁷ *tasmā*²⁸⁸
 928, 19 *dussaṅgaho. Na hi so ekaparibhogam icchatī jātīyā hīna-*
 928, 20 *bhāvato. Na akayiramāne*²⁸⁹ *ca kujjhati bhogena hīna-*
 928, 23 *bhāvato. Ubhohīti jātibhogehi, sadiso pi susaṅgaho eva*²⁹⁰
 928, 23 *sadisabhāven' eva itarena saha ekaparibhogassa paccāsiṃ-*
 928, 25 *sāya*,²⁹¹ *akaraṇe ca tassa kujjhanassābhāvato. Ādiya-*
 928, 26 *māne*²⁹² *kismiñci*²⁹³ *āmise akayiramāne*²⁹⁴ *pi saṅgahe*.²⁹⁵
 928, 29 *Na pāpakena cittaena passati pesalabhāvato. Tato eva*
 928, 30 *paribhogo pi . . . pe . . . hoti. Evarūpan ti gihi ce*,²⁹⁶ *ubhohi*
 928, 33 *sadisam; pabbajito ce, silavantān ti adhippāyo.*
 928, 29 17. *Susaṅgahitā va hontīti*²⁹⁷ *suṭṭhu saṅgahitā eva*
 928, 30 *honti dalhabhattibhāvato*.²⁹⁸ *Ten' āha Na bhijjanīti.*
 928, 33 *Dān' ādisaṅgahakamman ti dān' ādibhedam paresam*²⁹⁹
 929, 5 *saṅgaṇhanavasena pavattam kusalakamman.*
 929, 6 18. *Anavaññātena*³⁰⁰ *aparibhūtena sambhāvitena. Pa-*
 929, 6 *modo*³⁰¹ *vuccati hāso, Na appamodenāti*³⁰² *ettha paṭi-*
 929, 6 *sedhadvayena so eva vutto. So ca odagyasabhāvattā*³⁰³
 929, 6 *na dīno, dhammūpasamhitattā gabbayutto*³⁰⁴ *ti āha na*
 929, 6 *dīnena*³⁰⁵ *na gabbitenāti*³⁰⁶ *attho ti. Sattānam saṅga-*
 929, 8 *hanagūṇenāti*³⁰⁷ *yojanā.*
 929, 8 *Atiruciran ti ativiya ruciram katam, 308 tam pana*
 929, 8 *passantānam*³⁰⁸ *pasād' āvahan ti āha supāsādikan ti.*
 929, 9 *Suṭṭhu chekan*³⁰⁹ *ti ativiya sundaram.*
 929, 13 *Vidhātabbo ti vidhātum sandisitum sakkuṇeyyo.*
 929, 15 *Piyam vadatīti P i y a v a d ū*³¹⁰ *yathā sabbavidū ti.*
 929, 15 *Sukham eva sukhatā, tam s u k h a t a m.*

286 B^mP akariyamāne287 AG^m adhigattākattā288 ABGG^mM add yo289 B^mP akariyamāne290 B^mP eka291 B^mP paccāsisāya292 ABGG^m ādiyyamāne

M diyyamāne

293 AG^m kiñci294 AG^m akasiramāne295 AG^m saṅge; BG saṅgaho296 AG^m bhāvo; BGM bhāve297-298 ABGG^mM omīti299 ABGG^mM °bhāravato300 B^m para; P param

301 DA anavaññātena

302 ABGG^mM samādo302 ABGG^mM appamādenāti

DA apamādena

The form is much confused.

303 ABG^m odasagya-

G odasasabhāvattā

M odasagūsbhāvattā

304 ABGG^mM gandhayuttoB^mP gabbhayutto

305 BG ndinena; MP dinnena

DA dītena with v. l. dinnena

306 B^mP gabbhitenāti

M gabbitto ti

307 B^mP aṅgaṇhana-; G^m saṅgaṇhana-308-309 AG^m panasasantānam

BGM panassantānam

309 ABGG^mM cchedakan310 ABGG^mM piyamvadū

Dhammañ ca anudhammañ cāti lok' uttaradhammañ c' 929, 19
eva tassa anurūpapubbabhāgadhammañ ca.

19. *Atthūpaśaṃhitān* ti iminā vaṭṭanissitā³¹¹ 929, 20
dhammakathā vuttā ti āha *idhaloka-paralok' atthanissitan* 929, 20
ti.

Dhammūpaśaṃhitān ti iminā vivaṭṭanissitā, 929, 21
tasmā dasakusalakammapathā vivaṭṭasannissayā³¹² vedi-
tabbā.

*Nidaṃsetīti*³¹³ sandasseti,³¹⁴ te dhamme paccak- 929, 22
khe katvā pakāsesi. *Nidaṃsanakathan* ti pākāṭakaraṇa-
katham.

20. Jeṭṭh' aṭṭhena Aggo, pāsams' aṭṭhena seṭṭho,
pāmokkh' aṭṭhena pāmokkho,³¹⁵ padhān' aṭṭhena
uttamo, hitasukh' atthikehi³¹⁶ pakārato caraṇīyato³¹⁷
bhajanīyato³¹⁸ pavaro ti evaṃ atthavisesavācīnī³¹⁹ pi
aggo ti ādīni³²⁰ padāni,³²⁰ bhāv' atthassa bhedābhāvato
sabbāni aññamaññavevacanānīti āha. *Uddhaṅgamanīyā* ti 929, 25, 26
sunantānaṃ uparūpari visesaṃ gamentīti uddhaṅgamanīyā.
Jaṅghāya³²¹ adho piṭṭhipādasamīpe³²² eva patiṭṭhitattā
adhosaṅkhā pādā etassāti *adhosaṅkhapādo*. Saṅkhā ti ca 929, 29
goppakānaṃ idam nāmaṃ.

21. *Dhammadānayaññān* ti dhammadānasaṅkhātāṃ yañ- 930, 3
ñāṃ.

Sutṭhu saṅṭhitā ti samma-d-eva saṅṭhitā. Piṭṭhipādassa 930, 7
upari pakati-aṅguleṇa caturaṅgule³²³ jaṅghāpadese nigūlḥā
apaññāyamānarūpā hutvā ṭhitā ti attho.

22. *Sippān* ti sikkhitabb' aṭṭhena sippan ti laddha- 930, 12
nāmaṃ sattānaṃ jīvikāhetubhūtaṃ ājīvaividhiṃ.

Jīvik' atthaṃ, sattānaṃ upakār' atthañ ca veditabb'
aṭṭhena *Vijjā*, mantasatth' ādi. 930, 16

Caranti tena sugatiṃ, makkhañ³²⁴ ca gacchantīti
Caraṇaṃ. 930, 17

³¹¹ AG^mM °niṭṭhissitā

BG °niṭṭhassitā

³¹² BG °sannissitaṃ yā

³¹³ B^mP nidaṃsesīti

³¹⁴ B^mP sandassesī

³¹⁵ ABGG^mM makkho

³¹⁶ ABGG^mM °sukhantikehi

³¹⁷ B^mP varaṇīyato

³¹⁸ BG bhojanīyato

B^mP rajanīyato

³¹⁹ B^mP °vācīnaṃ

³²⁰ B^mP ādīnaṃ padānaṃ

³²¹ B^mP saṅkhāya

³²² ABGG^mM °pādāya samīpe

³²³ AG^m °aṅguleṇa

³²⁴ B^mP sukhañ

- 930, 19 Kammassakatāññaṃ³²⁵ uttarapadalopena kamman ti vuttan ti āha *K a m m a n ti kammassakatājānana-paññā*³²⁵ ti.
- 930, 22 23. *Tāni c' evāti*³²⁶ pubbe vuttahatthi-ādini c' eva.
- 930, 25 *Sattaratanānīti* muttādini sattaratanāni. *Ca-saddena* rañño upabhogabhūtanaṃ³²⁷ vatthaseyy' ādinaṃ saṅgaho.
- 930, 26 *Rañño anucchavikānīti* rañño paribhuñjanayogyāni. *Sabbesan* ti *r ā j ā r a h ā n ī ti* ādinā vuttānaṃ sabbesaṃ
- 930, 27 yeva ekajjhaṃ gahaṇaṃ.
- 930, 29 Buddhānaṃ parisā nāma odhiso anodhiso ca samitapāpā, tath' atthāya³²⁸ paṭipannā va³²⁹ hotīti vuttaṃ *samañānaṃ koṭṭhāsabhūtā catasso parisā* ti.
- 930, 33 *Sipp' ādivācanan* ti sipp' ādinaṃ³³⁰ sikkhāpanaṃ. Pāliyam pi hi vācetā ti vācanasīsenā³³¹ sikkhāpanaṃ³³² dassitaṃ. *Ukkuṭik' āsanān* ti taṃ-taṃ-veyyāvaccakaraṇena ukkuṭikassa nisajjā. Payojanavasena gehato gehaṃ gāmato gāmaṃ jaṅghāyo kilametvā pesanaṃ *jaṅghapesanikā*.
- 930, 35 *Likhitvā*³³³ *pātitaṃ*³³⁴ *viya hoti* aparipuṇṇabhāvato.
- 930, 38 *Anupubbaṃ*³³⁵ *uggatavattitaṃ*³³⁶ ti gopphakaṭṭhānato paṭṭhāya yāva jānupadesā maṃsūpacayassa anukkamena samantato vaḍḍhitattā³³⁷ anupubbena uggataṃ hutvā suvaṭṭitaṃ. *Enijaṅghalakkhaṇan*³³⁸ ti saṅṭhānamattena enimagajaṅghāsadisam jaṅghalakkhaṇaṃ.³³⁹
- 931, 1 24. *Y a t' u p a g h ā t ā y ā ti* ettha ta-kāro pada-sandhikaro, anunāsikalopena niddeso ti āha *yan* ti ādi. *U d d h a g g a l o m ā s u k h u m a t t a c' o t a t ā*³⁴⁰
- 931, 3 ti vuttattā³⁴¹ codakena *Kim pana aññena kammena aññaṃ*
- 931, 7 *lakkhaṇaṃ nibbattaṭīti* codite,³⁴² ācariyo *Na nibbattaṭīti*
- 931, 8

³²⁵ ABGG^mM °kata-³²⁶ DA yeva³²⁷ BGM upabhogaparibhogabhūtanaṃ³²⁸ AG^m tatthattāya

BGM tatthattāya

³²⁹ B^mP ca³³⁰ AG^m add sikkhādinamB^m sippānaṃ³³¹ ABGG^mM °sise³³² P sikkhāpadaṃ³³³ ABGG^mM likhi³³⁴ AG^m pānitaṃ; BG pātita

M and DA pātikaṃ

³³⁵ B^mP °pubba³³⁶ So all MSS; DA °vaḍḍhitam³³⁷ ABGG^mM vaddhi-

G vaṭṭhitattā

³³⁸ AG^m °jaṅghā-³³⁹ ABGG^mM jaṅghā-³⁴⁰ ABGG^mM °ttacottā

P °tacottatā

³⁴¹ AG^m vuttā ti³⁴² B^mP codito

vatvā: Yadi evaṃ idha kasmā lakkhaṇaṃ ³⁴³ ti kathitaṃ
ti antolinam eva codanaṃ parihaṇanto *Yaṃ na* ³⁴⁴ *nibbattati* 931, 8
... *pe* ... *idha* ³⁴⁵ *vuttaṃ* ti āha. Tattha *Yaṃ na* ³⁴⁴
nibbattatīti yaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ vuccamānalakkhaṇanibbatta-
kena kammanā na ³⁴⁶ nibbattati. *Taṃ anurayaṇjanaṃ* 931, 8
hotīti taṃ lakkhaṇaṃ vuccamānassa lakkhaṇassa anukūla-
lakkhaṇaṃ nāma hoti. Tasmā tena kāraṇena idha eṇijaṇ-
ghalakkhaṇakathane uddhaggaḷomā sukhumattac' ottha-
tā ³⁴⁷ ti ³⁴⁸ lakkhaṇ' antaraṃ vuttaṃ.

25. *Samitapāp' atthena samanāṃ*, na pabbajjāmattena. 931, 10
Bāhitapāp' atthena brāhmaṇaṃ, na jātimattena.

26. Mahantānaṃ atthānaṃ pariggaṇhanato ³⁴⁹ mahatī
paññā etassāti *M a h ā p a ñ ñ o*. Sesapadesu pi es' eva 931, 12
nayo ti āha *mahāpaññādihi samannāgato ti* ³⁵⁰ *attho* ti. 931, 12
Nānattaṃ ti yāhi mahāpaññādihi samannāgatattā Bhagavā 931, 13
m a h ā p a ñ ñ o ti ādinā kittiyati, tāsāṃ mahāpaññā-
dinaṃ idaṃ nānattaṃ ayaṃ vemattatā, yassa kassaci
visesato. Arūpadhammassa mahattaṃ ³⁵¹ nāma kicca-
siddhiyā veditabban ti tad assā ³⁵² kiccāsiddhiyā dassento
Mahante silakkhandhe parigaṇhatīti mahāpaññā ³⁵³ ti ādim 931, 14
āha. Tattha hetumahantatāya, paccayamahantatāya, nissa-
yamahantatāya, pabhedamahantatāya, kiccamahantatāya,
phalamahantatāya, ānisaṃsamahantatāya ca silakkhan-
dhassa mahantabhāvo veditabbo. Tattha hetu alobh'
ādayo. Paccayo hir' ottappa-saddhā-sati-viriy' ādayo.
Nissayo sāvakabodhi-paccekaḥbodhi-sammāsambodhiniya-
tatā, ³⁵⁴ taṃsamaṅgino ca purisavisesā. ³⁵⁵ Pabhedo cāritta-
vāritt' ādivibhāgo. Kiccaṃ tad aṅg' ādivasena paṭipakkha-
vidhamanaṃ. Ānisaṃso piyamanāpatādi. Ayaṃ ettha
saṅkhepo, vitthāro pana Visuddhimagge, ^(h) Ākaṅkheyya-

(h) VSM 6

³⁴³ B^mP lakkhaṇ' antaran

³⁴⁴ B^mP pana

³⁴⁵ ABGG^mM and DA idaṃ

³⁴⁶ AB^mG^mP omit

³⁴⁷ AG^m sukhumattā

BG sukhumattaco tatha

M sukhumattacottā

P sukhumattacottatā

³⁴⁸ BG kiṃ

³⁴⁹ AG^m pariggahanato

³⁵⁰ DA hotīti

³⁵¹ ABGG^mM mahantaṃ

³⁵² ABGG^mM assa

³⁵³ B^m and DA 'paññā

³⁵⁴ AG^m 'sambodhinitā

BGM 'niyatā

³⁵⁵ BGM 'viseso

- sutt' ādisu ⁽¹⁾ ca āgatanayen' eva veditabbo. Iminā nayena
 931, 15 *samādhikkhandh'* ādinam pi mahantatā yathārahaṃ vitthā-
 retvā veditabbā. Thānaṃ ³⁵⁶ pana mahāvisayatāya, sā
 931, 17 Bahudhātukasutte ⁽¹⁾ āgatanayena veditabbā. *Vihārasamā-*
patti ³⁵⁷ samādhikkhandha-niddhāraṇanayena ³⁵⁸ veditabbā.
 931, 18 *Ariyasaccānaṃ* sakalasāsanasaṅgahito, ³⁵⁹ Saccavibhaṅga ^(k)-
 931, 18 taṃsaṃvaṇṇanāsu ⁽¹⁾ āgatanayena veditabbā. ³⁶⁰ *Satipaṭ-*
thān' ādinam Satipaṭṭhānavibhaṅg' ādisu ^(m) taṃsaṃvaṇ-
 931, 20 ṇanāsu ⁽ⁿ⁾ ca āgatanayena, *sāmaññaphalānaṃ* mahato
 hitassa, mahato sukhassa, mahato atthassa, mahato
 yogakkhemassa nibbattibhāvato, santa-paṇīta-nipuṇa-atak-
 931, 21 kāvacara-paṇḍitavedaniyabhāvato ca ; *abhiññānaṃ* mahā-
 sambhārato, mahāvisayato, mahākiccato, mahānubhāvato,
 931, 21 mahānibbattito ca ; *nibbānassa* madanimmadan' ādimahat-
 tasiddhito mahantatā ³⁶¹ veditabbā.
- P u t h u p a ñ ñ ā* ti etthāpi vuttanayānusārena attho
 931, 23 veditabbo. Ayaṃ pana viseso — *Nānākhandhesu ñāṇaṃ*
 931, 23 *pavattatīti* : Ayaṃ rūpakkhando nāma . . . pe . . . ayaṃ
 viññāṇakkhandho nāmāti evaṃ pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ
 nānākaraṇaṃ ³⁶² paṭicca ñāṇaṃ pavattati. Tesu pi : Eka-
 vidhena rūpakkhando, ekādasavidhena rūpakkhando ;
 ekavidhena vedanākkhandho, bahuvidhena vedanākkhan-
 dho ; ekavidhena saññākkhandho ; ekavidhena ³⁶³ saṅkhā-
 rakkhandho ; ekavidhena viññāṇakkhandho, bahuvidhena
 viññāṇakkhandho ti evaṃ ek' ekassa khandhassa atīti'
 ādibhedavasenāpi nānākaraṇaṃ paṭicca ñāṇaṃ pavattati.
 Tathā : Idaṃ cakkh' āyatanam nāma . . . pe . . . idaṃ
 dhamm' āyatanam nāma. Tattha das' āyatanā kāmā-
 vacarā, dve catubhūmakā ti evaṃ āyatanānaṃ nānattaṃ
 931, 24 paṭicca ñāṇaṃ pavattati. *Nānādhātusūti* : Ayaṃ cakkhu-
 dhātu nāma . . . pe . . . ayaṃ manoviññādhātu nāma.
 Tattha soḷasadhātuyo kāmāvacarā, dve dhātuyo catu-

⁽¹⁾ M I 33
^(u) VbhA 83

⁽¹⁾ M III 61
^(m) Vbh 193

^(k) Vbh 99
⁽ⁿ⁾ VbhA 214

³⁵⁶ B^m thānāthānānaṃ
 P thānāthānaṃ
³⁵⁷ ABGG^mM °samāpattinaṃ
 B^m °pattiyo
³⁵⁸ ABGG^mM °kkhandhe-

³⁵⁹ B^mP °saṅgahato so ; M °saṃhito
³⁶⁰ B^mP omit
³⁶¹ ABGG^mM mahantā
³⁶² ABGG^mM °kāraṇaṃ
³⁶³ ABGG^mM omit

bhūmikā ti evaṃ nānādhātūsu nāṇaṃ pavattati, ta-y-idaṃ upādinna-kadhātuvasena vuttaṃ. Paccekabuddhānaṃ pi hi dvinnāṇi ca aggasāvakānaṃ upādinna-kadhātūsu evaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ paṭicca nāṇaṃ pavattati, taṇ ca kho ekadesato va, na nippadesato. Anupādinna-kadhātūnaṃ pana lakkhaṇ' ādimattam ³⁶⁴ eva jānanti, na ³⁶⁵ nānākaraṇaṃ. ³⁶⁶ Sabbaññubuddhānaṃ eva pana: Imāya nāmadhātuyā ussannattā imassa rukkhassa khandho seto, imassa kālo, imassa maṭṭho, imassa bahalattaco, imassa tanuttaco. ³⁶⁷ Imassa pattaṃ vaṇṇasaṇṭhān' ādivasena evarūpaṃ. Imassa pupphaṃ nīlaṃ, imassa pītakaṃ, lohitaṃ, odātaṃ, sugandhaṃ, duggandhaṃ. ³⁶⁸ Phalaṃ khuddakaṃ, mahantaṃ, dīghaṃ, vaṭṭaṃ, sasaṇṭhānaṃ, dussaṇṭhānaṃ, maṭṭhaṃ, pharusāṃ, sugandhaṃ, duggandhaṃ, madhuraṃ, tittakaṃ, ambilaṃ, kaṭukaṃ, kasāvaṃ. Kaṇṭako tikhīṇo, atikhīṇo, ³⁶⁹ ujuko, kuṭilo, kaṇho, ³⁷⁰ nīlo, odāto hotīti dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca nāṇaṃ pavattati.

Nānāpaṭiccasamuppādesūti ajjhatta-bahiddhābheda-to san- ^{931, 25}
tānābheda-to ³⁷¹ ca nānāpabhedesu ³⁷² paṭiccasamuppād'
aṅgesu. Avijjādi-aṅgāni pi ³⁷³ paccekaṃ paṭiccasamuppā-
dasāññitāni. Ten' āha Saṅkhārapiṭake ³⁷⁴

“ Dvādaśa paccayā dvādaśa paṭiccasamuppādā ” ti. ^(o)

Nānāsuññata-m-anupalabbhesūti nānāsabhāvesu niccasār' ^{931, 25}
ādivirahitesu ³⁷⁵ suññasabhāvesu ³⁷⁶ tato eva itthi-purisa-
att' attaniy' ādivasena anupalabbhanasabhāvesu ³⁷⁷ pakā-
resu. ³⁷⁸ Ma-kāro h' ettha padasandhikaro. *Nānā-atthesūti* ^{931, 26}
atthapaṭisambhidāya visayabhūtesu paccay' uppann' ādi-
vasena nānāvidhesu atthesu. *Dhammesūti* dhammapaṭi- ^{931, 26}

(o) Saṅkhārapiṭaka See introduction p. lxiii

³⁶⁴ ABGG^mM dakkhiṇ'-

³⁶⁵ ABGG^mM omit

³⁶⁶ AG^m °kāraṇaṃ

³⁶⁷ B^mP tanutaco

³⁶⁸ ABGG^mM omit

³⁶⁹ BGM atitikhīṇo

³⁷⁰ ABGG^mM kappo

³⁷¹ B^mP omit

³⁷² AG^mM candanānāppabhedesu
BG phandanānāppabhedo

³⁷³ B^mP hi

³⁷⁴ A °pivake

³⁷⁵ AG^m °virahite

BG °virahato

M °viharate

³⁷⁶ B^mP suññatabhāvesu

³⁷⁷ ABGG^mM °labbhasabhāvesu

³⁷⁸ ABGG^mM omit

931, 26 sambhidāya visayabhūtesu paccay' ādivasena nānāvidhesu
931, 27 dhammesu. *Niruttisūti* tesam yeva atthadhammānam
niddhāraṇavacanasaṅkhātesu nānāniruttisu. *Paṭibhānesūti*
atthapaṭisambhidāsu ³⁷⁹ visayabhūtesu

“ Imāni nāṇāni idam atthajotakāni ” ti ^(p)

931, 27 tathā tathā paṭibhānato upatiṭṭhanato paṭibhānānīti lad-
dhanāmesu ³⁸⁰ nāṇesu. ³⁸¹ *Puthu-nānā-sīlakkhandhesūti* ādisu
silassa puthuttaṃ vuttam eva, itaresam pana vuttanayānu-
sārena suviññeyyattā ³⁸² pākaṭam eva. Yam pana abhinnaṃ
931, 32 ekam eva nibbānaṃ, tattha upacāravasena puthuttaṃ
gahetabban ti āha *puthujjanasādhāraṇe dhamme samatik-*
kammāti. Ten' assa madanimmadan' ādipariyāyena puthut-
taṃ paridīpitaṃ hoti.

931, 35 Evam visayavasena paññāya mahattaṃ, puthuttaṃ ³⁸³
ca ³⁸⁴ dassetvā idāni sampayuttadhammavasena hāsubhā-
vaṃ, ³⁸⁵ pavatti-ākāravasena javanabhāvaṃ, kiccavasena
931, 35 tikkh' ādibhāvaṃ ca dassetuṃ *Katamā h ā s u p a ñ ñ ā* ³⁸⁶
931, 36 ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha *hāsubahulo* ³⁸⁷ ti pītibahulo. Sesa-
padāni tass' eva vevacanāni. *Sīlaṃ paripūreṭi* ti haṭṭha-
pahaṭṭho udagg' udaggo hutvā ṭhapetvā indriyasamvaram
tassa visuṃ vuttattā anavasesam sīlaṃ paripūreṭi. Pīti-
somanassasahagatā hi paññā abhirativasena ārāmmaṇe
phullikavikasitā viya pavattati, ³⁸⁸ na evaṃ upekkhāsaha-
gatā. Puna *sīlakkhandhan* ti ariyasīlakkhandham āha.
931, 38 *Samādhikkhandhan* ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo.
931, 38
932, 12 *Sabbaṃ rūpaṃ aniccato khippaṃ javatīti* yā ³⁸⁹ rūpa-
dhamme anicc' āditi ³⁹⁰ sīghavegena pavattati, paṭipakkha-
dūribhāvena ³⁹¹ pubbābhisaṅkhārassa sātisayattā Indena ³⁹²
vissaṭṭhajīraṃ ³⁹³ viya lakkhaṇaṃ avirajjhanti adandhā-

(p) Vbh 295

³⁷⁹ B^mP °bhidādīsu

³⁸⁰ AG^m laddhā paṭināmesu

³⁸¹ B^mP nānāñāṇesu

³⁸² AG^m suviññeyyattha

³⁸³ ABG^mM puthuñ

³⁸⁴ B^mP omī

³⁸⁵ B^mP hāsa-

³⁸⁶ B^mP hāsa-

³⁸⁷ AG^mM bhāyabahulo

BG bhāhāsa-; B^mP hāsa-

³⁸⁸ AG^m pavatti

³⁸⁹ BGM sā

³⁹⁰ AB^mG^mMMP aniccā ti

³⁹¹ B^mP °dūra-

³⁹² AG^m c' Indena; BGM vindena

³⁹³ B^mP °jiraṃ

yanti³⁹⁴ rūpakkhandhe aniccalakkhaṇaṃ vegasā paṭi-
vijjhati, sā va³⁹⁵ javanapaññā nāmāti attho. Sesapadesu
pi es' eva nayo. Evaṃ lakkhaṇ' ārammaṇikavipassanā-
vasena javanapaññāṃ dassetvā balavavipassanāvasena
dassetuṃ *Rūpan* ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha *khay'* *aṭṭhenāti*³⁹⁶ 932, 19, 20
yattha yattha uppajjati tattha tatth' eva bhijjanato khaya-
sabhāvattā. *Bhay'* *aṭṭhenāti* bhayānakabhāvato.³⁹⁷ *Asārak'* 932, 20
aṭṭhenāti asārakabhāvato attasāravirahato.³⁹⁸ niccasār' ādi-
virahato³⁹⁸ ca. *Tulayitvā* ti tulanabhūtāya vipassanā- 932, 21
paññāya tuletvā. *Tīretvā*³⁹⁹ ti tāya eva tīraṇabhūtāya 932, 21
tīretvā.⁴⁰⁰ *Vibhāvayitvā* ti yathāvato⁴⁰¹ pakāsetvā paccak- 932, 21
khaṃ katvā *Vibhūtaṃ katvā* ti pākataṃ katvā. *Rūpani-* 932, 21
rodhe ti rūpakkhandhassa⁴⁰² nirodhahetubhūte *nibbāne* 932, 26
ninnapoṇapabbhārabhāvena. Idāni sikhāppattavipassanā-
vasena javanapaññāṃ dassetuṃ puna *Rūpan* ti ādi vuttaṃ. 932, 27
Vuṭṭhānagāminivipassanāvasenāti⁴⁰³ keci.

Nāṇassa tikkhabhāvo nāma savisesaṃ paṭipakkhapahā-
nena⁴⁰⁴ veditabbo. Khippaṃ kilese chindatīti tikkha-
paññā⁴⁰⁵ ti vatvā te pana kilese vibhāgena dassento 932, 34
Uppannaṃ kāmavitakkaṃ ti ādim āha. Tikkhapañño khippā- 933, 4
bhiṇño hoti, paṭipadā c' assa na calatīti āha *Ekamhi*⁴⁰⁶
*āsane*⁴⁰⁷ *cattāro ariyamaggā*⁴⁰⁸ . . . *pe* . . . *adhigatā* *hontīti*
ādi.

Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā,
saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā
virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā ti yathāvato⁴⁰⁹ dassanena
saccasampañivedho ijjhati, na aññathā ti kāraṇamukkhena
nibbedhikapaññāṃ dassetuṃ *sabbasaṅkhāresu ubbegabahu-* 933, 7
hulo ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha *ubbegabahu-* ti vuttanayena 933, 8
sabbasaṅkhāresu abhiṇṇhappavattasaṃvego. Utrāsaba- 933, 8
*hulo*⁴¹⁰ ti nān' utrāsavasena⁴¹¹ *sabbasaṅkhāresu bahuso*

³⁹⁴ ABGG^mM adaṇḍāyanti

³⁹⁵ B^mP *omit*

³⁹⁶ AG^mM *vay'*-

BG *vayattenāti*

³⁹⁷ AG^m bhāyanaka-

³⁹⁸ AG^mM °virahito

³⁹⁹ B^m *and* DA *tirayitvā*

⁴⁰⁰ B^mP *tirayitvā*

⁴⁰¹ B^mP *yāthā-*

⁴⁰² B^mP °kkhandha

⁴⁰³ ABGG^mM *omit* vuṭṭhānagāmini

⁴⁰⁴ BGM °pakkhappabhāgānena

⁴⁰⁵ BG °paññāyā; P °pañño

⁴⁰⁶ B^m *ekasmiṃ*

⁴⁰⁷ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁴⁰⁸ ABGG^mM *maggā*

⁴⁰⁹ ABGG^mM *yāvato*

B^mP *yāthā-*

⁴¹⁰ B^m *and* DA *uttāsa-*

⁴¹¹ B^m °uttāsa-

- 933, 8 utrasanamānaso,⁴¹² etena ādinavānupassanam āha. *Ukkaṇ-*
 933, 8 *ṭhabahulo* ⁴¹³ ti pana iminā nibbidānupassanam āha, *arati-*
 933, 9 *bahulo* ⁴¹⁴ ti ādinā tassā eva aparāpar' uppattiṃ. *Bahimukho* ⁴¹⁵ ti sabbasaṅkhārato bahibhūtaṃ ⁴¹⁶ nibbānaṃ uddissa pavattanañānamukho, ⁴¹⁷ tathā vā pavattitavimokkhamukho. Nibbijjhanam ⁴¹⁸ nibbedho, so etissā atthīti, nibbijjhatīti vā nibbedhikā, sā eva paññā *nibbedhikapaññā*. Yam ⁴¹⁹ pan' ettha atthato avibhattaṃ, taṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayattā, uttān' atthattā ca suviññeyyam ⁴²⁰ eva.
- 933, 15 27. *Pabbajitaṃ upāsitaṃ* ti ettha yādisaṃ ⁴²¹ pabbajitaṃ ⁴²² upāsato paññāpaṭilābho hoti, taṃ dassetaṃ *paṇḍitaṃ pabbajitaṃ* ti vuttaṃ. Upāsanañ c' ettha upaṭṭhānavasena icchitaṃ, na upanisīdanamattenāti ⁴²³ *payirupāsitaṃ* ⁴²⁴ ti.
- 933, 17, 18 *Atthān* ti hitaṃ. *Abbhantaraṃ katvā* ⁴²⁵ ti abbhantaragataṃ ⁴²⁶ katvā. Ten' āha *atthayuttan* ti. Bhāvanapumśakaniddeso cāyaṃ, hitūpasamhitam katvā ti attho. Antara-saddo vā cittapariyāyo
- 933, 19 “Yass' antarato na santi kopā” ti (q)
- 933, 17 ādisu viya. Tasmā *Atth' antaro* ti hitacitto ⁴²⁷ hit' ajjhāsayo ti attho.
- 933, 21 *Paṭilābh' atthāya gatenāti* paṭilābh' atthāya pavattena, paṭilābhasamvattaniyenāti attho.
- 933, 22 *Uppāde ca nimitte ca chekā* ti uppādaavidhimhi c' eva nimittavidhimhi ca kusalā. Uppādanimittakovidatāsīsena c' ettha lakkhaṇakosallam eva dasseti. Atha vā sesalakhaṇānaṃ ⁴²⁸ nibbattiyā Buddhānaṃ cakkavattīnañ ca ⁴²⁹ uppādo anumīyati, yāni tehi laddhabba-ānisaṃsānaṃ

(q) Sn 6

⁴¹² BGM utrastra-
 B^mP utrāsa-
⁴¹³ B^mP and DA ukkaṇṭhana-
 bahulo
⁴¹⁴ So all MSS.
 DA anabhirati-
⁴¹⁵ ABGG^mM bahu for bahi
⁴¹⁶ B^mP pavattañāna-
⁴¹⁷ BGM add paṭivijjhanam
⁴¹⁸ ABGG^mM ayam
⁴¹⁹ ABGG^mM visum viññeyyam eva

⁴²⁰ ABGG^mM sādisaṃ
⁴²¹ ABGG^mM pabbajitaṃ
⁴²² ABGG^mM upasīdana-
⁴²³ AG^m °pāsana
⁴²⁴ B^mP karitvā
⁴²⁵ BGP abbhantarakataṃ
⁴²⁶ BG nihina etto
 B^mP omit
⁴²⁷ ABGG^mM sesam-
⁴²⁸ ABGG^mM omit
⁴²⁹ B^mP °anisaṃsāni

nimittāni,⁴³⁰ tasmim uppāde nimitten' eva⁴³¹ anuminan' ādivasena chekā nipuṇā ti attho.

Ñatvā passissatīti ñāṇena jānitvā passissati na⁴³² cak- 933, 23
khunā viya ñāṇena vinā ti⁴³² adhippāyo.

*Atthānusāsanesūti*⁴³³ sattānaṃ hitānusāsānisu.⁴³⁴ Yasmā 933, 24
anattaparivajjanapubbikā⁴³⁵ sattānaṃ atthapaṭipatti,
tasmā anatto pi paricchijja gaḥetabbo jānitabbo⁴³⁶ cāti
vuttaṃ *atthānatthapariggāhakāni*⁴³⁷ ñāṇānīti, yato 933, 25

“Āy' upāyakosallāni⁴³⁸ viya apāyakosallāṃ pi icchi-
tabban” ti^(r)

vuttaṃ.

28. Paṭisaṅkhānabalena⁴³⁹ kodhavinayena *Akk o -* 933, 26
dhan o, na bhāvanābalenāti dassetuṃ na *anāgāmi-* 933, 26
maggenāti ādi vuttaṃ. *Evaṃ akkodhavasikattā*⁴⁴⁰ ti evaṃ⁴⁴¹ 933, 28
Maghamāṇavo⁴⁴² viya⁴⁴³ na⁴⁴³ kodhavasāṃ gatattā.⁴⁴⁴

Nābhisaṃjāti ti kujjhanavasena' eva na abhisajji. 933, 29
Yaṃ hi kodhassa uppattiṭṭhānabhūte ārammaṇe⁴⁴⁵ upanā-
hassa paccayabhūtaṃ kujjhanavasena abhisajjanaṃ, taṃ
idhādhippettaṃ, na lubbhanavasena. Ten' āha *kuṭṭhalakāṇṭako* 933, 29
viyāti ādi. So hi yattha laggati, taṃ bādhento⁴⁴⁶ eva
laggati. *Tattha tatthāti*⁴⁴⁷ tasmim tasmim mammaṭṭhāne. 933, 29
*Mamman*⁴⁴⁸ ti phutṭhamattena⁴⁴⁹ pi rujanaṭṭhānaṃ.⁴⁵⁰ 933, 29

Pubb' uppattiko ti paṭham' uppanno. *Tato balavatato* 933, 31
byāpādo laddh' āsevanatāya⁴⁵¹ cittassa byāpajjanato. *Tato* 933, 32

(r) ≠ Net 20

⁴³⁰ ABGG^mM nimittāṃ

⁴³¹ B^mP ca nimitte ca

⁴³²⁻⁴³² AG^m cakkhunā viññānena

vinā ti

B^mP cakkhuviññānānāti

⁴³³ B^m sāsanisūti

P attānusāsānisūti

⁴³⁴ B^mP hitānaṃ anusāsānisu

⁴³⁵ ABGG^mM °parivajjanā-

B^mP °paṭivajjana-

⁴³⁶ ABGG^mM omī

⁴³⁷ B^m °ānattham-

DA °ānattham pariggāhak' ādi

⁴³⁸ B^mP °kosallāṃ

⁴³⁹ ABGG^mM °bale

⁴⁴⁰ So all MSS.

DA °vasikataṃ

⁴⁴¹ ABGG^mM eva

⁴⁴² ABGG^mM mappamāṇavo

⁴⁴³ ABGM vinaya

⁴⁴⁴ BG gahanattā

⁴⁴⁵ BG °bhūto ārammaṇo

⁴⁴⁶ AG^mM bodhento

B^mP khobhento

⁴⁴⁷ DA tattha *once only*

⁴⁴⁸ DA cammaṃ

⁴⁴⁹ B^mP °matte

⁴⁵⁰ B^mP rujjana-

⁴⁵¹ AG^m laddhasevanāya

- balavatarā* ⁴⁵² *patitthiyanā* ⁴⁵³ ti sātisayaṃ laddh' āsevanatāya tato byāpādāvatthāya ⁴⁵⁴ pi balavatarā ⁴⁵⁵ paccatthika-bhāvena thāmapattito. ⁴⁵⁶
- 934, 1 *Sukhum' attharaṇ' ādīti* ādi-saddena paṇītabhojanīy' ādīnam ⁴⁵⁷ pi saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo bhojanadānassa pi vaṇṇa-sampadānimittabhāvato. Ten' āha Bhagavā ⁴⁵⁸ :
- “ Bhojanaṃ bhikkhave dadamāno dāyako paṭiggāha-kānaṃ . . . pe . . . āyuṃ deti vaṇṇaṃ deti ” ti. ^(s)
- Tathā ca vakkhati āmisadānena vā ti.
- 934, 15 30. *Vissajjesīti* ⁴⁵⁹ adāsi.
- 934, 16 *Devo* ti meggho, Pajjunno eva vā.
- 934, 18 *Varataro* ti uttamataro.
- Pabbajjāya visadisattā ⁴⁶⁰ virodhibhāvato ⁴⁶⁰ ca ⁴⁶¹ na pabbajjā ti *apabbajjā*, gīhibhāvo.
- 934, 19 Acchādentī kopīnaṃ paṭicchādentī etehīti acchādanāni, nivāsanāni, tesam *acchādanānañ c' eva sesavatthānañ* ⁴⁶² *ca* kojav' ādi ⁴⁶³ *uttamapāpuraṇānañ* ⁴⁶⁴ *ca*.
- 934, 21, 22 *P a n ā s o* ⁴⁶⁵ ti katassa kammassa avipaccitvā vināso.
- 934, 23 31. *S a m ā n e t ā* ti samma-d-eva ānetā samāgametā.
- 934, 24 *Rajje thitena* ⁴⁶⁶ *sakkā kātuṃ* bahuparivārass' eva ⁴⁶⁷ *ijjha-* nato. ⁴⁶⁸ Kattā nāma n' atthīti vajjam paṭicchādentīti ānetvā sambandho, karonti vajjapaṭicchādanakamman ti vā. Nanu vajjapaṭicchādanakammaṃ nāma sāvajjan ti? Saccam, sāvajjam saṅkiliṭṭhacittena paṭicchādentassa. Idaṃ pana asaṅkiliṭṭhacittena parassa uppajjanaka-anattha-pariharaṇavasena ⁴⁶⁹ pavattam adhippetam. *Nāṭisaṅgahaṃ*
- 935, 2

(s) A III 42

⁴⁵² So all MSS; DA °taro
⁴⁵³ AG^m patthiyanā
 DA patiṭṭhiyanā
⁴⁵⁴ AG^mM byāpādo vatthāya
⁴⁵⁵ AG^m °taro
 B^m adds patitthiyanā
⁴⁵⁶ ABGG^mM thāmamappatti
 M tathāmamappatti
⁴⁵⁷ ABGG^m °bhojanīyānam
⁴⁵⁸ AG^m Bhagavatā
⁴⁵⁹ B^mP abhivissajjesīti
⁴⁶⁰ B^m visadisāvatthādhāvato
 P visadisavatt' ādhāvato

⁴⁶¹ B^mP omit
⁴⁶² AG^m sesavassānañ
 BG sesavasse vatthānañ
⁴⁶³ ABGG^mM vādi only
⁴⁶⁴ B^mP °pāvuraṇā-
⁴⁶⁵ B^mP vināso
⁴⁶⁶ B^m patiṭṭhitena
 M adds na
⁴⁶⁷ B^mP bahubhatikass'-
⁴⁶⁸ ABGG^mM najjhanato
⁴⁶⁹ B^m °anattham-

*karontenā*ti etena *nāt*' atthacariyāvasena ⁴⁷⁰ taṃ ⁴⁷⁰ kam-
maṃ pavattatīti dasseti.

33. *A m i t t a t ā p a n ā* ti amittānaṃ tapanasīlā, 935, 10
amittānaṃ ⁴⁷¹ tāpanaṃ hotu vā mā vā evaṃ-sabhāvā ti
attho. Na hi cakkavattino puttānaṃ amittā nāma keci
honti, ye te bādheyyuṃ ⁴⁷² cakk' ānubhāven' eva sabbe
pi khattiy' ādayo anuvattakā tesāṃ bhavanti.

(Paṭhamaka-bhāṇavāraṃ)

2. 1. *S a m a n* ti samānaṃ. Tena tena loke viññāta- 935, 12, 13
guṇena ¹ samaṃ samānaṃ jānāti, yato yattha paṭipajjana-
vidhinā va itarasmaṃ paṭipajjati.

Sayaṃ jānātīti aparaneyyo ² hutvā sayam eva jānāti. 935, 14

P u r i s a ṃ j ā n ā t i ti vā: Ayaṃ seṭṭho, ayaṃ 935, 15
majjhimo, ayaṃ hīno ti taṃ taṃ purisaṃ yathāvato ³
jānāti.

P u r i s a v i s e s a ṃ j ā n ā t i ti tasmaṃ tasmaṃ ⁴ purise vijjamā- 935, 17
naṃ visesaṃ jānāti, yato yato ⁵ tattha tattha anurūpadā-
namānaṃ' ādi-paṭipattiyā ⁶ yuttapattakārī hoti. Ten' āha
A y a m i d a m a r a h a t i ti ādi. 935, 19

2. *S a m p a t t i p a ṭ i l ā b h ' a ṭ ṭ h e n ā* ti diṭṭhadhammik' ādisam- 935, 26
pattinaṃ paṭilābhāpan' aṭṭhena. ⁷ *S a m a s a ṅ g a h a k a m m a n* ⁸ 935, 28
ti samaṃ jānitvā tad anurūpaṃ tassa tassa ⁹ saṅgaṇhaṇa-
kammaṃ.

3. *T u l a y i t v ā* ti tīrayitvā. 935, 33

V i c i n i t v ā ¹⁰ ti vīmaṃsitvā 935, 34

Nipuṇaguṇayogato nipuṇā, ativiya nipuṇā *a t i n i p u ṇ ā*, 936, 1
so ¹¹ pana nesaṃ nipuṇaguṇo ¹² saṅhasukhumā paññā ti
āha *s u k h u m a p a ṇ ñ ā* ti. 936, 1

⁴⁷⁰ ABGG^mM 'cariyāvasesaṃ n' etam

⁴⁷¹ B^mP amitta

⁴⁷² B^mP bhaveyyuṃ

¹ ABGG^mM viññāṇa-

² AG^mM paneyyo

BG jāneyyā

³ BB^mGP yāthā-

⁴ AG^m add samaye

⁵ B^mP once only

⁶ ABGG^mM 'dānamān' ādi-
B^mP 'dānapadān' ādi-

Evidently for reading given above.

⁷ AG^m 'lābhāṇaṃ ca naṭṭhena

BGM 'lābhāvanatṭhena

⁸ DA saṅgahakammaṃ

⁹ ABGG^mM once only

¹⁰ B^mP paṭivicitvā

DA pavicitvā

¹¹ B^mP sā

¹² B^mP nipuṇatā

- 936, 8 4. *Khemakāmo* ti anupaddavakāmo.
 Kammassakaṃ¹³ ñāṇaṃ sattānaṃ vaḍḍhi-āvahaṃ sab-
 936, 9 basampattividdhāyakan ti āha *Paññāyati kammassa-*
katāpaññāyati.¹⁴
 936, 13 *Samanta-paripūrāṇīti*¹⁵ samantato sabbabhāgehi pari-
 936, 15 puṇṇāni. Tato eva ahīnāni anūnāni. *Dhan' ādīhīti* dhana-
 dhaññ' ādihi.
 936, 17 6. *Okappanasaddhā* saddheyyavattthuṃ okkanditvā pak-
 khanditvā saddahanasaddhā.¹⁶ Sā eva pasādanīyavattthus-
 936, 17 miṃ¹⁷ abhippasādasena¹⁸ pavattiyā *pasādasaddhā*.
 936, 19 *Pariyattisavanenāti*¹⁹ sattānaṃ hitasukh' āvahāya pari-
 yattiyā savanena. Dhāraṇaparicay' ādinaṃ tammūlakattā
 tathā vuttaṃ.
 936, 20 *Etesan* ti saddhādīnaṃ.
 Saha hānadhammenāti sahānadhammo, na²⁰ sahāna-
 dhammo²¹ ti asahānadhammo, tabbhāvo²² asahānadham-
 936, 24 matā, taṃ *Asahānadhammatam*, aparihānīyasabhāvan²³ ti
 attho.
 936, 25, 26 7. *Tilaphalamattam pi* bhojanaṃ. *Sabbattha pharātīti*
 sabbā rasaharāniyo²⁴ anusarantaṃ²⁵ sarasabhāvena²⁶ sab-
 936, 26 basmiṃ kāye pharati. *Samā hutvā vahantīti* avisamā ujukā
 hutvā pavattanti.
 936, 31 *Ārogyakaraṇakammaṇ*²⁷ ti ārogabhāvakaraṇaṃ²⁸ sattā-
 naṃ aviheṭhanakammaṃ. Madhur' ādibhedam rasam
²⁹sāravara-rasam eva vā²⁹ gasanti³⁰ gilanti anto pavesen-
 tīti rasa-ggāsā, rasa-ggāsānaṃ aggā rasa-ggas' aggā, te
 ettha santīti rasa-ggas' aggī, tad eva lakkhaṇaṃ. Bhavati
 hi abhinne pi vatthusmiṃ taggatavisesāvabodhan' atthaṃ
 bhinnaṃ viya katvā vohāro,³¹ yathā: "Silāputtakassa

¹³ B^mP °ssakatā¹⁴ ABGG^mM kammassakapaññā-
yāti¹⁵ ABGG^mM °pāripūrāṇīti¹⁶ AG^mM saddahanasaddhā

BG saddahitasaddhā

¹⁷ AG^m pasādanīyaṃ-¹⁸ B^mP abhippasādanavasena¹⁹ ABGG^mM pariyattiyavaṇṇo²⁰ BG *omit*²¹ BG sahānatame dhammo²² B^mP tassa bhāvo²³ ABGG^mM apahāniya-²⁴ B^mP ras' āharāniyo²⁵ BB^mGG^mP anussarantaṃ

M anusarantaṃ

²⁶ AG^mM rasabhāvenaB^mP sabhāvena²⁷ AG^m ārogakaraṇakammattan

BG ārogakaraṇākāmamattan

M ārogakaraṇākāmamattan

²⁸ B^mP ārogabhāvakaraṇaṃ²⁹⁻²⁹ B^mP gasati harati etehi, sayam
eva vā taṃ *instead*³⁰ ABGG^mM yanti³¹ ABGG^mM vohāre

sarīran'' ti. Rasa-ggas' aggitāsaṅkhātāṃ³² vā lakkhaṇaṃ
rasa-ggas' aggilakkhaṇaṃ.

9. Vadha-saddo³³

“Attānaṃ³⁴ vadhitvā vadhitvā³⁴ rodātī'' ti^{35(a)}

ādisu bādhan' attho pi hotīti tato visesan' atthaṃ *maraṇa-* 936, 36
vadhenāti vuttaṃ, maraṇasaṅkhātēna vadhenāti attho.
Bādhan' attho eva vā vadha-saddo, māraṇena vibādha-
nena³⁶ cāti attho.

U b b ā d h a n ā y ā ti³⁷ bandhanāgāre pakkhipitvā 937, 1
uddhaṃ uddhaṃ bādhanena. Ten' āha *bandhanāgārappave-* 937, 1
sanenāti.

10. *Visaṭan* ti kujjhanavasena vinissaṭaṃ³⁸ katvā. Ten' 937, 3
āha *kakkaṭo*³⁹ *viyāti* ādi. 937, 3

*Visācīti*⁴⁰ virūpaṃ sākikataṃ,⁴¹ vijimhan⁴² ti attho. 937, 5
Ten' āha *vaṇk' akkhikoṭiyā*⁴³ ti, kuṭil' akkhikoṭipātenāti 937, 5
attho.

*Viceyya pekkhitā*⁴⁴ ti ujukaṃ anoloketvā diṭṭhipātaṃ⁴⁵ 937, 7
vicāretvā oloketā.⁴⁶ Ten' āha *yo kujjhitvā* ti ādi. *Paro* ti 937, 8
kujjhito. Na *oloketi* sammukhā. *Gacchantam kujjhitvā*⁴⁷ 937, 8, 9
oloketi parammukhā. *Viteyyāti*⁴⁸ virūpaṃ tiriyaṃ, viññū- 937, 10
naṃ⁴⁹ olokanakkamaṃ⁵⁰ vītikkamitvā ti attho.

Jimhaṃ⁵¹ anoloketvā⁵² ujum⁵³ olokaṇaṃ nāma kuṭila-
bhāvakarāṇaṃ pāpadhammānaṃ abhāvena⁵⁴ ujugatacit-

(a)

³² BG °aggatāsaṅkhātāṃ

³³ ABGG^mM °sajjo

³⁴⁻³⁴ ABGG^mM vadhati; P *once only*

³⁵ ABGG^mM rodhatīti

³⁶ B^mP bādhanena

³⁷ AG^mM ubbadha-

BG ubbanadha-

³⁸ ABGG^mM vindassaṭaṃ

B^mP vinissaṭaṃ

³⁹ B^mP kakkaṭako

⁴⁰ ABGG^mM visācenti

DA visācikhitaṃ

D visācitāṃ *with several* vv. ll.

⁴¹ ABGG^mM sāmikataṃ

⁴² ABGG^mM vijumbhan

⁴³ AG^m vak' akkhiko viyāti

B °akkhiko viyāti

GM °akkhi viyāti

⁴⁴ AG^m pakkhitā

BGM pakkhinā

⁴⁵ ABGG^mM °pādaṃ

⁴⁶ B^mP oloketvā

⁴⁷ B^mP *add* na

⁴⁸ AG^m viceyyāti

BGM citeyyāti

⁴⁹ AG^m *add* ti

BGM viññū

⁵⁰ AG^mM olokanakkamaṃ

BG °kkammaṃ

⁵¹ ABGG^mM jivhaṃ

⁵² AG^m āloketvā

BGM āloketvā

⁵³ B^mP ujukaṃ

⁵⁴ B^mP abhājana

937. 11 tass' eva ⁵⁵ hotīti āha *ujumano* ⁵⁶ *hutvā ujum pekkhitā* ti.
 Yathā ca ujum pekkhitā ahoṣīti ⁵⁷ ānetvā sambandho.
 937. 12 *Pasatan* ⁵⁸ ti ummālanavasena samma-d-eva patthaṭaṃ
 937. 12 vitataṃ. ⁵⁹ *Vipulaṃ vitthāritan* ⁶⁰ ti tass' eva vevacanaṃ.
 II. Piyam piyāyitabbaṃ dassanaṃ olokanam etassāti
 937. 14 *Piyadassano*.
 937. 17 *Kāno* ti akkhīni ⁶¹ nimīletvā pekkhanako. *Kāk' akkhīti*
 937. 17, 18 kekar' akkho. *Vaṅk' akkhīti* jimhaṃ ⁶² pekkhanako. *Āvil'*
akkhīti ākuladiṭṭhipāto. Nīla-pīta-lohita-seta-kāla-vaṇṇa-
 937. 19 naṃ vasena *pañcavaṇṇo*. Tattha pītalohitavaṇṇa seta-
 maṇḍalagatarājivasena ⁶³; nīlasetakālavaṇṇa pana taṃ-
 937. 19 taṃ-maṇḍalavasena' eva ⁶⁴ veditabbā. *Pasādo* ti pana
 tesam vaṇṇānaṃ pasann' ākāraṃ ⁶⁵ sandhāya vuttan ti
 937. 19 keci. ⁶⁶ *Pañcavaṇṇo pasādo* ti pana yathāvuttapañcavaṇṇa-
 937. 22 parivāro, tehi vā patimaṇḍito ⁶⁷ pasādo ti attho. *Netta-*
sampattikarāṇīti pañcavaṇṇapasādatā tirohita-vidūragata-
 dassanasamatthātā ti evam ādi cakkhusampadāya kāra-
 ṇāni.
 937. 25 12. *Lakkhaṇasatthe yuttā* ti lakkhaṇasatthe āyuttā suku-
 salā.
 937. 26 13. *Pubbaṅgamo* ti ettha pubbaṅgamatā ⁶⁸ nāma pamu-
 khatā, ⁶⁹ jetṭhaseṭṭhabhāvo ⁷⁰ bahujaṇassa anuvattanīyatā
 937. 27 ti āha *gaṇajetṭhako* ti ādi.
 937. 28 *Pubbaṅgamatā* ti pubbaṅgamassa kammaṃ. Yassa hi
 kāyasucarit' ādikammassa vasena mahāpuriso bahujaṇassa
 pubbaṅgamo ahoṣi, tad assa kammaṃ pubbaṅgamatā ti
 937. 28 adhippetam, na pubbaṅgamabhāvo. Ten' āha *Idha kammaṃ*
 937. 30 *nāma pubbaṅgamatā* ti. *Pitipāmojjena paripunnasiso* ti
 pītiyā ⁷¹ pāmojjena ⁷¹ ca sampunṇapaññāsiso bahulaṃ ⁷²

⁵⁵ B^mP ujukata-⁵⁶ AP ujum mano⁵⁷ B^mP hotīti⁵⁸ ABGG^mM pasan⁵⁹ ABGG^mM cittaṃB^mP omit⁶⁰ ABGG^mM vitthārikan⁶¹ ABGG^mM akkhīnaṃ⁶² BG jumhaṃB^mP jimha

M jivhaṃ

⁶³ BG sesa-⁶⁴ ABGG^mM taṃ *once only*⁶⁵ AG^m pasannānaṃ kāraṇaṃ

BGM °ākāraṭaṃ

⁶⁶ AG^mM kan ti keci

BG kantiñci kenaci

⁶⁷ B^mP paṭi-⁶⁸ ABGG^mM omit⁶⁹ BG abhimukhatā⁷⁰ B^mP °setṭhakabhāvo⁷¹ ABGG^mM pitipāmojjena⁷² AG^m bahulo

somanassasahagatañāṇasampayuttacittasamaṅgī ⁷³ eva hut-vā *vicarati*. *Mahāpuriso* ti mahāpurisajātiko. 937, 31

15. *Bahujanān* ⁷⁴ ti sāmi-atthe upayogavacanan ti 937, 36
āha *bahujanassāti*. 937, 36

Paṭibhuñjan' atthēna ⁷⁵ paṭibhogo, upabhogavatthu ⁷⁶ paṭibhogo, ⁷⁷ tassa ⁷⁸ hitānīti *Paṭibhogiyāni*. ⁷⁸ 938, 1
Desakālaṃ ñatvā tad upakaraṇūpaṭṭhān' ādi-veyyāvaccā- 938, 1
karā sattā.

Abhiharantī ti byāharanti. Tassa tassa veyyā- 938, 3
vaccassa paṭiharaṇato pavattanakaraṇato ⁷⁹ paṭihāro
veyyāvaccakaro, tassa bhāvo paṭihārakan ti *veyyāvaccā-* 938, 4
karabhāvan ti.

Visavanam visatthe ⁸⁰ kāmakāro vasitā, ⁸¹ so etassa
atthīti *Visavī* ti āha *ciñṇavasī* ti.(?) 938, 5

17. *Upavattatī* ti anukūlabhāvaṃ upecca vattati. 938, 6
Ten' āha *ajjhāsayaṃ anuvattatī*. 938, 6

Ek' ekalomalakkaṇan ti ek' ekasmim lomakūpe ek' 938, 10
ekalomatālakkaṇan ti.

18. *Ek' ekehi lomehī* ti aññesaṃ sarīre ek' ekasmim pi 938, 13
lomakūpe anekāni pi lomāni utthahanti, na Tathāgataṃ.
Tehi pana paccemaṃ ⁸² lomakūpesu ek' ekehi eva ⁸³ uppan-
nehi kuṇḍal' āvattehi ⁸⁴ padakkhiṇ' āvattakajātehi nicitaṃ
viya sarīraṃ hotīti vuttaṃ *Ek' ekalomūpacit'* 938, 13
aṅgavā ⁸⁵ ti.

20. *Abhinditabbapariso* ⁸⁶ ti parehi kenaci saṅgahena 938, 15
saṅgahetvā, yuttikāraṇaṃ dassetvā vā na bhinditabba-
pariso.

Apisuṇavācāyāti upayog' atthe sāmivacanaṃ, pesuññassa 938, 16
paṭipakkhabhūtaṃ kusalakammaṃ. ⁸⁷ *Pisuṇā vācā* etassāti
pisuṇavāco, ⁸⁸ tassa *pisuṇavācassa* ⁸⁸ puggalassa. *Apari-* 938, 17

⁷³ ABGG^mM °sampayuttā-

⁷⁴ So all MSS.

DA bahunnaṃ

D bahunnaṃ with vv.ll.

bahujanam and bahunanassa

⁷⁵ B^mP pari-

⁷⁶ AG^m upabhogo

⁷⁷ AG^m omit; BGM pari-

⁷⁸⁻⁷⁹ B^mP hitā ti bhogiyā

⁷⁹ BG °kāraṇato

⁸⁰ B^mP visavo

⁸¹ BG vāsītā

⁸² AG^mM sabbekam

BG sabbeka

⁸³ AG^m ek' ek' eva h' eva

⁸⁴ AG^m kuṇḍalāmattehi

⁸⁵ P °aṅgatan

⁸⁶ B abhinanditacca-

⁸⁷ ABGG^mM omit

⁸⁸ ABGG^mM pisuṇā-

- 938, 19 *puṇṇā* ti cattārīsato ūnabhāvena na paripuṇṇā. *Viralā* ⁸⁹ ti savivarā.
- 938, 24 23. *Ādeyyavāco* ⁹⁰ ti ādarabhāvena ⁹¹ ādātabbavacano. ⁹² Evam etan ti ⁹³ *gahetabbavacano* sirasā sampaṭicchitasāsano.
- 938, 28 *Baddhajivhā* ⁹⁴ ti yathā sukhena na ⁹⁵ parivattati, evaṃ
938, 28 sirādīhi palibuddhajivhā. ⁹⁶ *Gulajivhā* ⁹⁷ ti rasabahalatāya
938, 29 gulakhaṇḍasadisajivhā. ⁹⁸ *Dvijivhā* ti agge kappabhāvena
938, 29 dvidhābhūtajivhā. *Mammanā* ⁹⁹ ti aparipphuṭā ¹⁰⁰ lāpā. ¹⁰¹
938, 35 Kharapharusakakkas' ādivasena *saddo bhijjati*, bhinn' ākāro
939, 1 hoti. Vicchinditvā vicchinditvā ¹⁰² pavattasaratāya *chin-*
939, 1 *nassarā vā*. Anek' ākāratāya *bhinnassarā vā*. Kākassa viya
939, 1, 3 amanuññassaratāya *kākassarā vā*. *Madhuro* ti iṭṭho, ¹⁰³
939, 3 kammabalena ¹⁰⁴ vatthuno suvisuddhattā. *Pemaṇīyo* ti
pītisañjanano, piyāyitabbo vā.
- 939, 8 24. *Akkosayuttattā* ti akkos' upasaṃhitattā akkosavatthu-
939, 8 sahitattā. *Ābādhakarī* ¹⁰⁵ ti ghaṭṭanavasena ¹⁰⁶ paresaṃ
pīl' āvahaṃ.
- Bahuno ¹⁰⁷ janassa ¹⁰⁸ avamaddanato ¹⁰⁹ nimmatha-
939, 9 nato ¹¹⁰ pamadd' ābhāvakaraṇato ¹¹¹ vā *Bahujanapa-*
pamaddanā. ¹¹²
- 939, 10 *Abāḷhan* ti vā ettha a-kāro ¹¹³ vuddhi-attho
- "Asekkhā dhammā" ti ^(b)
- 939, 10 ādisu viya, tasmā ativiya bālhaṃ pharusam *giran* ¹¹⁴ ti

(b) Dhs p. 2

⁸⁹ So all MSS; DA virata
⁹⁰ AG^m ādaya; BG ādeya-
M ādayo vā vācā
⁹¹ B^mP ādaragāravavasena
⁹²⁻⁹³ ABGG^mM omit
⁹⁴ ABGG^mM °jivhāyā
P pabbajitvā(!)
⁹⁵ B^mP omit
⁹⁶ AG^m bu jivhā
BG buddhajivhā
⁹⁷ B^mP gūlha-
⁹⁸ B^mP gūlhagaṇḍa-
⁹⁹ ABGG^mM mamman
¹⁰⁰ AG^m aparipphalāpā
BGM aparipputā lāpā
B^mP aparipputatalāpā

¹⁰⁰ B^mP once only
¹⁰¹ B^mP iṭṭhe
¹⁰² B^mP °phalena
¹⁰³ A °kirin;
DA °karam
¹⁰⁴ AG^mM gattānā-
BG bhaṇḍana-
¹⁰⁵ BG bahubhojanassa
¹⁰⁶ ABGG^mM appamaddanato
¹⁰⁷ B^mP omit
¹⁰⁸ ABGG^mM samādābhāva-
¹⁰⁹ AG^m bahujanapamānapamāda
BGM bahujanapamāda
¹¹⁰ ABGG^mM ā-kāro
¹¹¹ ABGG^mM hiram

evam ettha attho veditabbo. *Na 'bhaṇṇīti c' ettha:* Na 939, 10
abhaṇi na 'bhaṇṇīti saralopena niddeso.

S u s a ṇ h i t a n ti suṭṭhu saṃhitam.¹¹² *M a d h u r a n* 939, 13
ti anantaram eva vuttattā madhuratāyāti viññāyati, sā ¹¹³
pan' assa madhuratā pemaṇiyatāyāti ¹¹⁴ āha *suṭṭhu pema-*
saṃhitān ¹¹⁵ ti.

Upayogaputhuttavisayo 'yaṃ vācāsaddo ti āha *vācāyo* 939, 15
ti, sā c' assa ¹¹⁶ upayoge ¹¹⁷ puthuttavisayatā ¹¹⁸
h a d a y a g ā m i n i y o ti padena samānādhikaraṇatāya
daṭṭhabbā.

K a ṇ ṇ a s u k h a n ti pāṭhe bhāvanapumṣakaniddeso 939, 16
'yan ti dassetuṃ *Yathā* ti ādi vuttam. 939, 17

V e d a y a t h ā ti kālaviṇṇāsenāyaṃ niddeso ti āha 939, 19
vedayitthāti. 939, 19

Brahmassaratan ¹¹⁹ ti seṭṭhassarataṃ, brahmuno sara- 939, 20
sadisasaram vā.

B a h u n n a ṇ ¹²⁰ *b a h u n* ¹²¹ ti *b a h u n n a ṇ* janā- 939, 21
naṃ *b a h u ṇ* ¹²² *s u b h a ṇ i t a n* ¹²³ ti yojanā.

26. *A p p a d h a ṇ s i k o* ti appadhamṣiyo. Ya-kārassa 939, 22
hi ka-kāraṃ katvā ayaṃ niddeso, yathā

“ Niyyānikā dhammā ” ti.^(c)

Guṇato ti attanā adhigataguṇato. *Ṭhānato* ti yathāṭhi- 939, 22
taṭṭhān' antarato.

Palāpakathāyāti samphappalāpakathāya. *Antopaviṭṭha-* 939, 26, 27
hanukā ekato ubhato vā saṅkucitavipukā.¹²⁴ *Vaṇkahanukā* 939, 27
ekapassena kuṭilavipukā.¹²⁴ *Pabbhārahanukā* purato alam- 939, 27
bamānavipukā.¹²⁴

(c) Dhs p. 6

¹¹² ABGG^mM sahitam
B^mP *add* kena pana suṭṭhu
saṃhitam

¹¹³ ABGG^mM so
B^m kā

¹¹⁴ AG^m pemaṇiyya niyyatā ti
BG pemaṇiyā ti yāti
B^mP *omit*

¹¹⁵ ABGG^mM pemahitan

¹¹⁶ B^m c' assā

¹¹⁷ B^mG^mP °yoga

¹¹⁸ ABGG^mM °vāsayatā

¹¹⁹ ABGG^mM °ssaran

¹²⁰ B^mP bahūnaṃ

DA bahuno

D bahuno *with* v.l. bahunnaṃ

¹²¹ AG^m *omit*

¹²² ABGG^mM bahu

¹²³ AG^m sugatitan

BGM suganitan

DA bhaṇitaṃ *with* v.l.

subhaṇitaṃ

¹²⁴ B^mP °visukā

27. Vikiṇṇavacanā nāma samphappalāpino, tappaṭikkhe-
 939, 33 pena *Avikiṇṇavacanā*, mahābodhisattā. Vācā eva tad
 939, 33 atthādhigamūpāyatāya byappatho ti vuttā ti āha *avikiṇṇa*
 . . . *pe . . . vacanapatho assāti*.
 939, 36 *Dvīhi dvīhīti* na-y-idam āmeṇḍitavacanam¹²⁵ asamānā-
 dhikaraṇato,¹²⁶ atha kho dvīhi diguṇatādassanan ti āha
 940, 1 *Dvīhi dvīhi*¹²⁷ *catūhīti*. Tasmā¹²⁸ d v i d u g a m ā¹²⁹ ti
 940, 1 catukkamā¹³⁰ vuttā ti āha *Catuppadānan* ti.
 940, 4 *Tathāsabhāvo*¹³¹ ti yathāssa vuttanayena kenaci¹³² appa-
 dhamṣiyatā hoti, guṇehi, tathāsabhāvo.
 30. Visuddhasil' ācāratāya parisuddhā samantato sab-
 940, 5 bathā¹³³ suddhā puggalā parivārā etassāti *suparisuddha-*
parivāro.
 940, 13 31. *Pahāsīti* tad-aṅgavasena vikkhambhanavasena ca
 pariccajī.¹³⁴ Tidivam Tāvatimsabhavanapuram¹³⁵ nagaram
 etesan ti Tidivapurā, Tāvatimsadevā, tesam varo¹³⁶ Tidi-
 940, 14 vapuravaro, Indo. Tena *Tidivapuravarena*. Ten' āha
 940, 14 *Sakkenāti*.
 Lapanti kathenti etenāti lapanam, mukhan ti āha
 940, 15 *L a p a n a j a n ti mukhajan* ti.
 940, 17 Suṭṭhu dhavalatāya *sukkā*. Īsakam pi asaṅkiliṭṭhatāya
 940, 17 *suci*. Sundarasaṅṭhānatāya suṭṭhu bhānato,¹³⁷ dippa-
 940, 17 nato¹³⁸ ca *sobhanā*.
 Kāmaṃ janānam¹³⁹ manussānam nivāsanaṭṭhān' ādi-
 bhāvena patiṭṭhābhūto desaviseso¹⁴⁰ janapado ti vuccati,
 idha pana saparivārakatumahādīpasaññito sabbo padeso
 940, 19 tathā vutto ti āha *cakkavālaparicchinno janapado* ti. Nanu
 ca yathāvutto padeso samuddaparicchinno, na cakkavāla-
 pabbataparicchinno ti? ¹⁴¹ Yāvatā samuddaparicchinno
 pi¹⁴¹ so padeso cakkavālaparicchinno pi hotīti tathā

¹²⁵ B^m āmedita-; P āmethita-

¹²⁶ BG °karaṇavacanato

¹²⁷ B^m adds ti

¹²⁸ ABGG^mM omīti

¹²⁹ ABGG^mM dvidudugamā

P dviduggamā

D dvidugama with v.l.

dviduggamā

¹³⁰ B^mP catugamā

¹³¹ AG^m tathābhāvo

¹³² ABGG^m keci

¹³³ B^mP add vā

¹³⁴ ABGG^mM pariccajāti

¹³⁵ B^mP °bhavanam puram

¹³⁶ ABGG^mM vatteti instead

¹³⁷ B^mP bhāvanato

¹³⁸ B^mP vipassanato

¹³⁹ AG^m jānana

¹⁴⁰ AG^m desavisesettho yo

BGM add yo

¹⁴¹⁻¹⁴¹ B^mP omīti

vuttaṃ. Ye vā samuddanissitā cakkavālapādanissitā va ¹⁴²
sattā, tesam te te padesā patiṭṭhā ti te pi saṅgaṇhanto
cakkavālaparicchinno ti avoca. Cakkavālaparicchinno ti ca ^{940, 19}
cakkavālena paricchinno ti evaṃ ettha attho datṭhabbo.
Tassāti tassa cakkavattino. Puna tassāti tassa jana- ^{940, 19, 20}
padassa.

B a h u j a n a s u k h a n ti ettha paccattabahuvacana- ^{940, 21}
lopena ¹⁴³ bahujanagahaṇan ¹⁴⁴ ti āha *bahujanā* ¹⁴⁵ ti. ^{940, 21}
Yathā pana te hitasukhaṃ caranti, taṃ vidhiṃ dassetuṃ
samānasukhadukkhā hutvā ti vuttaṃ. ^{940, 21}

Vigatāpāpo ti sabbaso samucchindanena viniddhutapāpa- ^{940, 24}
dhammo.

D a r a t h o ¹⁴⁶ vuccati kāyiko cetasiko ca parilāho. ^{940, 25}
Tattha cetasikaparilāho *vigatāpāpo* ti iminā va vutto ti ^{940, 24}
āha *vigatakāyikadarathakīlamatho* ti. ^{940, 25}

Rāg' ādayo yasmiṃ santāne uppannā, tassa malina- ^{940, 27}
bhāvakaraṇena *M a l ā*. Kacavarabhāvena * *k h i l ā*. ¹⁴⁷
Sattānam mahānatthakarattā visesato doso *k a l i* ti ^{940, 27}
vuttaṃ *dosakalīnaṃ* ¹⁴⁸ cāti. *Panūdehīti* ¹⁴⁹ samucchindana- ^{940, 28, 29}
vasena sasantānato nīhārakehi, pajahanakehīti attho. Sesam
suviññeyyam eva.

Ettha ca yasmā sabbesam pi lakkhaṇānaṃ mahāpurisa-
santānagata-puññasambhārahetukabhāvena * sabbam yeva
taṃ puññakammaṃ sabbassa lakkhaṇassa kāraṇaṃ visiṭ-
ṭharūpattā phalassa. Na hi abhinnarūpaṃ ¹⁵⁰ kāraṇaṃ
bhinnasubhāvassa phalassa paccayo bhavituṃ sakkoti,
tasmā yassa yassa lakkhaṇassa yaṃ yaṃ puññakammaṃ
visesakāraṇaṃ, taṃ ¹⁵¹ vibhāgena dassentī ayaṃ desanā
pavattā. Tattha yathā yādisaṃ ¹⁵² kāyasucarit' ādipuñña-
kammaṃ suppatiṭṭhitapādatāya kāraṇaṃ vuttaṃ, tādīsaṃ
eva uñhisāsīsatāya ¹⁵³ kāraṇaṃ ti na sakkā vattum dālha-
samādānatāvisiṭṭhassa tassa suppatiṭṭhitapādatāya kāraṇa-

¹⁴² B^m ca

¹⁴³ B °bahujanalopena

¹⁴⁴ P °bahuvacanagahaṇan

¹⁴⁵ DA bahujanāya mānasukha-
dukkhā *should read as* bahujanā
samānasukhadukkhā

¹⁴⁶ AG^m daro ti; BGM daro

* . . . * ABGG^mM omit

¹⁴⁷ DA khita (*probably a misprint*)

¹⁴⁸ P rāg' ādikalināṃ

¹⁴⁹ DA apanudehi

D panudetṭi *with* vv.ll.

nudehīti panudebhīti

¹⁵⁰ B^mP °rūpa

¹⁵¹ B^m *twice*

¹⁵² ABGG^mM sādisaṃ

¹⁵³ AG^m uñhīsa

BG uñhisāsīsa

bhāvena ¹⁵⁴ vuttattā, itarassa ca pubbaṅgamatāvisiṭṭhassa vuttattā. Evaṃ yādisaṃ āyatapaṇhitāya kāraṇaṃ, na tādisaṃ eva dīgh' aṅgulitāya, brahm' ujjugattatāya ca kāraṇaṃ visiṭṭharūpattā ¹⁵⁵ phalassa. Na hi abhinnarūpaṃ ¹⁵⁶ kāraṇaṃ bhinnasabhāvassa phalassa paccayo bhavituṃ sakkoti. Tattha yathā eken' eva ¹⁵⁷ kammanā ¹⁵⁸ cakkh' ādinān' indriy' uppattiyaṃ ¹⁵⁹ avatthābhedato, sāmatthiyabhedato vā kammabhedo icchitabbo. Na hi yad ¹⁶⁰ avatthaṃ ¹⁶⁰ kammaṃ cakkhussa kāraṇaṃ, tad avattham eva sot' ādinaṃ kāraṇaṃ hoti abhinnasāmattiyaṃ vā, tasmā pañc' āyatanik' attabhāvapatthanābhūtā purimanipphannā kāmataṇhā paccayavasena visiṭṭhasabhāvā kammassa visiṭṭhasabhāva-phalanibbattana-samatthatā-dānavasena ¹⁶¹ paccayo hotīti ekam pi anekavidhaphalanibbattanasamatthatāvasena anekarūpataṃ āpannaṃ viya hotīti ¹⁶² evaṃ idhāpi Ekam pi pāṇātipātāveramivasena pavattaṃ kusalakammaṃ āyatapaṇhitādināṃ tiṇṇaṃ pi lakkhaṇānaṃ nibbattakaṃ hotīti vuccamāne pi na koci virodho. Tena vuttam So tassa kammassa katattā ... pe ... imāni tīni mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni paṭilabhatīti. Nānākammanā ¹⁶³ pana tesam nibbattiyaṃ vattabbam eva n' atthi. Pāliyaṃ pana tassa kammassāti ekavacananiddeso sāmaññavasenāti daṭṭhabbo. ¹⁶⁴ Evañ ca katvā satapuññalakkhaṇavacanaṃ ¹⁶⁵ samatthitaṃ hoti. Imāni dve mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni paṭilabhatīti ādisu pi es' eva nayo.

Lakkhaṇasuttavaṇṇanāya Līn' atthappakāsanā.

¹⁵⁴ AG^m kāraṇena bhāvena

¹⁵⁵ AG^m rūpaṃ nā

¹⁵⁶ B^mP °rūpa

¹⁵⁷ ABGG^m eten' eva

¹⁵⁸ B^mP kammunā

¹⁵⁹ AG^m °ādinaṃ nindriy'-
BGM °ādinaṃ indriy'-

¹⁶⁰ AG^m yāva-d-atthaṃ

¹⁶¹ AG^mM °dhānavasena

B^mP °sādhānavasena

¹⁶² B^mP hoti

¹⁶³ B^mP °kammunā

¹⁶⁴ ABGG^mM °bbaṃ

¹⁶⁵ AG^m °lakkhaṇaṃ

XXXI

Sigālakasuttavaṇṇanā.*

1. Pākārena parikkhittan ti padaṃ ānetvā sambandho.
*Gopur' attālayuttan*¹ ti dvārapāsādena ca² tattha tattha 941, 5
 pākāramatthake patiṭṭhāpita-aṭṭālakehi³ ca yuttaṃ. Ve-
 lūhi parikkhittattā⁴ abbhantare pupphūpaga-phalūpaga-
 rukkhasañchannattā ca *nīl' obhāsaṃ*. Chāyūdakasampattiya 941, 5
 bhūmibhāgasampattiya ca *manoramam*. 941, 5
*Kālakavesenāti*⁵ kalandakarūpena. *Nivāpan* ti bhoja- 941, 13, 16
 nam. *Tan* ti uyyānam. 941, 17
K h o p a n ā ti vacanālaṅkāramattam etan ti *tena* 941, 20, 22
*samāyena*ti atthavacanam vuttam.
Gahapati mahāsālo ti gahapatibhūto mahāsāro, ra-kārassa 941, 24
 la-kāram katvā ayaṃ niddeso. Vibhavasampattiya mahā-
 sārappatto kuṭumbiko.⁶ *Putto pana*⁷ *assaddho* ti ādi aṭṭh' 942, 2
 uppattiko 'yaṃ suttanikkhepo ti taṃ aṭṭh' uppattiṃ⁸
 dassetuṃ āradham. Kammaphalasaddhāya abhāvena
assaddho. Ratanattaye pasādābhāvena *appasanno*. *Evam* 942, 2, 3, 6
āhāti evaṃ idāni vuccamān' ākārena vadati. Yāvajīvaṃ
anussaraṇīya holi hitesitāya vuttā pacchimā vācā ti adhip- 942, 26
 pāyena.
*P u t h u d i s ā*⁹ ti visuṃ visuṃ disā, tā pana anekā 942, 30
 ti āha bahudisā ti. 942, 30
 2. *Na tāva pavattiho*¹⁰ ti ādisu vattabbaṃ heṭṭhā vuttam 942, 32
 eva.
Na idān' evāti na imāya eva velāya. Kiṃ carahīti āha 942, 34
paccūsasamaye pīti. *Gihivinayan* ti gihīnaṃ gahaṭṭhānaṃ 942, 34, 36
 vinayatantibhūtaṃ: Gihīnā evaṃ vattitabban¹¹ ti gahaṭṭh'
 ācārassa gahaṭṭhavattassa anavasesato imasmim sutte savi-

* B^mP Siṅgālasuttavaṇṇanā

¹ B^mP 'attālake-

² B^mP c' eva

³ AG^mM 'attālakehi

⁴ BG 'kkhitta

⁵ ABGG^mM kālaka-

⁶ G kuṭumbiko

⁷ B^m and DA pan' assa

⁸ AG^m 'uppattiyam

⁹ ABGG^mMP puthuddisā

¹⁰ AG^m patiṭṭhā

¹¹ P pavatti-

- 943, 2 sesaṃ katvā vuttattā. *Tath' evāti* yathā buddhacakkhunā
 943, 2 diṭṭhaṃ, tath' eva *addasa*.¹²
 943, 5 *Disā*¹³ *eva*¹³ *namassati* vuttavasena¹⁴ kātabban ti
 gahetvā tñittattā.
 943, 8 ¹⁵ *Vacanaṃ sutvā*¹⁶ *cintesi* buddh' ānubhāvena¹⁷ atta-
 sammāpaṇidhānanimittena puññabalena ca codiyamāno.
 943, 10 *Na kira tā etā* ti¹⁸ cha disā etā¹⁹ idāni mayā namassiya-
 mānā puratthim' ādikā na honti kirāti.
 943, 14 *Nipātamattan* ti anattakabhāvaṃ tassa vadati.
 943, 15 *Pucchāpadan* ti pucchāvacanaṃ.
 3. Bhagavā gahapatiputtena namassitabbā cha disā
 desanākusalatāya ādito eva tā akathetvā tassā²⁰ tāva
 paṭipattiyā naṃ bhājanabhūtaṃ kātuṃ vajjanīyavajjan'
 atthañ²¹ c' eva sevittabasevan' atthañ²² ca ovādaṃ
 943, 16 dento *Y a t o k h o g a h a p a t i p u t t ā t i* ādikaṃ²³
 943, 16 desanaṃ ārabhi. Tattha *K a m m a k i l e s ā* ti kamma-
 943, 16 bhūtā saṅkilesā.²⁴ *Kilissantīti* kiliṭṭhā malinā vibādhitā²⁵
 upatāpitā ca hontīti attho. *Tasmā* ti kilissananimittattā.
 Yadi pi surāpānaṃ pañcaverabhāvena upāsakehi pari-
 vajjanīyaṃ, tassa pana apāyamukhabhāvena parato vattu-
 kāmātāya pāṇātipāt' ādike eva sandhāya *c a t t ā r o* ti
 vuttaṃ, na pañcāti. Visuṃ akammāpathabhāvato cāti
 apare. Surāpānaṃ pi
 “ Surāpānaṃ²⁶ bhikkhave āsevitāṃ bhāvitāṃ bahuli-
 kataṃ nirayaṣaṃvattanikaṃ ” ti (a)
 ādi vacanato visuṃ kammāpathabhāvena āgataṃ. Tathā
 hi taṃ duccaritakammaṃ hutvā duggatigāmipathabhāve²⁷
 niyyatan ti keci. Tesāṃ matena ekādasa kammāpathā

(a) A IV 248

12 B^mP passi
 13 B^mP omit
 14 B^mP vatta-
 15 ABGG^mM *add* etaṃ
 16 B^mP *add* va
 17 BG *add* attabhāvena
 18 B^mP *add* tā
 19 ABGG^mM ca tā
 20 BB^mP tassa
 21 B vajjanīyā-

22 AG^m sevitaṃ sevan'-
 M °tabbaṃ-
 23 B^mP ādinā
 24 ABGG^mM *add* ti
 25 AG^m bādhitā
 BGM bibādhitā
 B^mP viya tñitā
 26 B^m surāmerayapānaṃ
 27 B^mP °gāmipitṭhivattakabhāvena

siyuṃ. Tasmā yathāvuttesv' eva ²⁸ kammāpathesu upakā-
rakatta-sabhāgattavasena ²⁹ anuppaveso daṭṭhabbo ti:
Visuṃ akammāpathabhāvato ³⁰ na cāti suvuttam etaṃ.
Surāpānassa bhogāpāyamukhabhāvena vattukāmatāya
cattāro c' eva ³¹ avoca. Tiṭṭhati ettha phalaṃ tad āyat-
tavuttitāyāti ³² thānaṃ, ³³ hetūti ³⁴ āha *T h ā n e h i ti* ³⁵ 943, 18
kāraṇehīti.³⁵

Apeti ³⁶ apagacchati, ³⁷ apenti ³⁸ vā etehīti apāyā, ³⁹
apāyānaṃ apāyā eva ⁴⁰ mukhāni dvārānīti *A p ā y a -* 943, 19
m u k h ā n i. *Vināsamukhānīti* etthāpi es' eva nayo. 943, 19

Kiñcāpi a r i y a s ā v a k a s s ā ti pubbe sādharmaṇato
vuttaṃ, visesato pana paṭhamāyaṃ ⁴¹ bhūmiyaṃ thitass'
eva vakkhamānanayo yujjatīti *S o ti so so l' ā p a n n o* ti 943, 20
vuttaṃ.

Pāpaka-saddo nihīnapariyāyo ti *lāmakehīti* vuttaṃ. 943, 21
Apāyadukkhaṃ vaṭṭadukkhaṃ ca pāpentīti vā pāpakā,
tehi *pāpakehi*. 943, 21

Chaddisā ⁴² *paṭicchādentō* ti tena tena bhāgena dissanti ⁴³ 943, 23
apadissantīti ⁴⁴ disā ti saññite cha bhāge satte yathā tehi
saddhiṃ attano chiddaṃ na hoti, evaṃ paṭicchādentō
paṭisandhārento.⁴⁵

Vijinan' *atthāyāti* abhibhavan' atthāya. Yo hi diṭṭha- 943, 24
dhammikaṃ samparāyikaṃ ca anattaṃ parivajjanavasena
abhibhāvati, tato eva tad ubhay' atthaṃ sampādeti, so
ubhayalokavijayāya paṭipanno nāma hoti paccatthikanig-
gaṇhanato, sak' atthasampādanato ca. Ten' āha *A y a ñ* 943, 26
c' e v a l o k o ti ādi. Pāṇātipāt' ādini *pañca verāni* 943, 27
verappasavanato.⁴⁶ *Āraddho* *hotīti* saṃsādhito hoti, ta-y- 943, 27
idaṃ ⁴⁷ saṃsādhanam ⁴⁸ kittisaddena idha sattānaṃ citta-

²⁸ ABGG^mM 'ssa vuttesv'-

²⁹ B °sabhāvavasena

G °sabhāvassavasena

ABGG^mM *add* anuppavesena

³⁰ ABGG^mM kamma-

³¹ BG meva; B^mP tv' eva

³² ABGG^mM °vuttiyā

³³ ABGG^mM thāna

³⁴ AG^m hetuyā ti

³⁵ ABGG^mM thānānīti kāraṇānīti

³⁶ B^m apenti

³⁷ BG apathagacchati

B^m °gacchanti

³⁸ B^m apeti

³⁹ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁴⁰ B^mP *add* vā

⁴¹ B^mP paṭhamāya

M thapamāyaṃ

⁴² B^mP cha disā

⁴³ B^mP dissantīti

⁴⁴ B^mP *omit*

⁴⁵ AG^m paṭisanthārānanto

BGM paṭisanthāranto

⁴⁶ ABGG^mM verappavesanato

⁴⁷ AG^m na-y-idaṃ

⁴⁸ ABGG^mM °sādanam

943, 28 tosanena virodhābhāv' āpādanena ⁴⁹ ca hotīti āha *paritosito*
 943, 28 *c' eva nipphādito cāti*. Puna *pañca verānīti* pañca vera-
 phalāni uttarapadalopena.

943, 32 *K a t a m' a s s ā ti* katame assa.

943, 33 *Kilesasampayuttatā kilesa* ti taṃ-yogato taṃ-saddataṃ ⁵⁰
 vadati, yathā :

“ Pitisukhaṃ paṭhamañ jhānaṃ,” ^(b)

“ nīlaṃ vatthan ” ti ca. Sampayuttatā ⁵¹ c' ettha tad ek'
 aṭṭhatāya veditabbā, na ek' uppād' āditāya.⁵² Evañ ca
 katvā pāṇātipāt' ādikammassa diṭṭhi-māna-lobh' ādihi pi
 943, 34 kiliṭṭhatā siddhā hoti, tathā ⁵³ micchācārassa dos' ādihi-
 kiliṭṭhatā. Ten' āha *Saṅkilesa yevāti* ādi. Pubbe vutta-at-
 thavasena pana sammukhena ⁵⁴ pi nesaṃ kilesapariyāyo
 labbhat' eva.

943, 37 4. *Tad* ⁵⁵ *atthaparidīpakam* ⁵⁶ *evāti* yo P ā ṇ ā t i p ā t o
 k h o ti ādinā vutto, tassa ⁵⁷ atthassa paridīpakam eva.
 943, 38 Yadi evaṃ kasmā puna vuttan ti āha *gāthābandhanan* ti,
 tassa atthassa sukhagahaṇ' atthaṃ Bhagavā gāthāban-
 dhaṃ ⁵⁸ avocāti adhippāyo.

944, 1 5. *P ā p a ṃ k a m m a ṃ k a r o t i* ti kasmā ayam
 uddesaniddeso ⁵⁹ pavatto ti antolinaṃ ⁶⁰ codanaṃ san-
 dhāya *idaṃ Bhagavā* ti ādi vuttaṃ. Sukkapakkhavasena
 944, 1 hi uddeso kato, kaṇhapakkhavasena ca niddeso āraddho.
 944, 2 Kārako ⁶¹ ti pāpakammassa kārako.⁶¹ *Akārako pākaṭo hoti*
 yathāpaṭipajjanto na ⁶² pāpaṃ karoti nāma, tathā appaṭi-
 pajjanato.⁶³ Sankilesadhammavivajjanapubbakaṃ vodāna-
 944, 3 dhammapaṭipatti-ācikkhanaṃ idha desanākosallaṃ. *Paṭha-*
mataṃ kārakaṃ dassento āha yathā

“ Vāmaṃ muñca, ⁶⁴ dakkhiṇaṃ gaṇhā ” ti. ^(c)

(b) D I 73

(c) Vsmṭ I 35 (Sinh. ed.)

⁴⁹ AG^m vidheyabhāvanāpādanena

BGM vidheyabhāv'-

⁵⁰ ABGG^mM °saddanaṃ

B^mP taṃ-sadisam

⁵¹ BG °yuttā

⁵² ABGG^mM add eva

⁵³ B^mP omit

⁵⁴ AG^m add na

⁵⁵ B^mP etad

⁵⁶ ABGG^mM °dīpanam

⁵⁷ B^m etassa

⁵⁸ B °bandhanaṃ

⁵⁹ ABGG^mM uddesaṃ-

⁶⁰ AG^mM antomīnaṃ

BG antocitaṃ

⁶¹ B^mP kārake

⁶² B^mP omit

⁶³ BG appaṭivijjanato

⁶⁴ ABGG^mM sukha

Tathā hi Bhagavā aṭṭhatim̐sa mahāmaṅgalāni ⁶⁵ dassento

“ Asevanā ca bālānaṃ ” ti ^(d)

vatvā

“ Paṇḍitānaṃ ca sevanā ” ti ^(d)

avoca.

Chandāgatin ti ettha sandhivasena saralopo ti ^{944, 5}
dassento * āha *chandena pemeṇa agatin* ⁶⁶ ti. *Chandā* ^{944, 5}
ti hetumhi nissakkavacanan ti āha *chandenāti*. Chanda- ^{944, 5}
saddo c' ettha taṇhāpariyāyo, ⁶⁷ na kusalacchand' ādi-
pariyāyo ti āha *pemeṇāti*. *Parapadesūti* do s ā g a t i ṃ ^{944, 5, 6}
g a c c h a n t o ti ādīsu vākkesu. ⁶⁸ *Es' eva nayo* ti ^{944, 6}
iminā “ dosena kopenā ” ti evam ādi atthavacanaṃ atidi-
sati.

Mitto ti * daḥhamitto, sambhatto ti attho. *Sandiṭṭho* ti ^{944, 7}
diṭṭhamattasahāyo. *Pakativaravasenāti* pakātiyā uppanna- ^{944, 10}
veravasena, cirakālānubandhavirodhavasenāti attho. Ten'
ev' āha *taṇkhaṇ' uppannakodhavasena* ⁶⁹ vā ti. *Yaṃ vā* ^{944, 10, 13}
taṃ vā ayuttaṃ akāraṇaṃ *vatvā*. Visame cor' ādike visa-
māni vā kāyaduccarit' ādīni samādāya vattanena nissito
visamanissito. *Chandāgati-y-ādīni* ⁷⁰ na ⁷¹ *gacchati* maggen' ^{944, 15, 25}
eva catunnam pi agatigamanānaṃ pahinattā. Agatiga-
manānīti ca tathāpavattā apāyagamanīyā akusalacitt'
uppādā veditabbā agatiṃ ⁷² gacchati etehīti.

6. Yassati ⁷³ tena kittiyatīti *ya so*, thutighoso. ⁷⁴ ^{944, 28}
Yassati tena purecarānucarabhāvena parivāriyatīti ⁷⁵
ya so, parivāro ti āha *kittiyaso pi parivārayaso pīti*. ^{944, 28}
Parihāyatīti pubbe yo ca yāvatako ⁷⁶ labbhati, tato parito ^{944, 29}
hāyati ⁷⁷ parikkhayaṃ gacchati.

7. Pūve bhājane pakkhipitvā tajjaṃ datvā madditvā ⁷⁸

(d) Sn 259

⁶⁵ B^m omits mahā

* ... * BG omīti

⁶⁶ AG^mM āgatan

⁶⁷ AG^mM °pariyāye

⁶⁸ B^mP vākyesu

⁶⁹ So all MSS.

DA °uppatanā kodha-

⁷⁰ B^m °gati ādīni; DA °gatiṃ ādīni

⁷¹ ABGG^mM omīti

⁷² B^mP agati

⁷³ M yassasi

⁷⁴ ABGG^mM phusati ghoso

⁷⁵ BG paricāriyatīti

⁷⁶ ABGG^mM yāvataṃ ko

B^m yāvatake

⁷⁷ ABGG^mM bhāsati

⁷⁸ ABGG^mM matthitvā

944. 31 katā *pūvasurā*. Evaṃ sesasurā pi. Kiṇṇā ⁷⁹ ti pana tassā
 944. 31 surāya bijam vuccati, ye surāmodakā ti pi vuccanti, te
 944. 31 pakkkhipitvā katā *kiṇṇapakkhittā*.⁸⁰ Dhātakī ⁸¹-sāsap' ādi-
 944. 31 nānāsambhārehi samyojitā ⁸² *sambhārasamyuttā*. Madhuka-
 944. 32 tāla-nāliker' ādipuppharaso ciraparivāsito ⁸³ *pupph' āsavo*.
 944. 32, 33 Panas' ādi-phalaraso *phal' āsavo*. Muddikāraso *madhu'*
 944. 33 *āsavo*.⁸⁴ Uccuraso *gul' āsavo*. Haritak' āmalaka-kaṭuka-
 944. 33 bhaṇḍ' ādi-nānāsambhārānaṃ raso ciraparivāsito ⁸⁵ *sam-*
 944. 34 *bhārasamyutto*. *Taṃ sabbam pīti* taṃ sabbam dasavidham
 pi. Madakaraṇavasena ⁸⁶ majjam pivantam ⁸⁷ madatīti ⁸⁸
 katvā. Surāmerayamajje pamādaṭṭhānaṃ surāmerayamaj-
 japamādaṭṭhānaṃ. Anu anu yogo ti punappunaṃ taṃ-
 944. 37 samaṅgitā. Ten' āha *punappuna* ⁸⁹ *karaṇan* ti, aparāparaṃ
 944. 38 pavattanan ti attho. *Uppannā c' eva bhogā parihāyanti*
 945. 1 pānabyasanena byayakaraṇato.⁹⁰ *Anuppannā ca* ⁹¹ *nūppaj-*
 945. 2 *janti* ⁹² pamattassa kammante ⁹³ suññasārambhabhāvato.⁹⁴
Bhogānaṃ ti bhuñjitabb' atṭhena bhogā ti laddha-
 nāmānaṃ ⁹⁵ kāmaguṇānaṃ. Apāyamukha-saddassa attho
 heṭṭhā vutto eva.
 945. 3 *Avelāyāti* ayuttavelāya. Yadā ⁹⁶ vicarato att' ārakkhā-
 945. 3 dayo ⁹⁷ na honti. *Visikkhāsu cariyā* racchāsu vicaraṇaṃ.
 Samajjam ⁹⁸ vuccati maho, yattha naccāni pi payo-
 jīyanti,⁹⁹ tesam dassan' ādi-attham tattha abhirativasena
 945. 5 caraṇaṃ upagamaṇaṃ *Samajjābhicāraṇaṃ*. *Nacc'*
ādi-dassanavasenāti nacc' ādinaṃ dassan' ādivasenāti ādi-
 saddalopo daṭṭhabbo, dassanena vā savanam pi gahitaṃ ¹⁰⁰
 virūp' ekasesanayena.¹⁰¹ Ālocanasabhāvatāya ¹⁰² vā pañcan-
 naṃ ¹⁰³ viññāṇānaṃ savanakiriyāya pi dassanasāṅkhepa-
 sambhavato ¹⁰⁴ dassanavasena icceva vuttaṃ.

⁷⁹ AGG^m kinnā

B kiṇṇā

⁸⁰ So all MSS.

DA kiṇṇasamyuttā

⁸¹ B^mP haritaki

⁸² BG sampayojitā

⁸³ B^mP °parivāsiko

⁸⁴ ABGG^mM madhu āsavo

⁸⁵ ABGG^mM °kāraṇa-

⁸⁶ ABG^m pitavaṇṇaṃ

GM pitavattam

⁸⁷ B^mP madayatīti

⁸⁸ B^mP °ppunaṃ

⁸⁹ B^mP byasanakaraṇato

⁹⁰ DA c' anuppajjanti

⁹¹ B^mP kammantesu

ñāyakaraṇābhāvato

⁹² ABGG^mM laddhamānānaṃ

⁹³ ABGG^mM sadā

⁹⁴ BGM attarakkhā-

B^mP attarakkhā-

⁹⁵ B^mP samajjā

⁹⁶ BGM °jayanti

⁹⁷ ABGG^mM sahitam

⁹⁸ AG^m °eke sese nayena

⁹⁹ BG ālopo ca sabhā tāya

¹⁰⁰ B^mP pañca

¹⁰¹ ABGG^mM °sambhāvato

Idha citt' ālasiyatā akāraṇaṇ ¹⁰² ti kāy' ālasiyatāyāti ¹⁰³ 945, 7
vuttaṃ. Yuttapayuttatā ¹⁰⁴ ti tappasutatā ¹⁰⁵ a-tirokkha- 945, 7
tāya. ¹⁰⁶

8. Sayam daṭṭhabban ti sandiṭṭham, sandiṭṭham eva
sandiṭṭhikam. Dhanajāni ¹⁰⁷-saddāpekkhāya 945, 11
pana itthiliṅgavasena niddeso, diṭṭhadhammikā ti ayam
ettha attho ti āha idhalokabhāvinī ti. Samaṃ, saha ¹⁰⁸ 945, 11
passitabbā ti ¹⁰⁹ vā sandiṭṭhikā, pāṇasamakāla- 945, 11
bhāvinī ¹¹⁰ ti attho.

Kalahapṇavaḍḍhanī ti mattassa ¹¹¹ kalahe 945, 13
anādinavadassibhāvato. ¹¹²

Khettaṃ uppattiṭṭhānabhāvato. Āyatanaṇ ti vā 945, 15
kāraṇaṃ, ākaro ¹¹³ ti ¹¹⁴ vā ¹¹⁴ attho.

Paraloke akittiṃ pāpuṇanti akittisaṃvattaniyassa kam- 945, 20
massa pasavanato.

Kopiṇaṃ vā pākaṭabhāvena akattabbaṃ ¹¹⁵ rahassa-
kammaṃ. Surāmadamattā ca pubbe attanā kataṃ tādī-
saṃ kammaṃ amattakāle chādentā vicarivā mattakāle
paccatthikānam pi vivaranti pākaṭaṃ karonti, tena tesam 945, 24
sā surā tassa kopīnassa nidamsanato kopīnaniḍaṃ - 945, 25
sani ti vuccatīti evam ettha attho daṭṭhabbo.

Kammassakatāpaññaṇ ¹¹⁶ ti nidassanamattaṃ daṭṭhab- 945, 26
baṃ. Yaṃ kiñci lokiyapaññaṃ ¹¹⁷ dubbalaṃ ¹¹⁸ karoti
yevāti ¹¹⁹ sakkā ¹²⁰ nātum. ¹²¹ Tathā hi byatirekamukhena
tam atthaṃ patiṭṭhāpetum ¹²² Maggapaññaṃ ¹²³ pañāti 945, 28
ādi vuttaṃ. Antomukham eva na pavisaṭīti iminā surāya 945, 29
maggapaññādubbalikaraṇassa ¹²⁴ dūrasamussāritabhāvaṃ ¹²⁵

¹⁰² AG^m ākaraṇaṇ; M ākaraṇaṇ

¹⁰³ B^mP °ālasiyatā ti

¹⁰⁴ ABGG^mM °payuttā

¹⁰⁵ ABG^m tappayuttā

GM tappasuttā

¹⁰⁶ AG^m patirokkhatāya

B^mP atirekataratāya

¹⁰⁷ BG dhanañjāni-

B^mP sammā

¹⁰⁹ AG^m add sakā

¹¹⁰ ABGG^mM °samakāle-

B^mP pāna-

¹¹¹ B^m mittassa; P nimittassa

¹¹² BG ādinavadassī

¹¹³ AG^m ākāro

¹¹⁴ B^mP vā ti

¹¹⁵ B^mP °tabba

¹¹⁶ AG^mM Kammassakapañña

BG Kammassa paññāyā

DA °katapuññaṃ

¹¹⁷ B^mP lokiyaṃ-

¹¹⁸ P dukkhaṃ phalaṃ

¹¹⁹ B^mP add hi

¹²⁰ ABGG^mM saññaṃ

¹²¹ B^mP viññātum

¹²² B^mP °tthāpetum

¹²³ ABGG^mM °pañña

¹²⁴ B^mP °dubbala-

¹²⁵ ABGG^mM °samussāvita-

B^mP dura-

- āha. Nanu c' evaṃ¹²⁶ surāya tassā paññāya dubbali-
 karaṇe sāmattthiyavighāto acodito hoti ariyānaṃ anu-
 payogass' eva coditattā¹²⁷ ti¹²⁸? Na-y-idam evaṃ, upa-
 yogo pi nāma assā¹²⁹ tesam n' atthi, kuto kiccakaraṇaṃ ti
 imassa atthassa vuttattā. Atha pana aṭṭhānaparikappana-
 vasen' assā¹³⁰ kadāci siyā upayogo, tathā pi sā¹³¹ tassā
 dubbaliyaṃ¹³² isakam pi kātuṃ nālam eva samma-d-eva
 paṭipakkhadūribhāvena suppatiṭṭhitabhāvato.¹³³ Ten' āha
 945, 28 *Maggaṇāṇaṃ pana dubbalaṃ kātuṃ na sakkotīti*. Magga-
 paññāsīsena¹³⁴ c' ettha ariyānaṃ sabbassāpi lokiya-lok'
 uttarāya paññāya dubbaliḥhāv' āpādane¹³⁵ asammatthata
 dassitā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.
- 945, 31 Pajjati etena phalaṃ ti *pa d a m*, kāraṇaṃ.
- 945, 32 9. *Attā pi 'ssa* akālacārissa *agutto*, sarasato
 arakkhito upakkamato pi parivajjanīyānaṃ aparivajjanato.
- 945, 32, 33 Ten' āha *avelāya caranto hīti* ādi. *Kaṇṭak' ādīni pīti* pi-
 945, 34 saddena sobbh' ādike saṅgaṇhāti. *Verino pīti* pi-saddena
 cor' ādike¹³⁶ saṅgaṇhāti.¹³⁷
- 945, 37 *Puttadāro*¹³⁸ ti ettha puttagaṇaṇena puttī pi gahitā ti
 945, 38; 946, 1 āha *puttadhīro* ti. *Bahi patthanaṃ* ti kāmāpatthanaṇasena
 antogehato¹³⁹ nibaddhavatthuto bahiddhā patthanaṃ
 katvā.
- 946, 6 *Aññehi katapāpakammesūti* parehi katāsu pāpakiriyāsu.
- 946, 7, 10 *Saṅkitabbo* hoti akāle tattha tattha caraṇato. *Rūhati*
 yasmim padese corikā pavattā, tattha parehi¹⁴⁰ diṭṭhattā.
- 946, 12 *Vattuṃ na sakkā* ti ettakaṃ dukkhaṃ ettakaṃ domanas-
 san ti yaṃ¹⁴¹ paricchinditvā vattuṃ na sakkā, taṃ
 946, 13 *sabbaṃ*¹⁴² *vikālacārimhi* puggale *āharitabbaṃ*¹⁴³ tassa upari
 946, 12 pakkhipitabbaṃ¹⁴⁴ hoti. Kathaṃ? *Aññasmim puggale*
 946, 13 tathārūpe āsaṅkitabbe *asati*. *Itīti* evaṃ. So ti vikālacāri.

126 ABGG^mM c' eva
 127 AG^m *add* coditakapaññā ti
 nidassitattā
 128 ABGG^mM *omit*
 129 B^mP nāma sadā
 130 B^mP 'kappavassen'-
 131 B^mP so
 132 BGM dubbalinayaṃ
 B^m dubbaliyaṃ
 133 AG^m duppa-
 134 B^mP maggasīsena

135 B^mP dubbalaḥhāv' āpādāne
 136 B^mP 'ādikā
 137 B^mP 'gayhanti
 138 ABGG^mM 'dārā
 139 B^mP 'gehassitato
 140 AG^m pavattāro
 141 B^mP *omit*
 142 B^mP *add* pi
 143 AG^m āgalitari
 144 BGM parikkhipi

Purakkhato ¹⁴⁵ purato attano upari aparitatte ^{146(?)} katvā carati.

10. *Naṭanāṭak' ādi-naccan* ti naṭehi naccakehi ¹⁴⁷ nacci- 946, 15
tabbanāṭak' ādi-naccavidhi. Ādi-saddena avasiṭṭhaṃ sab-
baṃ naccaṃ ¹⁴⁸ saṅgaṇhāti. ¹⁴⁹ Tattha gantabbaṃ hotīti
vatvā tatth' assa gamanena yathā anuppannānaṃ bhogā-
naṃ anuppādo, uppannānaṃ ca vināso hoti taṃ dassetuṃ
Tassāti ādi vuttaṃ. 946, 17

Gītan ti padagataṃ, ¹⁵⁰ saragataṃ, ¹⁵¹ tālagataṃ, 946, 25
avadhāraṇagatan ¹⁵² ti gandhabbasatthavihiṭaṃ aññaṃ pi
sabbhaṃ gītaṃ veditabbaṃ. *Vāditan* ¹⁵³ ti vīṇā-veṇu-
muraj' ādi-vādanam. ¹⁵⁴ *Akkhānan* ti Bhārata-
Rāmāyan' ādi ¹⁵⁵ akkhānaṃ. *Pāṇissaran* ti kaṃ-
satālaṃ, pāṇitālaṃ ti pi vadanti. *Kumbhathūnan*
ti caturassa-ammanam ¹⁵⁶ kaṃsatālaṃ ¹⁵⁶; kūṭabherisaddo
ti keci. *Es' eva nayo* ti iminā *Kasmim thāne* ti ādinā nacce 946, 25, 15
vuttam atthaṃ gīt' ādisu atidisati. ¹⁵⁷

11. *Jayan* ti dūtaṃ ¹⁵⁸ jinanto. *Veran* ti jitenā 946, 27
kīlakapurisena ¹⁵⁹ jayanimittaṃ attano upari veraṃ viro-
dhaṃ *pasa vati*, uppādeti. Taṃ hi 'ssa verapasa-
vanaṃ dassetuṃ *jitaṃ mayā* ti ādi vuttaṃ. 946, 27

Jino ti dūtaparājay' āpannāya ¹⁶⁰ dhanajāṇiyyā jino. 946, 31
Ten' āha *aññena* ¹⁶¹ *jito samāno* ti ādi. *Vittam* 946, 34
annusocati ti taṃ jinaṃ vittaṃ uddissa anutthu-
nati. ¹⁶²

Vinicchayaṭṭhāne ti ¹⁶³ kismiñci atṭhavinicchayaṭṭhāne. ¹⁶⁴ 946, 35

¹⁴⁵ So all MSS; DA pure gāmi

¹⁴⁶ BGM apatante; B^mP āsaṅkante

¹⁴⁷ B^mP nāṭakehi

¹⁴⁸ B^mP omit

¹⁴⁹ ABGG^mM °gaṇhati

¹⁵⁰ B^mP omit

¹⁵¹ B^mP add pakaraṇagataṃ

¹⁵² B^mP apadhānagatan

¹⁵³ ABGG^mM vāditabban

¹⁵⁴ A veṇu-curapādi-

BG veṇu-rajādi-

B^mP veṇu-mudīṅ' ādi-

M veṇu-vurajādi-

G^m veṇu-vurapādi-

Reconstructed reading is given above.

¹⁵⁵ ABGG^mM add akkhānakam

B^mP Bhāratayuddha-Sītāharan'

ādi

¹⁵⁶ B^m °ammanakatālaṃ

P °ammanakathātālaṃ

¹⁵⁷ BG ativisati

¹⁵⁸ B^mP jūtaṃ

¹⁵⁹ ABGG^mM kelaka-

¹⁶⁰ B^mP jūta-

¹⁶¹ ABGG^mM add ca

¹⁶² ABGG^mM °nanti

¹⁶³ B^mP add yasmim

¹⁶⁴ B^m atṭa-

P adḍha-

- 946, 35, 36 *Sakkhi-putṭhassāti* sakkhibhāvena putṭhassa. *Akkhasoṇḍo*
 946, 37 ti akkhadhutto. *Jūtakaro* ti jūtapamādatṭhānānuyutto.
 947, 2 *Tvam pi nāma kulaputto* ti kulaputto nāma tvam, na
 mayam tayi kolaputtiyaṃ idāni passāmāti adhippāyo.
 947, 2 *Chinnabhinna* ti chinnabhinna-hir' ottappo, ahiriko anot-
 947, 6 tappi ti attho. *Tassa kāraṇā* ti tassa atthāya.
 947, 11, 12 *Anicchito* ti na icchito. *Positabbā bhaviṣṣati* jūtaparā-
 jayena ¹⁶⁵ sabbakālaṃ rittatucchabhāvato.
 947, 15 12. *Akkhadhuttā* ti akkhesu dhuttā, akkhanimittam
 atthavināsakā.
 947, 16 *Itthisoṇḍā* ti itthiṣu soṇḍā, itthisambhoganimittam atap-
 panakā.¹⁶⁶ Tathā bhattasoṇḍ' ādayo veditabbo.
 947, 17 *Pi p ā s ā* ti uparūpari surāpipāsā.¹⁶⁷ Ten' āha
 947, 17 *pānasoṇḍā* ti.
 947, 18 *Nekatik' ādayo* heṭṭhā vuttā eva.
 947, 21, 24 Metti-uppattiṭṭhānatāya *mittā honti*. *Tasmā* ti pāpa-
 mittatāya.
 947, 27 13. *Kammantan* ti kammaṃ, yathā suttaṃ yeva suttanto.
 947, 27 Evaṃ kammaṃ yeva kammanto, taṃ kātuṃ *gacchāmāti*
vutto. Kammaṃ vā anto ¹⁶⁸ niṭṭhānaṃ gacchati etthāti
 947, 27 kammanto, kammakaraṇaṭṭhānaṃ, taṃ *gacchāmāti vutto*.
 947, 32 14. *P a n n a s a k h ā* ¹⁶⁹ ti suraṃ pātuṃ panne paṭi-
 947, 33 pajjante eva sakhā ti pannasakhā. Ten' āha *Ayam ev'*
attho ti.
 947, 34 Sammiya-sammiyo ¹⁷⁰ ti vacanaṃ ettha atthāti *S a m -*
 947, 34 *m i y a - s a m m i y o*.¹⁷¹ Ten' āha *Samma sammāti*
 947, 35 *vadanto* ti. *Sahāyo hoti* ti sahāyo viya hoti. *Otāram eva*
gavesatī ti randham eva pariyasati anattam assa kātukāmo.
 948, 2 *V e r a p p a s a ṇ g o* ti parehi attani verassa pasa-
 948, 2 vanam ¹⁷² anupavattanaṃ. Ten' āha *verabahulatā* ti.
 948, 3 Paresaṃ kayiramāno anatto ettha atthāti anatto,
 tabbhāvo *A n a t t h a t ā* ti āha *anattakāritā* ti. Yo hi

¹⁶⁵ ABGG^m °parājayo¹⁶⁶ ABGG^mM atappanāB^m ātappa-

P ātappantā

¹⁶⁷ ABGG^m °pipāsavo

M °pipāsamo

¹⁶⁸ ABGG^mM avati

P antānaṃ

¹⁶⁹ ABGG^mM paṇṇa-

D and DA pānasakhā

¹⁷⁰ AG^m sammayamasamāyā

BGM sammayamasamāyā

P sampiyasampiyā

¹⁷¹ AG^m sammiyo *once only*¹⁷² ABGG^mM pasaṇjanam

paresaṃ anattakaro,¹⁷³ so atthato attano anattakaro
nāma, tasmā *A n a t t h a t ā* ti ubhayānatthakāritā. 948, 3

Ariyo vuccati satto, kucchito ariyo kadariyo. Yassa
dhammassa vasena so kadariyo ti vuccati, so dhammo
kadariyatā macchariyaṃ. Tam pana sudubbisajjaniya- 948, 4
bhāve¹⁷⁴ *ṭhitam sandhāy' āha suttḥu kadariyatā*¹⁷⁵ *thad-* 948, 4
dhammacchariyabhāvo ti.

Adham' aṇṇabhāvato¹⁷⁶ uṭṭhātuṃ asakkonto va iṇaṃ
gaṇhanto *saṃsīdanto*¹⁷⁷ *iṇaṃ vigāhati nāma*. 948, 5

Suriye anugate eva kammante anārabhanto rattiṃ
anuttānasīlo. 948, 7

Atthā ti dhanāni. *Atikkamanṭīti* apagacchanti. *Atha* 948, 11
vā atthā ti kiccāni. *Atikkamanṭīti* atikkantakālāni honti, 948, 11
tesaṃ atikkamo pi atthato dhanānaṃ eva atikkamo.

Iminā kathāmaggenāti iminā *Y a t o k h o g a h a -* 948, 15
p a t i p u t t ā t i ādi nayappavattena kathāsaṅkhātena
hitādhigamūpāyena. *Ettakaṃ kamman* ti cattāro kamma- 948, 16
kilesā, cattāri agatigamanāni, cha bhogānaṃ apāyamu-
khānīti evaṃ vuttaṃ cuddasavidhaṃ pāpakammaṃ.

15. *Anattho* ti bhogajāni, āyasakyaṃ,¹⁷⁸ parisamajjhe 948, 19
maṅkubhāvo, sammūlhamaraṇaṃ ti evaṃ ādiko diṭṭha-
dhammiko, duggatiparikkilesa, sugatiyaṇ ca app' āyukatā
bahvābādhatā, daḷiddatā¹⁷⁹ app' annapānatā¹⁸⁰ ti¹⁸⁰ evaṃ
ādiko samparāyiko¹⁸¹ ca anattho *upṇajjati*. *Yāni kānīci* 948, 19, 20
bhayānīti attānuvādabhaya-parānuvādabhaya-daṇḍabhay'
ādīni loke labbhamānāni yāni kānīci bhayāni. *Upaddavā* 948, 20
ti antarāyā. *Upasaggā* ti sarīrena saṃsaṭṭhāni viya uparū- 948, 20
pari uppajjanakāni byasanāni.

A ñ ñ a - d - a t t h ū ti ek' antenāti etasmiṃ atthe nipāto 948, 24

“ *Añña-d-atthu-daso* ” ti (e)

ādisu viyāti vuttaṃ *ek' aṃsenāti*. *Yaṃ kiñci gahaṇayo-* 948, 25
*gaṃ*¹⁸² *harati*¹⁸³ *yeva gaṇhati yeva*. 948, 25

(e) D I 18; III 135

¹⁷³ B^mP anattam karoti

¹⁷⁴ ABGG^mM suduvissajjaniya-
bhāvena

¹⁷⁵ So all MSS; DA kadariya

¹⁷⁶ B^mP avipaṇṇasabhāvato

¹⁷⁷ DA sīdanto

¹⁷⁸ BG aya-

¹⁷⁹ B^mP atidaliddatā

¹⁸⁰ ABGG^mM °pānatādi

¹⁸¹ B^mP omit

¹⁸² AG^mM gahaṇaṃ

¹⁸³ ABGG^mM hariti

- 948, 26 Vācā eva paramā etassa, na ¹⁸⁴ kamman ti *Vacī-*
 948, 26 *paramo*. Ten' āha *vacanamatten'* evāti ādi.
 948, 28 *Anuppiyan* ti takkanam, yañ ¹⁸⁵ cātun ti pi ¹⁸⁶ vuccati.
 Yehi surāpān' ādīhi ¹⁸⁶ bhogā apenti vigacchanti, tesu
 948, 29 tesam *apāyesu* byasanahetusu ¹⁸⁷ *sahāyo hoti*.
 948, 33 16. *Hārako yeva hoti*, na dāyako, tam assa ek' amsato
 948, 34 hārahābhāvaṃ dassetuṃ *sahāyassāti* ādi vuttaṃ.
 948, 37 *Yaṃ kiñci appakan* ti pupphaphal' ādi yaṃ kiñci parittam
 948, 37, 38 vatthum *datvā, bahum pattheti* bahum mahaggham vat-
 thayug' ādiṃ paccāsimṣati.¹⁸⁸
 Dāso viya hutvā mittassa tam tam kiccaṃ karonto
 949, 2, 1 katham amitto nāma jāto ti āha *ayan* ti ādi. *Bha-*
yassa ¹⁸⁹ *kiccaṃ karotī* ti ¹⁹⁰ anattaparīhār'
 949, 5 attham attano mittabhāvadassanam ¹⁹¹ vuttaṃ ¹⁹²;
Sevati attakāraṇā ti vaḍḍhinimittam; ayam
 etesaṃ bhedo.
 949, 7, 8 17. *Pare* ti paradivase. *Na āgato 'sīti āgato nāhosi*.¹⁹³
 949, 10 *Khīnan* ti tādisassa asukassa ca dinnattā.
 949, 13, 14 *Sassasaṅgahe* ti sassato kātābbadhaññaṅgahe *kate*.
 18. Dān' ādisu yaṃ kiñci karomāti vutte: Sādhū samma
 949, 26 karomāti anujānātīti imam attham *Kalyāṇe pi es' eva nayo*
 ti atidisati. Nanu evaṃ anujānanto ayam mitto eva, na
 amitto mittapattirūpako ti? Anuppiyabhāṇitā ¹⁹⁴ *dassana-*
 mattam etaṃ. Sahāyena vā desakālam, tasmim vā kate
 uppajjanakavirodh' ādiṃ sallakkhetvā ¹⁹⁵ karomāti vutte
 so ¹⁹⁶ tam jānanto eva: Sādhū samma karomāti anup-
 piyaṃ bhaṇati,¹⁹⁷ tam sandhāya vuttaṃ: *Kalyāṇam pi*
 949, 26 *'ssa anujānātīti*. Tena vuttaṃ *Kalyāṇe pi es' eva nayo* ti.
 949, 30 20. *Mittapattirūpakā ete*, na ¹⁹⁸ mittā ti *evaṃ jānitvā*.
 949, 34 21. *Sundarahadaya* ti pemaśambhattivasena ¹⁹⁹ bhadda-
 mittā.
 949, 35 22. *Pamattam rakkhātī* ti ettha pamādavāsena

¹⁸⁴ B^mP *omit*
¹⁸⁵⁻¹⁸⁶ B^mP vā *rucīti*
¹⁸⁶ BG *surādīhi*
¹⁸⁷ AG^m *byasahetusu*
 BG *khāyahetu*
 M *byayahetu*
¹⁸⁸ B^mP *'sisati*
¹⁸⁹ B^mP *yassa*
¹⁹⁰ B^mP *karoti*

¹⁹¹ B^mP *'dassan' atthañ ca*
¹⁹² B^mP *taṃ*
¹⁹³ AG^m *add nanu*
¹⁹⁴ B^mP *'bhāni*
¹⁹⁵ B^mP *asallakkhetvā*
¹⁹⁶ B^mP *yo*
¹⁹⁷ ABGG^mM *gaṇhati*
¹⁹⁸ B^mP *omit*
¹⁹⁹ B^mP *pemassa atthivasena*

kismiñci²⁰⁰ ayutte kate tādise kāle rakkhaṇaṃ bhī-
tassa saraṇaṃ hotīti iminā va saṅgahitaṃ²⁰¹ ti
tato aññaṃ eva pamattassa rakkhaṇavidhiṃ dassetuṃ
majjaṃ pīvitvā ti ādi vuttaṃ. 949, 35

Gehe ārakkhaṃ asaṃvidhāya²⁰² bahigamanam pi pamā-
dapakkhikam evāti *sahāyo bahigato vā hotīti* vuttaṃ. 950, 1

Bhayaṃ haranto ti bhayaṃ paṭibāhento.²⁰³ 950, 6

Bhogahetutāya phalūpacārena dhaṇaṃ bhogaṃ ti vadan-
ti.²⁰⁴ *Kiccakaraṇīyeti* khuddake mahante ca kātābbe uppanne. 950, 8

23. *Nigūhituṃ yuttakathan* ti nigūhituṃ chādetuṃ yut-
taṃ kathaṃ, nigūhituṃ vā yuttā kathā etassāti nigūhituṃ
yuttakathaṃ, attano kammaṃ. 950, 14

Rakkhatīti anāvikaronto chādeti. 950, 17

Jīvitam pīti pi-saddena kim aṅga pana aññaṃ parig-
gahavatthun²⁰⁵ ti dasseti. 950, 19

24. *Passantesu passantesūti*²⁰⁶ āmeṇḍitavacanena nivā-
riyamānassa pāpassa punappuna²⁰⁷ karaṇaṃ dīpeti.
Punappuna²⁰⁷ karonto hi pāpato visesena nivāretabbo hoti. 950, 22

Saraṇesūti saraṇāgamanesu.²⁰⁸ *Vattassu* abhinnāni katvā
paṭipajja. *Saraṇesu* vā upāsakabhāvena *vattassu*. 950, 25, 26

Nīpuṇaṇ ti saṇhaṃ. *Kāraṇaṇ*²⁰⁹ ti kammassakatādi-
bhedaṃ²¹⁰ yuttiṃ.²¹¹ 950, 29, 30

Imaṃ kamman ti imaṃ dān' ādibhedaṃ kusalakammaṃ. 950, 31

Kamman ti sādharmaṇato vuttassāpi tassa²¹² *sagge nibbat-*
antīti pad' antarasannidhānena saddhā-hir' ottappa-lobh' 950, 31

ādiguṇadhammasamaṅgitā viya kusalabhāvo jotito hoti.
Saddhādayo hi dhammā saggaṃimimago. Yathāha :—

“ Saddhā hiriyaṃ kusalaṃ ca dānaṃ
dhammā ca ete sappurisaṇuyātā
etaṃ hi maggaṃ diviyaṃ²¹³ vadanti²¹⁴
etena hi gacchati devalokaṃ ti.”⁽¹⁾

(1) A IV 236

²⁰⁰ B^mP kiñci

²⁰¹ B^mP taṃ gahitaṃ

²⁰² B^mP asaṃvihitassa

²⁰³ B^mP °bāhanto

²⁰⁴ B^mP vadati

²⁰⁵ B^mP °ggahitavatthun

²⁰⁶ So all MSS ; DA once only

²⁰⁷ B^mP °ppunaṃ

²⁰⁸ B^mP saraṇesu

²⁰⁹ ABGG^mM karaṇaṃ

²¹⁰ B^m °bheda

²¹¹ B^mP yuttaṃ

²¹² BGM tassā

²¹³ AG^m diyaṃ

B tidiyaṃ

²¹⁴ BG vajanti

25. Bhavanaṃ sampattihi ²¹⁵ vaḍḍhanaṃ bhavo, ²¹⁶ bhū-
 950, 33 tīti ²¹⁷ attho, tappaṭikkhepena abhavo ti āha *abhavena*
 950, 34, 35 *avaḍḍhiyā* ²¹⁸ ti. *Pārijuṇṇan* ti jāni. *Anattamano hotīti*
 attamano na hoti anukampakabhāvato. Añña-d-atthu taṃ
 950, 36 bhavaṃ ²²⁰ sarūpato dassetuṃ *tathārūpan* ti ādi vuttaṃ.
 951, 3 *Virūpo* ti bībhaccho. ²²¹ *Na pāsādiko* ti tass' eva veva-
 951, 5 canaṃ. *Sujāto* ti sundarajātiko, jātisampanno.
 951, 13 26. *Jalan* ti jalanto. *Aggīva* ti aggikkhandho
 951, 13 viya. *Bhāsati* ti virājati. ²²² Yasmāssa Bhagavatā
 savisesaṃ virocanaṃ loke pākātabhāvaṃ ²²³ dassetuṃ
 951, 13 *Jalam aggīva bhāsati* ti vuttaṃ, tasmā yadā
 aggi savisesaṃ virocati, yattha ca ṭhito dūre ṭhitānaṃ pi
 paññāyati, taṃ dassanavasena ²²⁴ tam atthaṃ vibhāvetuṃ
 951, 13 *rattin* ti ādi vuttaṃ.
 Bhamarasseva iriyato ²²⁵ ti eten' ev' assa
 951, 15, 16 bhogasaṃharaṇaṃ dhammikaṃ ²²⁶ nāyopetan ti dassento
attānaṃ pīti ādim āha. *Rāsiṃ karontassāti* yathāssa dhana-
 dhaññ' ādi-bhogajātaṃ sampiṇḍitaṃ rāsibhūtaṃ hutvā
 tiṭṭhati, evaṃ iriyato āyūhantassa. ²²⁷
 951, 19 *Cakkappamāṇan* ti rathacakkappanāṇaṃ.
 951, 21 *Nicayan* ²²⁸ ti vaḍḍhiṃ parivuddhiṃ. ²²⁹ Bhogā sanni-
 cayam yantīti keci paṭhanti.
 951, 25 *Samāhatvā* ²³⁰ ti samāharitvā.
 951, 26 *Alaṇ* - saddo

“ Alam eva ²³¹ nibbindituṃ, alaṃ virajjitun ” ti (g)

ādisu yuttan ti imam atthaṃ joteti;

“ Alam ariyāññadassanavisesan ” ti (h)

ādisu pariyattan ²³² ti.

(g) D II 198

(h) M II 200 ff

- ²¹⁵ BG sammatti hi; B^mP sampatti
²¹⁶ B^mP add ti
²¹⁷ B^mP omit
²¹⁸ B^m and DA avuḍḍhiyā
²¹⁹ ABGG^mM āpatam
²²⁰ ABGG^mM abhavaṃ
²²¹ P vigaccho
²²² B viñjati; B^mP virocati
 GM viñjati
²²³ B^mP add ca

- ²²⁴ B^mP dassan' ādivasena
²²⁵ So all MSS; D iriyato
²²⁶ BG dhammiko
²²⁷ B^mP add ca
²²⁸ AG^m paricayan
 BGM^mpatiñcayan
²²⁹ B^mP vuḍḍhiṃ
²³⁰ P samāhantā; DA samāharitvā
²³¹ B^m adds sabbasaṅkhāresu
²³² ABGG^mM yuttan

“ Yogo ²³³ t̥hit’ atto ²³³ ” ti (1)

ādisu viya atta-saddo sabhāvapariyāyo ti taṃ sabbam dassento *yuttasabhāvo* ti ādim āha. *San̥ṭhapetun* ²³⁴ ti sammā 951, 26, 27 t̥hapetun, samma-d-eva pavattetun ti attho.

Evaṃ vibhajanto ²³⁵ ti evaṃ vuttanayena attano dhanam 951, 29 catudhā vibhajanto vibhajanahetu *mittāni* ²³⁶ *ganthati* soḷa- 951, 29 sakalyāṇamittāni mettāya ajirāpanena pabandhati. Ten’ āha *abhijjamānāni* ²³⁷ *t̥hapetīti*. Kathaṃ pana vuttanayena 951, 30 catudhā bhogānam vibhajanena mittāni ganthatīti āha *Yassa hīti* ādi. Ten’ āha Bhagavā 951, 30

“ Dadam mittāni ganthatī ” ti. (1)

Bhuñjeyyāti upabhuñjeyya upayūñjeyya ²³⁸ cāti ²³⁹ attho. 951, 32 Samaṇa-brāhmaṇa-kapaṇ’ addhik’ ādīnam dānavasena c’ eva adhivattadevatādīnam ²⁴⁰ petabalivasena, nahāpit’ ādīnam ²⁴¹ vetanavasena ca viniyogo pi upayogo eva. Tathā hi vakkhati *Imesu paṇāti* ādi. Āyo nāma heṭṭhim’ 952, 2 antena vayato catugguṇo icchitabbo, aññathā c’ āyo ²⁴² avicchedavasena na ²⁴³ santāneyya; nidheyya bhāgassa ²⁴⁴ ca asambhavo ²⁴⁵(?) ti ²⁴⁶ vuttaṃ ²⁴⁶ d v i h i k a m m a m p a y o j a y e t i.

Nidhetvā ²⁴⁷ ti nidahitvā, bhūmigataṃ katvā ti attho. 951, 36

Rāj’ ādivasenāti ādi-saddena aggi-udaka-cora-dubbhikkh’ 951, 38 ādike saṅgaṇhāti. *Nahāpit’ ādīnan* ti ādi-saddena kulāla- 952, 5 rajak’ ādīnam ²⁴⁸ saṅgaho.

27. *Catūhi kārāṇehīti* na chandāgaman’ ādīhi ²⁴⁹ catūhi 952, 8

(1) ?

(1) S I 215

²³³⁻²³³ ABGM yogo t̥hatatto

B^m yo vethit’ attho

G^m yogo t̥hattatto

²³⁴ ABGG^mM °t̥hāpetun

²³⁵ AG^m vibhavajanto

DA vibhajento

²³⁶ AG^m mittāhetuni

²³⁷ B^mP abhejja-

²³⁸ AG^m upabhuñjeyya

BG viniñjeyya

M upabhuñjeyya viniñjeyya

²³⁹ ABGG^mM vā ti

²⁴⁰ A attidevatā; BG atithidevatā

G^mM atidevatā

²⁴¹ B^mP nhāpit’-

²⁴² B ca yo

B^mGMP vayo

²⁴³ AG^m omīti

²⁴⁴ B^mP bhājeyya

²⁴⁵ AG^mM ahambhavo

B^mP asambhate

(Sentence elliptical)

²⁴⁶ BG niyuttaṃ

²⁴⁷ So all MSS.

DA nidhāpetvā

²⁴⁸ AG^m kulārājak’-

BGM kulārāñjak’-

²⁴⁹ B^mP chanda-; G nandā-

- 952, 8 kārāṇehi. *Akusalaṃ pahāyāti cattāro kamma-*
 952, 8 *kilesā ti vuttaṃ akusalaṃ c' eva agatigamanākusalaṃ*
ca pajahitvā. Chahi kārāṇehīti surāpān' ādisu ādinavadas-
 952, 9 *sanasaṅkhātehi chahi kārāṇehi. Surāpānānuyog' ādibhe-*
 952, 9 *daṃ chabbidhaṃ bhogānaṃ apāyamukhaṃ vināsamukhaṃ*
vajjetvā. Soḷasamittānīti upakār' ādivasena cattāro, pa-
 952, 10 *mattarakkhaṇ' ādikiccavisesavasena paccekam cattāro*
cattāro katvā soḷasavidhe kalyāṇamitte sevanto bhajanto.
 952, 11, 14 *Sattavaṇijj' ādi-micchājīvaṃ pahāya ñāyen' eva pavatta-*
 952, 14 *nato* ²⁵⁰ *dharmikena ājīvena jīvati. Namassitabbā ti upa-*
 952, 16 *kārasena guṇavasena ca namassitabbā, sabbadā natena*
huvā vattitabbā. Disā-saddassa attho heṭṭhā vutto eva.
Āgamanakabhayan ²⁵¹ *ti tattha sammā appaṭipattiyā,* ²⁵²
micchāpaṭipattiyā ca uppajjanaka-anattho. So hi bhā-
yati ²⁵³ *etasmā ti bhayan ti vuccati.*
 952, 20 *Yena yena* ²⁵⁴ *kāraṇena mātā-pitū-ādayo puratthim' ādi-*
bhāvena apadīṭṭhā, taṃ dassetuṃ pubbūpakāritāyāti ²⁵⁵
ādi vuttaṃ, tena atthasarikkhatāya nesaṃ puratthim'
ādi-bhāvo ti dasseti. Tathā hi mātāpitāro puttānaṃ
puratthimabhāvena ²⁵⁶ *tāva* ²⁵⁷ *upakāribhāvena dissanato,*
apadissanato ca puratthimā disā. Ācariyā antevāsikassa
dakkhiṇabhāvena hitāhitaṃ pati kusalabhāvena dakkhiṇā-
rahatāya ca vuttanayena dakkhiṇā disā. Iminā nayena
pacchimā disā ti ādisu yathārahaṃ attho vedi-
tabbo.
Ghar' āvāsassa dukkhabahulatāya te te ca kiccavisesā
 952, 23 *yathā-upaṭṭhita* ²⁵⁸ *dukkhanittharaṇ' atthā ti vuttaṃ te te*
dukkhavisese uttaratīti.
Yasmā dāsakammakarā sāmikassa pādānaṃ payirupā-
sanavasena c' eva tad anucchavikakiccāsādhana vasena ca
 952, 25 *yebhuyyena santikāvacarā, tasmā vuttaṃ pādamūle paṭi-*
thanavasena ²⁵⁹ *ti.*
 952, 27 *Guṇehīti uparibhāv' āvahehi* ²⁶⁰ *guṇehi. Upariṭṭhita-*

²⁵⁰ B^mP vattanato
²⁵¹ B^mP āgamanabhayan
²⁵² BG °vattiyā
²⁵³ B^mP bhāyanti
²⁵⁴ B^mP once only
²⁵⁵ AG^m °kāraṇāyāti

²⁵⁶ AG^m puratthāvabhāvato
 BGM puratthābhāvato
²⁵⁷ ABGG^mM omit
²⁵⁸ B^mP uppatita
²⁵⁹ ABGG^mM tiṭṭhana-
 B^mP paṭiṭṭhana-
²⁶⁰ B °bhāg' āvahehi

bhāvenāti saggamagge mokkhamagge ca paṭiṭṭhitabhā-
vena.²⁶¹

28. *Bhato*²⁶² ti posito, taṃ pana bharaṇaṃ jāta- 952, 29
kālaṭo paṭṭhāya sukhappaccayūpaharaṇena²⁶³ dukkha-
paccayūpaharaṇena²⁶⁴ ca tehi pavattitan ti dassetuṃ
thaṇṇaṃ pāyevā ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Jaggito* ti paṭijaggito. 952, 29, 31
Te ti mātāpitāro. 952, 32

Mātāpitunnaṃ²⁶⁵ santakaṃ khatt' ādiṃ avināsetvā
rakkhitaṃ tesam paramparāya ṭhitiyā kāraṇaṃ hotīti taṃ
*rakkhanto kulavaṃsaṃ ṭhapeti*²⁶⁶ *nāmāti* vuttaṃ. *Adham-* 952, 38; 953, 1
mikavaṃsato ti kulāpades' ādinā²⁶⁷ attanā sadisaṃ²⁶⁸
purisaṃ ghātetvā²⁶⁹ vā gīvāya²⁷⁰ vā²⁷¹ hatthe vā bad-
dhamanittayaṃ²⁷² hāretabban ti evam ādinā pavatta-
adhammikapaveṇito. *Hāretvā* ti apanetvā taṃ gāhaṃ 953, 2
vissajjāpetvā. Mātāpitāro tato²⁷³ gāhato vivecanen' eva
hi āyatiṃ tesam paramparāhārikā²⁷⁴ siyā. *Dhammika-* 953, 2
vaṃse ti hims' ādiviratiyā dhammike vaṃse dhammikāya
paveṇiyaṃ. *Ṭhapento* ti paṭiṭṭhapento. *Salākabhāṭi' ādīni* 953, 2, 3
anupacchinditvā ti salākabhāṭadān' ādīni avicchinditvā.

Dāyājjaṃ paṭipajjāmīti ettha yasmā dāyajja- 953, 6
paṭilābhassa²⁷⁵ yogyabhāvena vattamāno yeva dāyajjaṃ
paṭipajjati nāma, na itare,²⁷⁶ tasmā tam atthaṃ dassetuṃ
mātāpitāro ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Dārake* ti putte. *Vinicchayaṃ* 953, 6, 7
patvā ti puttassa vissajjanan²⁷⁷ ti evam āgataṃ viniccha-
yaṃ āgamma. *Dāyājjaṃ paṭipajjāmīti vuttan* 953, 10
ti: Dāyajjaṃ paṭipajjāmīti idaṃ catutthaṃ ṭhānaṃ²⁷⁸
vuttaṃ.

Tesan ti mātāpitunnaṃ. *Tatīyadivasato*²⁷⁹ *paṭṭhāyāti* 953, 11, 12
matadivasato tatīyadivasato paṭṭhāya.

²⁶¹ AG^m paṭiṭṭhāna-

²⁶² BGM bhatto

²⁶³ BG °ppaccayāharaṇena

²⁶⁴ BG *omit*

²⁶⁵ B^mP °pitūnaṃ

²⁶⁶ B^m saṇṭhapeti

²⁶⁷ AG^m kulāpadedina

BG kulapades' ādināṃ

B^m kulappades' ādinā

M °ādina

P kulades' ādinā

²⁶⁸ B^mP *add* ekaṃ

²⁶⁹ AG^m *not clear*

B^mP ghaṭetvā

²⁷⁰ B^mP °yaṃ

²⁷¹ ABGG^mM *omit*

²⁷² B^m bandhamāṇiyaṃ

P bandha-

²⁷³ ABGG^mM *omit*

²⁷⁴ ABGG^mM °bharitā

²⁷⁵ BG °paṭibhāvassa

B^mP dāyapaṭi-

²⁷⁶ B^mP itaro

²⁷⁷ B^mP cāvavissajja-

M ca vissa-

²⁷⁸ B^mP vattanattānaṃ

²⁷⁹ *So all MSS.*

DA °divas' ādito

- Pāpato nivāraṇaṃ nāma anāgatavisayaṃ. Sampattavattutho pi hi nivāraṇaṃ vītikkame anāgate eva siyā, na vattamāne. Nibbattitā pana pāpakiriyā garahanamattapatikārā ti āha *katam pi garahantīti*.
- 953, 15 *Nivesentīti* patitṭhapenti.
- 953, 17 Vuttappakārā mātāpitāro anavajjam eva sippaṃ sikkhāpentīti vuttaṃ *muddā-gaṇan' ādi-sippan* ti.
- 953, 19 *Rūp' ādīhīti* ādi-saddena bhogaparivār' ādiṃ ²⁸⁰ saṅgaṇhāti. *Anurūpenāti* anucchavikena.
- 953, 20 Niccabhūto samayo abhiṇṇakaraṇakālo. Abhiṇṇ' attho hi ayaṃ nicca-saddo: Niccapahatṭho ²⁸¹ ti ādisu viya.
- 953, 22, 23 Yuttapattakālo eva samayo *kālasamayo*. *Uṭṭhāya samutṭhāyāti* imināssa niccam eva dāne tesam yuttapayuttataṃ dasseti. *Sikhāṭhapaṇaṃ* pana ²⁸² dāraṇakāle. Āvāhavi-vāhaṃ puttadhītūnaṃ yobbanappattakāle.
- 953, 25 *Tan* ti bhayaṃ, yathā n' āgacchati ²⁸³ evam pihitā hoti puratthimadisā ti vibhattiṃ pariṇāmetvā yojanā. Yathā pana taṃ bhayaṃ āgaccheyya, yathā ca n' āgaccheyya, tad ubhayaṃ dassetuṃ *Sace hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Vipparipannā* ti Bhato ne ²⁸⁴ bharissāmīti ādinā vuttasammāpaṭipattiyā akaraṇ' atṭhena ²⁸⁵ c' eva tappaṭipakkhamicchāpaṭipattiyā karaṇena ²⁸⁶ ca vipparipannā puttā assu. *Etam bhayan* ti etaṃ *mātāpitunnaṃ* ²⁸⁷ *appatirūpā* ti viññūnaṃ ²⁸⁸ garahitabbatābhayaṃ parāpavāda-bhayan ti evam ādi āgaccheyya puttesu. *Puttānaṃ nānurūpā* ti ettha puttānaṃ ti padaṃ etaṃ bhayaṃ puttānaṃ āgaccheyyāti evaṃ idhāpi ānetvā sambandhitabbaṃ. Tādisānaṃ hi mātāpitunnaṃ puttehi ²⁸⁹ ovādānūsāsaniyo dātum samatthakālato paṭṭhāya tā ²⁹⁰ tesam dātābbā evāti katvā tathā vuttaṃ. Puttānaṃ hi vasenāyaṃ desanā āgatā. ²⁹¹
- 954, 1 *Sammā paṭipannesu* ubhosu sabbā ²⁹² attano mātāpitun-

²⁸⁰ ABGG^mM °ādīhi
²⁸¹ BG nīṭṭhapahatṭho
 B^mP niccapahamsito niccapahatṭho
²⁸² B^mP omit
²⁸³ ABGG^mM gacchati
²⁸⁴ P and D nesam
²⁸⁵ AG^m ākaraṇ'-
 B^m akāraṇena
 P akaraṇena

²⁸⁶ B^mP akaraṇena
²⁸⁷ BGM add puttehi
²⁸⁸ AG^m viññūnā
 BG viññū
²⁸⁹ B^mP puttānaṃ
²⁹⁰ ABGG^mM sā
²⁹¹ B^m anāgatā
²⁹² B^m omits

nañ ca vasena uppajjanaka ²⁹³ āyasakyabhayaṃ ²⁹⁴ na hoti
sammā paṭipannattā. Evaṃ paṭipannattā eva *paṭi-* 954, 2
c h a n n ā h o t i tattha kātabba-paṭisanthārassa samma-
d-eva katattā. *K h e m ā* ti anupaddavā. Yathāvutta- 954, 2
sammāpaṭipattiyā akaraṇena hi uppajjana-upaddavā kara-
ṇena na hontīti. *N a k h o t e* ti ādinā vutto saṅgīti-anārūḷho 954, 3
Bhagavatā tathā vutto paramparāgato attho veditabbo.
Ten' āha *Bhagavā Sigālakam* ²⁹⁵ *etad avocāti*. *Ayam hīti* 954, 3, 5
ettha hi-saddo avadhāraṇe. Tathā hi *no añña* ²⁹⁶ ti aññaṃ 954, 6
disaṃ nivatteti.

29. Ācariyaṃ dūrato va disvā uṭṭhānavacanen' eva ²⁹⁷
tassa paccuggaman' ādi-sāmicikiriya avuttasiddhā ti taṃ
dassento *paccuggamanam katvā* ti ādim āha. 954, 8

U p a ṭ ṭ h ā n e n ā ti payirupāsanena. *Tikkhattuṃ* 954, 12
upaṭṭhānagamanenāti pāto, majjhantike, ²⁹⁸ sāyan ti tisu
kālesu upaṭṭhān' atthaṃ upagamanena. Sippagahaṇ' atthaṃ
pana upagamanam na ²⁹⁹ upaṭṭhān' antogadham, payojana-
vasena gamanabhāvato ti āha *Sipp' uggahana* ³⁰⁰ ... *pe* 954, 13
... *hotīti*.

Sotuṃ icchā *S u s s u s ā*, sā pana ācariye sikkhitabba- 954, 15
sippe ³⁰¹ ca ādaragāravapubbikā icchitabbā: Addhā iminā
sippena sikkhiteṇa evarūpaṃ guṇaṃ paṭilabhissāmīti.
Tathābhūtañ ca taṃ savanaṃ saddhāpubbaṅgamaṃ hotīti
āha *saddahitvā* ³⁰² *savanenāti*. Vuttam ev' atthaṃ byatire- 954, 15
kavasena dassetuṃ *asaddahitvā* ... *pe* ... *nādhigacchatīti* 954, 15
vuttaṃ. Tasmā tass' attho vuttapaṭipakkhanayena
veditabbo.

Yaṃ sandhāya *avasesakhuddakapāricariyāyāti* vuttaṃ, 954, 17
taṃ vibhajja anavasesato dassetuṃ *Antevāsikena hīti* ādi 954, 17
vuttaṃ. *Paccupaṭṭhān' ādināti* ³⁰³ ādi-saddena āsanapaññā- 954, 19
panaṃ ³⁰⁴ vijānaṃ ³⁰⁵ ti evam ādim saṅgaṇhāti. *Antevā-* 954, 23

²⁹³ B^m uppajjanakatāya
P uppajjanakathāya
²⁹⁴ B^m sabbam bhayaṃ
P sabbabhayaṃ
²⁹⁵ B^mMP Siṅgālakam
²⁹⁶ BGM añña
²⁹⁷ AG^mM upaṭṭhāna-
BG 'vacanen' etaṃ
²⁹⁸ B^mP majjhanhike
²⁹⁹ AB^mG^mP omīti

³⁰⁰ So all MSS.
DA sippam gaṇhana
³⁰¹ BG sikkhātabba-
B^mP °tabbasikkhe
³⁰² So all MSS.
DA saddahitā
³⁰³ So all MSS.
DA paccuṭṭhān'-
³⁰⁴ ABG^mM āsanaṃ-
³⁰⁵ B^mP vijānaṃ

- sikavattan ti antevāsikena ācariyamhi ³⁰⁶ sammā vattitabban ³⁰⁷ ti vuttaṃ ³⁰⁷ antevāsikavattaṃ. ³⁰⁸
- 954, 25 *Si p p a p a ṭ i g g a h a ṇ e n ā* ti sippaganthassa sak-kaccaṃ uggahaṇena. Tassa hi suṭṭhu uggahaṇena tad anusāren' assa payogo pi samma-d-eva uggahito hoti.
- 954, 26 Ten' āha *thokaṃ gahetvā* ti ādi.
- 954, 28 *S u v i n ī t a ṃ* ³⁰⁹ *v i n e n t ī* ti idha ācāravīnayo
- 954, 32 adhippeto. Sippasmiṃ pana sikkhāpanavinayo *S u g g a - h i t a ṃ g ā h ā p e n t ī* ti iminā va saṅgahito ti vuttaṃ
- 954, 28 *evaṃ te nisīditabban* ti ādi. Ācariyā hi nāma antevāsike na diṭṭhadhammike eva vinenti, atha kho samparāyike pīti
- 954, 29 āha *pāpamittā vajjetabbā* ti.
- Sippaganthassa uggaṇṇhanaṃ nāma yāvad eva payo-gasampādan' atthan ti āha *payogaṃ dassetvā gaṇhāpentī* ti.
- 954, 33 *M i t t ā m a c c e s ū* ti attano mittāmaccesu. *P a r i - v e d e n t ī* ti ³¹⁰ pariggahetvā naṃ mamattavasena paṭi-pādentī. ³¹¹ *Ayaṃ amhākaṃ antevāsiko* ti ādinā hi attano
- 954, 35 pariggaḥitadassanā mukhena c' eva: *Bahussuto* ti ādinā
- 954, 36 tassa guṇapariggaṇṇhanā mukhena ca taṃ tesāṃ paṭipādentī.
- 955, 1 *Sabbadisāsu rakkhāṃ karonti* cātuddisabhāvasampādanen'
- 955, 1 assa sabbattha sukhajīvivabhāvasādhanaṃ. Ten' āha *Uggahita-sippa hīti* ādi. Sattānaṃ hi duvidhā sarīrarakkhā abbhanta-parissayapaṭiḥhātena bāhira-parissayapaṭiḥhātena ca. Tattha abbhanta-parissayo khuppipās' ādi-bhedo, so lābhasiddhiyā paṭihaññati ³¹² tāya tājja-parihārasaṃvidhā-nato. ³¹³ Bāhira-parissayo cora-amanuss' ādihetuko, so vijjā-siddhiyā paṭihaññati tāya tājja-parihārasaṃvidhā-nato. ³¹⁴
- 955, 1 Tena vuttaṃ *yaṃ yaṃ* ³¹⁵ *disaṇ* ti ādi. Pubbe *Uggahita-sippa hīti* ādinā sippasikkhāpanen' eva lābh' uppattiyā
- 955, 10 *disāsu parittānakaraṇaṃ* ³¹⁶ *dassitaṃ*, idāni *Yaṃ vā* so ti ādinā tassa uggahitasippassa sippanipphattivasena ³¹⁷ guṇa-

³⁰⁶ ABGG^mM ācariyehi

³⁰⁷⁻³⁰⁷ B^mP °tabbavattaṃ

³⁰⁸ AB^mG^mP omit

³⁰⁹ AG^m suvīta

BG omit

M suvinīta

³¹⁰ ABGG^mM paridevantīti

B^mP paṭiyādentīti

³¹¹ B^mP paṭiyādentī here and below.

³¹² AG^m add tā vattitabbā

³¹³ BG tājja-pari-

B^mP tājja-

³¹⁴ AG^m tapparihāra-

B^mP tājja-

³¹⁵ ABGG^mM once only

³¹⁶ AG^m parittānaṃ kāraṇaṃ

BGM parittādinakaraṇaṃ

³¹⁷ B^mP omit sippa

kittanamukhena paggaṇhanena ³¹⁸ pi lābh' uppattiya ti
 ayam etesam vikappānaṃ bhedo. *Sesan ti paṭi-* 955, 15
channā hotīti ādikaṃ pāli-āgataṃ, *Evañ ca pana* 954, 2
vatvā ti ādikaṃ atthakathāgatañ ca. *Etthāti* etasmiṃ 955, 16
 dutiyadisāvāre. *Purimanayen' evāti* pubbe paṭhamadi- 955, 16
 sāvāre vuttanayen' eva.

30. Sammānanā nāma sambhāvanā, sā pana atthacari-
 yālakkaṇā ca dānalakkaṇā ca catuttha-paṇcamaṭṭhāneh'
 eva saṅgahitā ti piyavacanalakkaṇaṃ taṃ dassetuṃ
sambhāvitakathā-kathanenāti vuttaṃ. 955, 18

Vigatamānanā vimānanā, na vimānanā *avimā-* 955, 19
nānā, vimānanāya akaraṇaṃ. Ten' āha *yathā dāsa-* 955, 19
kammakar' ādayo ti ādi. Sāmikena hi vimānitaṃ ³¹⁹ itthi-
 janaṃ ³¹⁹ sabbo pariṇāno vimāneti yeva.

Paricaranto ti indriyāni paricaranto. *Taṃ aticarati nāma* 955, 22, 21
 taṃ attano gihiniṃ ³²⁰ atimaññitvā agaṇetvā vattanato.

Issariyavossaggenāti ettha yādiso issariya- 955, 23
 vossaggo gihiniyā anucchaviko, taṃ dassento *bhattagehe* 955, 26
vissatthe ti āha. Gehe eva ṭhatvā vicāretabbam pi hi kasi-
 vaṇijj' ādikammaṃ kul' itthiyā bhāro na hoti, sāmikass'
 eva bhāro. Tato āgatasāpateyyam pana tāya suguttaṃ
 katvā ṭhapetabbam hoti. *Sabbaṃ issariyaṃ vissattham* 955, 26
nāma hotīti evaṃ ³²¹ tā ³²¹ maññantīti adhippāyo.

Itthiyo nāma puttalābhena viya mahagghavipulālaṇ-
 kāralābhena pi ³²² santussant' evāti tāsam tosaṇaṃ alaṇ-
 kāradānaṃ ³²³ ti āha *attano vibhāvānurūpenāti*. 955, 28

Kul' itthiyā saṃvidhātābbakammantā ³²⁴ nāma āhāra-
 sampādanaviccāraṇappakārā ³²⁵ ti āha *yāgubhattapacanakāl'* 955, 30
ādīnāti ādi.

Sammānan' ādīhi yathārahaṃ piyavacanehi c' eva 955, 33
 bhojanadān' ādīhi ca. *Pahīnakapesan' ādīhīti* ³²⁶ aññato 955, 33
 tatth' eva vā uppannassa paṇṇākārassa chanadivas' ādisu
 pesetabbapiyabhaṇḍehi ca *saṅgahitaparijanā*. Gehasāmi- 955, 34

³¹⁸ AG^m paggaṇhanena

³¹⁹ B^m vimānitānaṃ itthīnaṃ

³²⁰ ABGG^mM gihīnaṃ

³²¹ BG *omit*; B^mP etā

³²² AB^mGMP *add* na

³²³ AG^m akāraṇaṃ

BG akāraṇaṃ; M ākaraṇaṃ

³²⁴ B^mP saṃvihitabba-

³²⁵ AG^m °sāmpadāna-

B^mP °vicārappakārā

³²⁶ B^m and DA pahinaka-

Cp A III 76 pahinaka *with*

vv.ll. pahīnaka, pahīnaka

- niyā antogehajano ³²⁷ niccam ³²⁸ saṅghahito evāti vuttam
 955, 34 *Idha pariĵano nāma . . . pe . . . nātījano* ti.
 955, 38 *Ābhatadhanan* ³²⁹ ti bāhirato antogeham pavesitadhanam.
 Gihiniyā ca ³³⁰ nāma paṭhamam āhārasampādane kosala-
 lam icchitabbam, tattha ca yuttapayuttatā, tato sāmikassa
 itthijan' āyattesu kiccākiccesu, tato puttānam pariĵanassa
 956, 1 ca kātabbakiccesūti āha *yāgubhattasampādan' ādisūti* ādi.
 956, 3 *Nikkosajjā* ti vatvā tam eva nikkosajjatham byatirekato
 956, 3 anvayato ca vibhāvetum *Yathā* ti ādi vuttam.
 956, 6 *Idhāti* imasmim tatiyadisāvāre. *Purimanayen' evāti*
 paṭhamadisāvāre vuttanayen' eva. Iti Bhagavā Pac-
 chimā disā puttadārā ti uddisivā dāravasen'
 eva pacchimaṃ disaṃ vissajjesi, na puttavasena. Kasmā?
 Puttā hi dārakakāle attano mātu anugahaṇen' eva ³³¹
 anuggahitā honti anukampitā. Viññutam pattakāle pana
 yathā te pitarā ³³² anuggahetabbā, svāyam vidhi Pāpā
 nivārentīti ādinā paṭhamadisāvāre dassito evāti
 kim pana vissajjanenāti. Dān' ādisaṅghavattusūyam
 vattabbam tam heṭṭhā vuttam evāti.
 31. Cattāri pi ṭhānāni laṅghitvā pañcamam eva ṭhānam
 956, 7 vivaritam ³³³ *avisaṃvādanatīyāti* ādi vuttam.
 956, 7 Tattha yassa yassa nāmaṃ gaṇhātīti sahāyo ³³⁴ atthika-
 956, 8 bhāvena yassa yassa vatthuno nāmaṃ katheti. *Avisaṃ-*
vādetvā ti ettha duvidham avisaṃvādanam vācāya payo-
 956, 8 gena cāti tam duvidham pi dassetum *Idam pīti* ādi vuttam.
 956, 10 *Dānenāti* ca idam nidassanamattam daṭṭhabbam, itarasaṅ-
 ghavattusūyasena pi avisaṃvādetvā saṅgaṇhanassa lab-
 bhanato icchitabbato ca.
 956, 13 Aparā ³³⁵ pacchimā pajā *aparaparā*, ³³⁶ aparāparam up-
 956, 13 pannā vā pajā *aparapajā*. ³³⁷ Paṭipūjanā nāma mamāyanā,
 956, 13 sakkārakiriyā cāti tad ubhayam dassetum *kelāyantīti* ādi
 vuttam. *Mamāyantīti* mamattam karonti.
 956, 16 32. *Yathābalaṃ kammantaṣaṃvidhānenāti*

³²⁷ BG °gehe bhojano³²⁸ ABGG^mM kicca³²⁹ AG^m āgata-
DA ābhatam-³³⁰ B^mP *omit*³³¹ B^mP anuggaṇhanen'-³³² B^mP pi tadā³³³ ABGG^mM vicaritam³³⁴ ABGG^mM sabhāso³³⁵ BG aparū³³⁶ AG^m aparā-
BG aparajjā³³⁷ AG^mM aparā-

dāsakammakarānaṃ yathābalaṃ balānurūpaṃ tesam
tesam kammantānaṃ samvidhānena ³³⁸ vicāraṇena, kāra-
panenāti attho. Ten' āha *daharehīti* ādi. 956, 16

Bhattavetanānuppadānenāti ³³⁹ tassa tassa 956, 20
dāsakammakarassa anurūpaṃ ³⁴⁰ bhattassa vetanassa ca
padānena. ³⁴¹ Ten' ev' āha *Ayam khuddakaputto* ti ādi. 956, 20

Bhesajj' ādīnāti ādi-saddena sappāy' āhāra-vasanaṭṭhān' 956, 24
ādīni ³⁴² saṅgaṇhāti.

Sātabhāvo eva rasānaṃ acchariyatā ti āha *acchariye* 956, 25
madhurarase ti. *Tesan* ti dāsakammakarānaṃ. 956, 26

Vossajjanenāti kammakaraṇato vissajjanena. *Velaṃ* 956, 28, 31
ñatvā ti dasaghaṭikapahārāvaseso ³⁴³ upaḍḍhapahārāvaseso
vā divaso ti velaṃ jānitvā. Yo koci maho ³⁴⁴ *chaṇo* ³⁴⁵ 956, 32
nāma. Kattik' ussavo Phaggun' ussavo ti evaṃ nak-
khattasallakkhito mah' ussavo ³⁴⁶ *nakkhattam*. Pubb' 956, 32
uṭṭhāyitā pacchānipātītā ca Mahāsudassane
vuttā evāti idha anāmaṭṭhā.

Dinn' ādāyino ³⁴⁷ ti pubbapadāvadhāraṇavasena 956, 34
sāvadhāraṇavacanāna ti avadhāraṇena nivattitaṃ dassetuṃ
corikāya ³⁴⁸ *kiñci agahetvā* ti vuttaṃ. Ten' āha *sāmikehi* 956, 34
dinnass' eva ādāyino ti. *Na mayam kiñci labhāmāti anuj-* 956, 36
jhāyitvā ti paṭisedhanavasena ³⁴⁹ tehi laddhabbassa lābhaṃ
dasseti. *Kiṃ etassa kammena katenāti anujjhāyitvā* ti idaṃ 956, 36
tuṭṭhahadayatāya kāraṇadassanaṃ paṭipakkhadūribhāva-
vibhāvanato. ³⁵⁰ Tuṭṭhahadayatādassanaṃ pana ³⁵¹ kam-
massa sukatakāritāya kāraṇadassanaṃ. ³⁵²

Kitti eva vaṇṇo kittivaṇṇo, taṃ kittivaṇṇaṃ guṇa-
kathaṃ haranti, taṃ taṃ parisam ³⁵³ upasaṃharantīti ³⁵⁴
Kittivaṇṇa harā. Tathā tathā kittetabbato ti 957, 3

³³⁸ B^mP samvidahanena
³³⁹ AG^m °ppādanenāti
DA °vetan' uppādanena
³⁴⁰ ABGG^mM °rūpā
³⁴¹ BG dānena
G^mM dāpanena
³⁴² B^mP °ādīm
³⁴³ AG^m dassaṭṭika-
B^mP *omit* dasaghaṭika
³⁴⁴ B^mP mah' ussavo
³⁴⁵ DA *cha only*
³⁴⁶ ABGG^mM bah' ussavo

³⁴⁷ A °ādānāyiko no
G^mM °ādānāyino
D dinnadāyino
³⁴⁸ DA *adds* yaṃ
³⁴⁹ AG^m °sedhena-
BGM °sedhavasena
B^mP °sedhadvayena
³⁵⁰ B^mP °dūribhāvato
³⁵¹ B^mP pi
³⁵² ABGG^mM kāraṇaṃ-
³⁵³ B^mP *disam*
³⁵⁴ AG^m uharantīti
B^mP upaharantīti

- kitti, guṇo, tesam vaṇṇanam kathanam vaṇṇo. Ten' āha
 957, 6 *guṇakathāhārakā* ti.
 957, 9 33. Kāraṇabhūtā mettā etesam atthīti *mettāni*, Kāya-
 kamm' ādini. Yāni³⁵⁵ pana tāni, yathā yathā³⁵⁶ ca sam-
 957, 10 bhavanti taṃ dassetuṃ *Tatthāti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Vihāra-*
 957, 8 *gamanan* ti ādisu *mettacittaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpetvā* ti padaṃ
 āharitvā yojetabbam.
 957, 19 *A n ā v a ṭ a d v ā r a t ā y ā* ti ettha dvāraṃ nāma
 alobh' ajjhāsayatā dānassa mukhabhāvato.³⁵⁷ Tassa sato
 deyyadhammassa dātukāmatā anāvaṭatā, evaṃ hi gharam
 āvasanto kulaputto gehadvāre pihite pi anāvaṭadvāro eva,
 aññathā apihite pi gharadvāre āvaṭadvāro evāti. Tena
 957, 19, 20 vuttaṃ *Tatthāti* ādi. *Vivartitvā* vasanto ti vacanaseso.
 957, 20, 22 *Pidahitvā* pīti etthāpi es' eva nayo. *Silavantesūti* idaṃ
 paṭiggāhakato dakkhiṇāvisuddhidassan' atthaṃ³⁵⁸ vuttaṃ.
 957, 23 Karuṇākkhette pi dānena anāvaṭadvārata eva. *Santaṃ*
 957, 23 *yevāti* iminā *n' atthīti* vacanaṃ pucchitapaṭivacanaṃ viya
 icchitabbam evāti dasseti viññūnaṃ atthikānaṃ citta-
 maddavakaraṇato.
 957, 25 *Pure-bhattaṃ paribhuñjitabbakan* ti idaṃ yāvakālike eva
 āmisabhāvassa nirūḥatāya vuttaṃ.
 957, 28 *Sabbe satta* ti idaṃ tesam samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ ajjhā-
 sayasampattidassanaṃ pakkhapātābhāvadīpanato, odhiso
 pharaṇāya³⁵⁹ pi mettābhāvanāya³⁶⁰ labbhanato. Yāya
 kusalābhivuddhi-ākaṅkhāya³⁶¹ tesam upaṭṭhākānaṃ, tathā
 957, 30 tesam³⁶² gehapavisaṇaṃ,³⁶³ taṃ sandhāy' āha *pavisantā*
pi kalyāṇena cetasā anukampanti nāmāti.
 Sutassa pariyodapanaṃ³⁶⁴ nāma tassa yathā-atthaṃ³⁶⁵
 vibhāvetvā vicikicchācaṅkamavidhamanena³⁶⁶ visodhanan
 957, 33 ti āha *atthaṃ kathetvā kaṅkhaṃ vinodentīti*. Savanaṃ nāma
 dhammassa yāvad eva sammāpaṭipajjanāya asati tasmiṃ
 tassa niratthakabhāvato, tasmā sutassa pariyodapanaṃ³⁶⁷

³⁵⁵ ABGG^mM yathā³⁵⁶ ABGG^mM *once only*³⁵⁷ ABGG^mM *omit*³⁵⁸ B^mP dakkhiṇa-³⁵⁹ ABGG^mM pharaṇatāya³⁶⁰ ABGG^mM matto-³⁶¹ B^mP °ābhivaddhi-³⁶² B^mP nesam³⁶³ ABGG^mM sagge pavisaṇaṃ³⁶⁴ B^mP °dāpanaṃ³⁶⁵ B^mP yāthāvato atthaṃ³⁶⁶ B^mP vicikicchāgamavidha-
manena³⁶⁷ B^mP °dāpanaṃ

nāma sammāpaṭipajjāpanan ti āha *tathattāya vā paṭipajjā-* 957, 33
pentīti.

34. *Ala m attho* ³⁶⁸ ti ³⁶⁹ samatthasabhāvo, so ³⁷⁰ 957, 36
ca atthato samattho evāti *agāram ajjhāvasanasamattho* ti 957, 36
vuttaṃ.

Disānamassanaṭṭhāne ti yathāvuttadisānaṃ paccupaṭ- 957, 38
ṭṭhānasaññite ³⁷¹ namassanakāraṇe. Paṇḍito hutvā kusalo
cheko hutvā labhate yasan ti yojanā.

Sanhagūṇayogato *Sanho*, saṇhagūṇo ti pan' ettha 958, 1
sukhumanipuṇapaññā muduvācā ti dassento *sukhuma* ... 958, 1
pe ... *bhaṇanena* ³⁷² vā ³⁷² ti vuttaṃ.

Disānamassanaṭṭhānenāti ³⁷³ yena ñāṇena ³⁷⁴ yathāvuttā 958, 3
cha disā vuttanayena paṭipajjanto namassati nāma, taṃ
ñāṇaṃ disānamassanaṭṭhānaṃ, tena *Paṭibhānavā.* 958, 3
Tena hi taṃ-taṃ-kiccayuttappavattanavasena ³⁷⁵ paṭipaj-
janto idha paṭibhānavā ti vutto.

Nivāta vuttī ti paṇipātasīlo. 958, 4

Atthaddho ti nitthaddho. ³⁷⁶ *Thambharahito* ti 958, 5
cittassa uddhumātalakkhaṇena thambhitabhāvena virahito.

Uṭṭhānaviriyasampanno ti kāyikena viriyena samannā- 958, 6
gato.

Nirantarakaraṇavasena ti āradhassa kammassa satata- 958, 8
kāritāvasena.

Ṭhān' uppattiya paññāyāti tasmim tasmim atthakicce 958, 9
upaṭṭhite ṭhānaso taṅkhaṇe eva uppajjanakapaññāya.

Sanṅahakaro ti yathārahaṃ sattānaṃ saṅgaṇhanako. 958, 10

Mittakaro ti mittabhāvakaro, so pana attano ³⁷⁷ 958, 11
mittapariyesanako nāma hotīti vuttaṃ *mittagavesano* ti. 958, 11

Yathāvuttaṃ vadaṃ vacanaṃ jānātīti *Vadāññū* ³⁷⁸ 958, 12
ti āha *pubbakārinā vuttavacanaṃ jānātīti.* Idāni tam ev' 958, 12
atthaṃ saṅkhepena vuttaṃ vitthārasena dassetuṃ *Sahā-* 958, 12
yassāti ³⁷⁹ ādi vuttaṃ. Pubbe yathāpavattāya vācāya

³⁶⁸ B^mP atto

³⁶⁹ AG^m nāti

BGM tāti

³⁷⁰ AG^m omīti

BGM samatthasabhāvo

P yo

³⁷¹ ABGG^mM °saññitaṃ

³⁷² ABGG^mM gahaṇen' evā

³⁷³ So all MSS.

DA °ṭṭhāne

³⁷⁴ ABGG^mM kāraṇena

³⁷⁵ B^mP °yuttapattavasena

³⁷⁶ B^mP na thaddho

³⁷⁷ B^mP atthato

³⁷⁸ DA vādāññū

³⁷⁹ B^m sahāyakassāti

- jānanena ³⁸⁰ vadaññutaṃ dassetvā idāni ākārasallakkha-
 958, 16, 20 ñena appavattāya vācāya jānanena ³⁸⁰ pi vadaññutaṃ
 dassetuṃ *Api cāti ādi vuttaṃ. Yena yena vā pañāti*
 ādinā vadāniy' atthataṃ ³⁸¹ vadaññū-saddassa dasseti.
- 958, 22 *Netā* ti yathādhīpetam atthaṃ paccakkhato pāpetā.
 958, 22 Ten' āha taṃ taṃ atthaṃ dassento *paññāya netā* ti. Neti
 958, 23 taṃ taṃ atthan ti ānetvā sambandho. *Punappuna* ³⁸²
netīti anu anu ³⁸³ neti, taṃ taṃ atthan ti ānetvā yojanā.
- 958, 24 *Tasmiṃ tasmin* ti tasmiṃ tasmiṃ dān' ādihi saṅgahehi
 958, 24 saṅghetabbe *puggale*.
- 958, 25 *Āṇiyā* ti akkhasisagatāya āṇiyā. *Yāyato* ti gacchato.
 958, 30 *Puttakāraṇā* ti puttanimittam. Puttahetukaṃ hi puttana
 kattabbaṃ mānaṃ vā pūjaṃ vā.
- 958, 31 *Upayogavacane* ti upayog' atthe. ³⁸⁴ Vuccatīti vacanaṃ,
 958, 31 attho. Upayogavacane vā vattabbe. *Paccattan* ti paccatta-
 vacanaṃ.
- 958, 33 *Sammā pekkhantīti* samma-d-eva kātabbe pekkhanti.
 958, 34 *Pasaṃsanīyā* ti pasaṃsitabbā. Bhavanti ete saṅgahe-
 tabbe tattha ³⁸⁵ puggale yathārahaṃ pavattentā ti adhi-
 ppāyo.
- 958, 35 *Iti Bhagavā* ti ādi nigamanaṃ. *Yā* ³⁸⁶ *disā* ³⁸⁶ ti yā
 958, 37 mātāpitu-ādi-lakkhaṇā ³⁸⁷ puratthim' ādidisā. ³⁸⁸ *Namassā-*
ti namassu ³⁸⁹ namasseyyāsīti attho. *Yathā katham*
panāti ādikāya gahapatiputtassa pucchāya vasena
 958, 37 desanāya āradhattā *pucchāya thatvā* ti vuttaṃ.
- 959, 5 *Akathitaṃ n' atthi* gihīhi kātabbakamme appalāpapaṭi-
 pattiya ³⁹⁰ anavasesato kathitattā. ³⁹¹ Mātā-pitu-ādisu hi
 tehi ca paṭipajjitabbapaṭipattiya niravasesato kathanen'
 eva rāj' ādisu pi paṭipajjitabbavidhi atthato kathito eva
 959, 5 hotīti. Gihino vinīyanti, vinayaṃ upenti etenāti *Gihivi-*
 959, 6 *nayo. Yathānusiṭṭhan* ti yathā idha Satthārā anusitṭham

³⁸⁰ B^mP jānane³⁸¹ B^mP vacaniy'-³⁸² B^mP °ppunaṃ³⁸³ ABGG^mM *once only*³⁸⁴ ABGG^mM yog' atthe³⁸⁵ ABGG^mM *twice*³⁸⁶ ABGG^mM yāni sā³⁸⁷ ABGG^mM °pitunnaṃ ādi-³⁸⁸ ABGG^mM puratthimā disā³⁸⁹ B^mP *omit*³⁹⁰ AG^m appalāvapaṭi-

BG appaṭilāvapaṭi-

B^mP appamādapati-

M appalāvadaṭi-

*Reconstructed reading is given above.*a-palāpa-paṭipattiya = *practice**which is not futile.*³⁹¹ ABGG^mM kathikattā

gihicārittam, *tathā* tena pakārena tam avirādhelvā. Paṭi- 959, 6
 pajjamānassa vuddhi yeva pāṭikañkhā ti diṭṭhadhammika-
 samparāyika-param' atthehi abhivuddhi ³⁹² yeva icchitabbā
 avassabhāvinī ti.

Sigālakasuttavaṇṇanāya ³⁹³ Līn' atthappakāsanā.

³⁹² B^m vuddhi

³⁹³ B^mP Sīgālasutta-

XXXII

Ātānāṭiyasuttavaṇṇanā

- 960, 3 1. *Catuddisaṃ rakkhamaṃ t̥hapetvā* ti idamaṃ dvīsu t̥hānesu catusu disāsu t̥hapitaṃ rakkhamaṃ sandhāya vuttan ti tad ubhayaṃ dassetuṃ *asurasenāyāti* ādi vuttaṃ. Attano hi adhikāre attano rakkhāya ca appamajjanena tesamaṃ idamaṃ dvīsu t̥hānesu catusu disāsu ārakkhāthapanamaṃ.¹ Yaṃ² hi³ *asurasenāya paṭisedhan'* atthaṃ devapure catusu disāsu Sakkassa devānam indassa ārakkhāthapanamaṃ, taṃ attano adhikāre appamajjanamaṃ. Yaṃ pana nesamaṃ Bhagavato santikaṃ upasaṅkamaṃ catusu disāsu ārakkhāthapanamaṃ, taṃ attano rakkhāyaṃ⁴ appamajjanamaṃ. Tena vuttaṃ *asurasenāya nivāraṇ'* atthan ti ādi. Pāliyaṃ *Catuddisaṃ* ti bhumma' atthe upayogavacanan ti bhummasena tad atthaṃ dassento *catusu disāsūti* āha.⁵ *Ārakkhamaṃ t̥hapetvā* ti Vessavaṇ' ādayo cattāro mahārājāno attanā attanā rakkhitabbadisāsu ārakkhamaṃ t̥hapetvā guttiṃ samma-d-eva vidahitvā.
- 960, 6 *Balagumbaṃ t̥hapetvā* ti yakhasenādi-senābalasamūhamaṃ t̥hapetvā.
- 960, 7 *Ovaraṇamaṃ t̥hapetvā* ti paṭipakkhanisedhana-samatthaṃ āvaraṇamaṃ t̥hapetvā. Iti tīhi pi padehi yathākkamaṃ paccekamaṃ devanagaradvārassa anto, dvārasamīpe,⁶ dvārato bahi disārakkhāvasenāti⁷ tividhāya rakkhāya t̥hapitabhāvo vā dīpito. Ten' āha *Evamaṃ Sakkassa . . . pe . . . katvā* ti. *Satta Buddhhe ārabbhāti* ettha satt' eva Buddhhe ārabbhā parittabandhanakāraṇamaṃ⁸ Mahāpadānāṭikāyaṃ vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ. *Dhamma-āṇan*⁹ ti dhamma-mayaṃ āṇamaṃ, Satthu dhammacakkaṃ¹⁰ ti attho. Parisato bāhirabhāvo asambhogo ti evamaṃ ādi idaṃ c' idaṃ ca

¹ B^m ārakkhatthapanamaṃ *here and below.*

² BG yā

³ B^mP *add* taṃ

⁴ B^mP *kat'* ārakkhāya

⁵ AG^m ādim āha

⁶ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁷ B^mP *vasanoti*

⁸ ABGG^mM bandhena kāraṇamaṃ B^m paribandhana-

⁹ DA dhamme-

¹⁰ ABGG^mM dhamme-

vivajjanakaraṇaṃ¹¹ karissāmāti. *Sāvanan* ti catunnam pi 960, 12
 parisānaṃ tikkhattum¹² anusāvanaṃ. Yathā Sakko devā-
 nam indo asurasenāya nivāraṇ' atthaṃ catusu disāsu
 ārakkhaṃ ṭhapāpeti, evaṃ mahārājāno pi tādise kicca-
 visese attano ārakkhaṃ ṭhapenti. Ime¹³ pi hi tato sāsaṅka-
 sappatibhayā¹⁴ ti, tena vuttaṃ attano pīti ādi. 960, 12

Abhikkantā ti atikkantā, vigatā ti attho ti āha *khaye* 960, 17, 20
dissatīti. Ten' eva hi *nikkhanto paṭhamo yāmo* ti anantaraṃ 960, 18
 vuttaṃ. *Abhikkantataro* ti ativiya kantataro. Tādiso ca 960, 21
 sundaro bhaddako nāma hotīti āha *sundare dissatīti*. 960, 22

Ko ti deva-nāga-yakkha-gandhabb' ādisu ko katamo. *Me* 961, 1
 ti mama. *Pādānīti* pāde. *Iddhiyā* ti imāya evarūpāya dev' 961, 1
 iddhiyā. *Yasasā* ti iminā edisena parivārena paricchedena 961, 1
 ca. *Jalan* ti vijjotamāno. *Abhikkantenāti* ativiya kantena 961, 2
 kamaṇiyena abhirūpena. *Vannenāti* chavivaṇṇena¹⁵ sarī- 961, 2
 ravaṇṇanibhāya. *Sabbā obhāsayaṃ disā* dasa pi disā pabhā- 961, 2
 sento cando viya suriyo viya ca ek' obhāsaṃ ek' ālokaṃ
 karonto ti gāthāya attho.

Abhirūpe ti ulārarūpe sampannarūpe. *Abbhanumodane* 961, 3, 4
 ti sampahaṃsane. *Idha paṇāti a b h i k k a n t ā y a* 961, 4
r a t t i y ā ti etasmiṃ pade. *Tenāti* khayapariyā- 961, 5
 yattā.¹⁶

*Rūp' āyatan' ādisūti*¹⁷ ādi-saddena akkhar' ādinam¹⁸ 961, 9
 saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. *Suvaṇṇavaṇṇo* ti suvaṇṇacchavīti 961, 9
 ayam ettha attho ti āha *chaviyan*¹⁹ ti. Tathā hi vuttaṃ 961, 10

“Kaṇcanasannibhattaco” ti.^(a)

*Saṇṇūlhā*²⁰ ti sandabbhitā.²¹ *Vaṇṇā* ti guṇavaṇṇanā ti 961, 10, 11
 āha *thutiyan* ti, thomanāyan ti attho. *Kulavagge* ti Khattiy' 961, 12, 13
 ādikulakoṭṭhāse. Tattha: Accho vipprasanno ti ādinā
 vaṇṇitabb' atṭhena vaṇṇo, *chavi*. Vaṇṇan' atṭhena abhit- 961, 10
 thavan' atṭhena²² vaṇṇo, *thuti*. Aññamaññaṃ asaṇ- 961, 12

(a) D II 17; III 143; M II 136

¹¹ AG^m °kāraṇaṃ

¹² B^mP add parivārena

¹³ B^mP imesaṃ

¹⁴ B^mP sāsaṅkaṃ sappatibhayan

¹⁵ B^mP omit

¹⁶ ABGG^mM vaya-

¹⁷ BG omit

¹⁸ ABGG^mM sakkhar'-

¹⁹ So all MSS; DA chaviyā

²⁰ So all MSS; DA saṇṇūlhā

²¹ A sandambhitā

B^m saṅganthitā

P saṅgandhitā

²² B^mP omit

- karato vaṇṇetabbato²³ ṭhapetabbato vaṇṇo, Khattiy'
 961, 13 ādikulavaggo. Vaṇṇiyati, nāpīyati etenāti vaṇṇo, nāpakam
 961, 14 kāranaṃ. Vaṇṇanato thūla-rass' ādibhāvena²⁴ upatṭhānato
 961, 15 vaṇṇo, saṇṭhānaṃ. Mahantaṃ, khuddakaṃ, majjhimaṃ ti
 961, 16 vaṇṇetabbato pamānetabbato vaṇṇo, pamānaṃ. Vaṇṇiyati
 961, 17 cakkhunā nibbattiyatīti²⁵ vaṇṇo, rūp' āyatanaṃ ti evaṃ
 tasmiṃ tasmiṃ atthe vaṇṇa-saddassa pavatti veditabbā.
 961, 17, 18 So ti vaṇṇa-saddo. Chaviyā²⁶ daṭṭhabbo rūp' āyatane
 gayhamānassa²⁷ pi²⁸ chavimukhen' eva gahetabbato.
 Chavigatā pana vaṇṇadhātu eva suvaṇṇavaṇṇo²⁹ ti ettha
 vaṇṇagahaṇena gahitā ti apare.
 961, 22 *Kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ* ti ekadesam pi asesetvā niravasesato
 961, 32 va paripuṇṇaṃ ti ayam ettha attho ti āha anavases' atthaṃ³⁰
 attho ti. Kevalakappā ti kappa-saddo nipāto padapūraṇa-
 mattaṃ, kevalā³¹ icceva attho. Kevala-saddo bahulavācī
 961, 25 ti āha yebhuyyatā attho ti. Keci pana: Īsakaṃ³² asa-
 mattā³³ kevalā³⁴ kevalakappā ti vadanti. Evaṃ sati
 anavases' attho eva kevala-saddo³⁵ na³⁶ siyā, anatt' h'
 antarena pana kappa-saddena³⁷ padavaḍḍhanaṃ kataṃ
 kevalā³⁸ eva kevalakappā³⁹ ti. Tathā⁴⁰ vā kappani-
 961, 27 yattā⁴¹ paññāpetabbattā⁴² kevalakappā. *Abyāmissatā* vijā-
 961, 28 tiyena asaṅkarā⁴³ suddhatā. *Anatirekatā* ti tammattatā⁴⁴
 961, 29 visesābhāvo. *Kevalakappaṇ* ti kevalaṃ daḷhaṃ katvā ti
 attho. Kevalaṃ vuccati nibbānaṃ sabbasaṅkhatavivit-
 961, 30 tattā. Tam etassa adhigataṃ atthīti *kevalā*,⁴⁵ sacchikata-
 nirodho khīṇ' āsavo.

²³ B^mP vaṇṇi-²⁴ BG phalarass'-²⁵ B^mP vivariyatīti

M nibbāniyatīti

²⁶ B^mP chaviyaṃ²⁷ B^m gayhamān' assa²⁸ B^mP omīti²⁹ BGM suvaṇṇo³⁰ B^mP °sesatā³¹ B^mP kevalaṃ³² AG^m rasaṃ

BGM rāsaṃ

P idisakaṃ

³³ A asamatthāttā³⁴ B^mP omīti³⁵ B^mP °sadd' attho³⁶ B^mP omīti³⁷ BG add' kappā khīṇ' āsavā.

Kappa-saddo paṇāyaṃ sa-

upasaggo anupasaggo cāti adhi-

ppāyena okappaniyapade lab-

bhamānasaddena

³⁸ B^mP kevalaṃ³⁹ B^m °kappaṇ⁴⁰ B^mP atha⁴¹ B^mP °niyatā⁴² B^mP °tabbatā⁴³ ABGG^mM °karo⁴⁴ A tamattanā; BGM nāmattatāB^mP tam-paramatā (an obvious

arbitrary correction)

G namattanā (Above is given the

reconstructed reading; Cp Skt

tanmātra = merely that)

⁴⁵ So all MSS; DA kevala

Kappa-saddo panāyaṃ sa-upasaggo anupasaggo cāti adhippāyena okappaniyapade labbhamānaṃ okappa-sadda-mattam⁴⁶ nidasseti, aññathā kappa-saddassa atth' uddhāre okappaniyapadaṃ anidassanaṃ eva siyā. *Samanakappehīti* 961, 37
vinayakkamasiddhehi samaṇavohārehi. *Niccakappan* ti 962, 2
niccakālaṃ. *Paññattīti* nāmaṃ h' etaṃ tassa āyasmato 962, 3
yad idaṃ Kappo ti. *Kappitakesamassūti* kattariyā chedita- 962, 3
kesamassu. *Dvaṅgulakappo* ti majjhantikavelāya⁴⁷ vītik- 962, 4
kantāya⁴⁸ dvaṅgulatāvīkappo. *Leso* ti apadeso. Anavase- 962, 6
saṃ pharituṃ samatthassa obhāsassa kenaci kāraṇena ekadesapharaṇaṃ pi siyā, ayam pana sabbaso va phara-
tīti⁴⁹ dassetuṃ samant' attho kappa-saddo gahito ti āha
anavasesaṃ samantato ti. 962, 9

Yasmā devatānaṃ sarīr' ābhā⁵⁰ dvādasayojanamattam
thānaṃ, tato bhiyyo pi pharitvā tiṭṭhati, tathā vatth'
ābharan' ādīhi⁵¹ samuṭṭhitā pabhā, tasmā vuttaṃ *cando*⁵² 962, 12
viya suriyo viya ca ek' obhāsaṃ ekapajjotaṃ karitvā ti.
Kasmā ete mahārājāno Bhagavato santike nisīdimsu, nanu
yebhuyyena devatā Bhagavato santikaṃ upagatā ṭhatvā
va kathetabbaṃ kathetvā gacchantīti? Saccam etaṃ, idha
pana nisīdane kāraṇaṃ atthi, taṃ dassetuṃ *devatānaṃ* ti 962, 14
ādi vuttaṃ. Idaṃ parittaṃ nāma sattabuddhapaṭisaṃ-
yuttaṃ garu, tasmā na amhehi ṭhatvā kathetabban ti
cintetvā *parittagāravavasena nisīdimsu*. 962, 15

2. Kasmā pan' ettha Vessavaṇo eva kathesi, na itaresu
yo kocīti tattha kāraṇaṃ dassetuṃ *kiñcāpīti* ādi vuttaṃ. 962, 17
Vissāsiko abhiñhaṃ upasaṅkamanena. *Vyatto* ti visārado, 962, 18
tañ c' assa veyyattiyaṃ suṭṭhu sikkhitabhāvenāti āha
susikkhito ti. Manussesu viya hi devesu pi kecid⁵³ eva 962, 19
purimajātiparicayena susikkhitā⁵⁴ honti,⁵⁴ tatrāpi kocid
eva yathādhīppetam atthaṃ vuttaṃ samattho paripuṇṇa-
padabyañjanaṃ poriyā vācāya samannāgato.

Mahesakkhā ti imassa atthavacanāṃ ānubhāvasampannā 962, 21
ti; *mahesakkhā* ti vā mahāparivārā ti attho. 962, 21

⁴⁶ B^mP okappaniyasadda-

⁴⁷ B^mP majjhanhika-

⁴⁸ AG^mM °kkanta

BG °kkanto

⁴⁹ B^mP pharīti

⁵⁰ B^mP sarīrappabhā

⁵¹ ABGG^mM °ādi

⁵² B^m and DA candimā

⁵³ B^mP kocid

⁵⁴ B^mP susikkhito hoti

- 962, 23 Pāṇātipāte ādinavadassanen' eva tabbipariyayato ⁵⁵
tato ⁵⁶ veramaṇiyaṃ ānisaṃso pākaṭo hotīti *ādinavaṃ* ⁵⁷
dassetvā icceva vuttaṃ.
- 962, 25 *Tesu* ⁵⁸ *sen' āsanēsūti* yāni *araññe vanapana-*
thānīti ādinā vuttāni bhikkhūnaṃ vasanaṭṭhāna-
bhūtāni araṇṇ' āyatanāni, tesu bhikkhūhi sayitabbato
962, 26 āsitabbato ca sen' āsanasaññitesu. *Nibaddhavāsino* ti
rukkha-pabbatapaṭibaddhesu vimānesu niccavāsītāya ⁵⁹
nibaddhavāsino.
- 962, 27 *Baddhattā* ti gāthābhāvena ganthitattā sandabbhitattā. ⁶⁰
962, 29 *Uggaṇhātu bhante Bhagavā* ti attanā
vuccamānaṃ parittaṃ Bhagavantam uggaṇhāpetukāmo
962, 28 Vessavaṇo avocāti adhippāyena codako *kim pana Bhaga-*
vato apaccakkhadhammo ⁶¹ *nāma atthīti* codesi. Ācariyo:
962, 29 Sabbattha appaṭihataññācārassa Bhagavato na kiñci
apaccakkhan ti dassento: *N' atthīti* vatvā *Uggaṇ-*
hātu bhante Bhagavā ti vadato Vessavaṇassa
962, 30 adhippāyaṃ vivaranto *Okāsakaraṇ' atthan* ti ādim āha.
Yathā hi Pañcasikho gandhabbadevaputto devānaṃ Tāva-
tiṃsānaṃ, brahmuno ca Sanaṅkumārassa sammukhā
attanā ⁶² yathāsutaṃ dhammaṃ Bhagavato santikaṃ
upagantvā pavedesi, ⁶³ evaṃ ayam pi mahārājā itarehi
saddhiṃ Ātānāṭanagare gāthāvasena ganthitaṃ ⁶⁴ parittaṃ
962, 31 Bhagavato pavedetuṃ *okāsaṃ karento* ⁶⁵ *uggaṇhātu*
bhante Bhagavā ti *āha*, na ⁶⁶ tassa pariyā-
puṇane ⁶⁷ niyojento. Tasmā uggaṇhātūti yathā idaṃ
parittaṃ mayā paveditamattam ⁶⁸ eva ahutvā ⁶⁹ catunnaṃ
parisānaṃ cirakālahit' āvahaṃ ⁷⁰ hoti, ⁷⁰ evaṃ uddham
962, 31 rakkhāya ⁷¹ gaṇhātu, sampaṭicchātūti attho. *Satthu kathite*
ti Satthu ārocite, catunnaṃ parisānaṃ Satthu kathane vā
ti attho.

⁵⁵ B^mP tam-vipariyāyato⁵⁶ ABGG^mM omit⁵⁷ AG^m omit⁵⁸ BG panthesu⁵⁹ G^m nibaddhavāsītāya⁶⁰ B^mP sambandhitattā⁶¹ B^mP appaccakkha *here and below.*⁶² B^mP attano⁶³ B^mP °deti⁶⁴ B^mP gandhitam⁶⁵ BGM karonto⁶⁶ B^mP add nam⁶⁷ AG^m °pune; BG °puno nā
M °puṇo⁶⁸ P paveditattam⁶⁹ B^mP hutvāG^mM āhutvā⁷⁰ ABGG^mM °āvahabhāvo ti⁷¹ B^m ārakkhāya

Sukhavihārāyāti yakkh' ādihi ⁷² avihimsāya aviheṣāya 962, 34
laddhabbasukhavihārāya.

3. *Satta pi Buddhā cakkhumanto* pañcahi cakkhūhi cak- 962, 35
khumabhāve viṣeṣābhāvato. *Tasmā* ti yasmā cakkhuma- 962, 36
bhāvo viya sabbabhūtānukampit' ādayo sabbe va ⁷³ viṣeṣā
sattannam pi Buddhānaṃ sādharmaṇā, tasmā ⁷⁴; guṇane-
mittakān' eva ⁷⁵ yasmā Buddhānaṃ nāmāni nāma, na
liṅgik' āvatthika-yādicchikāni, tasmā Buddhānaṃ guṇa-
viṣeṣadīpanāni *Cakkhumantaṃ* ādinā vuttāni 962, 35
etāni ek' ekassa satta satta nāmāni honti. Tesam nāmānaṃ 962, 36
sādharmaṇabhāvaṃ atthavasena yojetvā dassetuṃ *sabbe pīti* 962, 38
ādi vuttaṃ. *Sabbabhūtānukampino* ti anañña- 962, 38
sādharmaṇāya ⁷⁶ mahākaruṇāya sabbasattānaṃ anukam-
pikā. ⁷⁷ *Nahātakilesattā* ⁷⁸ ti atth' aṅgikena ariyamagga- 962, 38
jalena ⁷⁹ sa-para-santānesu niravasesato dhotakilesama-
lattā. *Mārasena pparamaddino* ⁸⁰ ti sapaṇivāre 963, 1
pañca pi māre pamadditavanto. *Vusitavanto* ti magga- 963, 1
brahmacariyavāsaṃ dasavidhaṃ ariyavāsaṃ ⁸¹ ca vusita-
vanto. *Vusitavantatāya* ⁸² eva bāhitapāpatā vuttā hotīti
brahmanantaṃ padam anāmaṭṭhaṃ. *Vippamuttā* ⁸³ 963, 1
ti anaññasādhāraṇānaṃ pañcannam pi vimuttīnaṃ vasena
viṣeṣato ⁸⁴ pamuttā. ⁸⁴ *Āngato* ti sarīr' āngato ñāṇ' āngato 963, 2
ca — dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇa - asīti - anubyañjanehi
nikkhamanappabhā byāmapabbhā ketumālā uṇhisappabhā
ca sarīr' āngato nikkhamanakarasmīyo; yamakamahāpāṭi-
hāriy' ādisu uppajjanakappabhā ñāṇ' āngato nikkhamana-
rasmīyo. *Na etān' eva cakkhumā* ti ādinā vuttāni 963, 2
satta nāmāni, atha kho aññāni pi bahūni aparimitāni 963, 3
nāmāni. *Kathan ti āha asaṅkheyyāni nāmāni saguṇena* 963, 3
mahesino ti vuttan ti. Kena vuttaṃ? Dhammasenāpatinā.
Yadi evaṃ kasmā Vessavaṇo etān' eva gaṇhīti āha *attano* 963, 4
pākaṭanāmasenāti.

⁷² P yasam' ādihi

⁷³ B^mP pi

⁷⁴ ABGG^mM omit

⁷⁵ B^mP add vā

⁷⁶ B^mP °sādhāraṇa

⁷⁷ ABGG^mM °kampakāni

⁷⁸ B^mP nhāta-

⁷⁹ BG °jālena

⁸⁰ So all MSS.

DA °maddanā

D °senāpamaddino

⁸¹ ABGG^mM ariyāyaṇ

⁸² ABGG^mM vusitatāya

⁸³ BGM °yuttā

B^m and DA vimuttā

⁸⁴ B^mP niravasesato muttā

963, 6 *Khīn' āsavā janā ti adhippetā.*⁸⁵ Te hi kammakilesehi
963, 6 jātā pi⁸⁶ evaṃ na puna⁸⁷ jāyissantīti iminā atthena *janā*.
Yathāha⁸⁸:

“ Yo ca⁸⁹ kālaghaso⁹⁰ bhūto ” ti.^(b)

963, 7 *Desanāsīsamattan* ti nidassanamattan⁹¹ ti attho, avaya-
vena vā samudāyūpalakkhaṇaṃ etaṃ.

Sati⁹² ca⁹² piṣuṇāvācappahāṇe pharusavācā pahīnā eva
963, 7 hoti, pageva musāvādo ti *apiṣuṇā* icceva vuttaṃ.

963, 9 *Mahattā*⁹³ ti mahā attā sabhāvo guṇ' ānubhāvo⁹⁴
963, 9 etesan ti mahattā, ten' āha *mahantabhāvaṃ pattā* ti.
Mahantā ti vā mahā antā, parinibbānapariyosānā ti vuttaṃ
hoti. Mahantehi vā sil' ādihi samannāgatā. Ayaṃ tāva
atṭhakathāya āgatanayena attho. Itaresaṃ pana matena
Buddh' ādihi ariyehi mahaniyato⁹⁵ pūjaniyato mahaṃ
nāma nibbānaṃ, mahaṃ anto etesan ti mahantā, nibbāna-
niṭṭhā⁹⁶ ti attho.

963, 11 *Nissārādā*⁹⁷ ti sārājjarahitā, nibbhayā ti attho. Ten'
963, 11 āha *viṅgalomahaṃsā* ti.

963, 12 *Hītaṃ* ti hitacittaṃ, sattānaṃ hitesitaṃ⁹⁸ ti attho.

963, 16 *Yathābhūtaṃ Vipassisun* ti pañc' upādā-
nakkhandhesu⁹⁹ samuday' ādito yathāvato¹⁰⁰ vividhen'
963, 15 ākārena paṇṇāsu. *Ye vāpi*¹⁰¹ pubbe paccattabahuvaca-
963, 18 nena aniyam' attho¹⁰² vutto.¹⁰² *Tesaṃ pīti*¹⁰³ sampadā-
963, 18 nabahuvacanavasena niyametvā *nam' atthūti* ca padaṃ
ānetvā yojeti yaṃ-taṃ-saddānaṃ avyabhiṇṇasamban-
dhabhāvato.¹⁰⁴

963, 20 *Paṭhamagāthāyāti*¹⁰⁵ *Ye cāpi*¹⁰⁶ nibbutā loka

(b) J II 260

⁸⁵ So all MSS; DA °ppetō

⁸⁶ ABGG^mM omit

⁸⁷ ABGG^mM pana

⁸⁸ ABGG^mM yathā

⁸⁹ BG va

⁹⁰ A kāle so; BGG^mM kālaso

⁹¹ BG na dassanaṃ mattan

⁹² AG^m sace

⁹³ ABGG^mM mahatā

⁹⁴ B^mP omit

⁹⁵ ABGG^mM mahā-

⁹⁶ AG^m nibbattitṭhā
B^mP °ditṭhā

⁹⁷ So all MSS.

DA visārādā

⁹⁸ B^mP hitesī

⁹⁹ AG^mM °kkhandhe

BG °kkhandhena

¹⁰⁰ B^mMP yāthā-

¹⁰¹ B^mP cāpīti

¹⁰² B^mP aniyamato vutte

¹⁰³ B^m adds atthaṃ

P adds attho

¹⁰⁴ BG abyāhicaparitasambandhe-

¹⁰⁵ So all MSS; DA paṭhamāya-

¹⁰⁶ ABGG^mM vā pi

ti evaṃ vuttagāthāya. *Dutiyagāthāyāti* tad antaragāthāya. 963, 22
 Tattha *desanāmukhamattan* ti itaresam pi Buddhānaṃ 963, 22
 nāmagahaṇe patte imass' eva Bhagavato nāmagahaṇaṃ
 tathā desanāya mukhamattaṃ, tasmā te pi atthato gahitā
 evāti adhippāyo. Ten' āha *Ayam pi panāti* ¹⁰⁷ ādi. Tattha 963, 23
Ayan ti ayaṃ gāthā. Purimayojanāyaṃ tassāti visesitab- 963, 23
 batāya ¹⁰⁸ abhāvato *yan ti nīpātamattan* ti vuttaṃ, 963, 13
 idha pana ¹⁰⁹ *tassa* ¹⁰⁹ *nam' atthūti* evaṃ sambandhassa 963, 25-26
 icchitattā *yan ti nāmapadaṃ upayog' ekavacanan* ti
 dassento *yaṃ namassanti Gotaman* ti āha. 963, 25

4. *Yato uggacchati suriyo* ti ādi kasmā 963, 27
 āradhamaṃ. Ye ¹¹⁰ *yakkh' ādayo Satthu dhamm' ānaṃ*, ¹¹¹
 attano ca rāj' ānaṃ n' ādiyanti, tesam: Idañ c' idaṇ ca
 niggahaṃ karissāmāti sāvanaṃ kātukāmā tattha tattha ¹¹²
 dvisahassaparittadīpaparivāresu catusu mahādīpesu attano
 ānāya pavattānaṃ ¹¹³ attano puttānaṃ, aṭṭhavīsatiyā
 yakkhasenāpati-ādīnaṃ ca Satthari pasāda-gārava-bahu-
 mānaṃ ca pavedetvā niggahārahānaṃ santajjan' atthaṃ
 āradhamaṃ. Tattha *Yato uggacchatīti* ādisu
yato thānato udetīti vuccati; kuto pana thānato udetīti 963, 27
 vuccati? Pūbbavidehāvāsīnaṃ tāva majjhantikaṭṭhāne ¹¹⁴
 thito Jambudīpavāsīnaṃ udetīti vuccati, Uttarakurukā-
 naṃ ¹¹⁵ pana ogacchatīti iminā nayena sesesu ¹¹⁶ dīpesu pi
 suriyassa uggacchan' ogacchanapariyāyo veditabbo. Ayañ
 ca attho hetṭhā Aggaññasuttavaṇṇanāyaṃ pakāsito eva.

Aditīyā ¹¹⁷ *putto* ti lokasamudācāravasena vuttaṃ. Lo- 963, 28
 kiyā hi deve Aditīyā puttā, asure Ditiyā ¹¹⁸ puttā ti vadanti.
 Ādippanato pana *Ādicco*, ekappahāren' eva tīsu 963, 28
 dīpesu ālokavidamaṇaṇa ¹¹⁹ samujjālanato ti attho.
Maṇḍalī ti ettha ī-kāro bhus' attho ¹²⁰ ti āha
Mahantaṃ maṇḍalaṃ assāti maṇḍalī ti. Mahantaṃ hi 'ssa 963, 29
 vimānamaṇḍalaṃ paññāsayaṃ āyāmaṃ vitthārato.

¹⁰⁷ B^mP hīti

¹⁰⁸ ABGG^mM visese-

¹⁰⁹ ABGG^mM pan' assa

¹¹⁰ B^mP yaṃ ye

¹¹¹ B^mP dhamma-ānaṃ

¹¹² ABGG^mM *once only*

¹¹³ B^mP vattānaṃ

¹¹⁴ B^mP majjhanhika-

¹¹⁵ ABGG^mM Kurūṇaṃ

¹¹⁶ B^mP sesa

¹¹⁷ AG^m adiyā; BG ādīnīti

M ādīniyā

¹¹⁸ B^m atithiyā; P aditīyā

¹¹⁹ M ālokāvidiṃsa-

P °vidhaṃsa-

¹²⁰ ABGG^mM bhumma'-

- 963, 31 *S a m v a r i p i n i r u j j h a t i* ti iminā va divaso pi
 963, 31 jāyatīti¹²¹ ayam pi attho vutto ti veditabbo. *Ratti antara-*
*dhāyati*¹²² Sinerupacchāyālakkhaṇassa andhakārassa vigac-
 chanato.
- 963, 33 *Udakarado*¹²³ ti jalanidhi.¹²⁴
 963, 34 *Tasmiṃ thāne* ti idaṃ puratthimasamuddassa¹²⁵ upari-
 bhāgena suriyassa gamanaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. Tathā hi
 Jambudīpe thitānaṃ puratthimasamuddato suriyo uggac-
 chanto viya upaṭṭhāti. Ten' āha *Y a t o u g g a c c h a t i s u r i y o* ti.
- 963, 35 Samuddan' aṭṭhena attani patitassa samma-d-eva¹²⁶
 963, 36 sabbaso ca undan' aṭṭhena¹²⁷ kiledan' aṭṭhena *S a -*
m u d d o. Gilan' aṭṭhena¹²⁸ rahado. *Visaṭodako*¹²⁹ ti anekāni
 963, 36 yojanasatasahassāni¹³⁰ vitthiṇṇodako, saritā nadiyo udake
 etassāti vā *s a r i t o d a k o*.
- 964, 3 Sinerupabbatarājā cakkavāḷassa vemajjhe thito, tam
 padhānaṃ katvā vattabban ti adhippāyena *I t o t i S i n e -*
r u t o ti vatvā tathā pana disāvavattānaṃ anavaṭṭhitan
 964, 3 ti *tesaṃ nisinnatṭhānato vā* ti vuttaṃ. *Tesaṃ* ti catunnaṃ
 964, 3 mahārājānaṃ. *Nisinnatṭhānaṃ* Ātānāṇanagaraṃ. Tattha
 964, 3 hi nisinnā te imaṃ parittaṃ bandhiṃsu. *Tesaṃ nisinnatṭhānato* ti vā
 Satthu santike tesaṃ nisinnatṭhānato. Ubha-
 yathā pi suriyassa udayatṭhānaṃ¹³¹ puratthimā disā
 nāma hoti. Purimapakkhaṃ yev' ettha vaṇṇenti. Tena
 vuttaṃ *I t o s ā p u r i m ā d i s ā* ti. Suriyo pana
 candanakkhatt' ādayo ca Sineruṃ dakkhiṇato, cakkavāḷa-
 pabbatañ ca vāmato katvā parivattanti.¹³² Yattha ca
 nesaṃ uggamaṇaṃ paññāyati, sā¹³³ puratthimā disā.
 Yattha okkamaṇaṃ¹³⁴ paññāyati, sā pacchimā disā.

121 AG^m pajāyantīti

BGM pajāyatīti

122 B^mP add ti123 ABGG^mM udakadaho124 B^mP jaladhi

125 B pacchimasamudda

126 ABGG^mM sabba-d-eva127 ABGG^mM unān'-128 B^mP samuddo hi kiledan' aṭṭhoABGG^mM gilān'-Reconstructed reading given
above.129 B^mP saritodako130 B^mP omit sata131 B^mP 'tṭhānā132 B^mP 'vattenti133 ABGG^mM yā134 AG^m bbānāgamaṇaṃ(Ḍ) = bba and (Ḍ) = o are fre-
quently confused in MSS.)

BGM bbanagamaṇaṃ

Dakkhiṇapasse ¹³⁵ uttarā disā, vāmapasse ¹³⁵ dakkhiṇā disā ti catumahādīpavāsīnaṃ paccekkaṃ Sineru uttaradisāyaṃ ¹³⁶ eva, tasmā ¹³⁷ anavaṭṭhitā ¹³⁸ disāvavatthā ti āha Iti naṃ ācikkhati jano ti. Yaṃ disaṃ ti yaṃ puratthimaṃ disaṃ Ya s a s s i t i mahāparivāro. Koṭisatasahassaparimāṇā hi devatā abhinhaṃ taṃ parivārenti. Candanāgaru-ādisu ¹³⁹ osadhitiṇavanaspatisugandhānaṃ ¹⁴⁰ abbanato, ¹⁴¹ tehi dittaḥbhāvūpagamanato ¹⁴² G a n d h a b b ā ti laddhanāmānaṃ Cātummahārājikānaṃ ¹⁴³ devānaṃ adhipatibhāvato. Me s u t a n ti ettha me ti nipātamattaṃ. S u t a n ti vissutaṃ ti attho. Ayaṃ h' ettha yojanā — Tassa Dhataratṭhassa ¹⁴⁴ mahārājassa puttā pi bahavo. Kittakā? Asīti dasa ¹⁴⁵ eko ca. Ekanāmā. Kathaṃ? Indanāmā. Mahabbalā ti ca suttaṃ vissutaṃ etaṃ loka ti.

Ādicco Gotamagotto, Bhagavā pi Gotamagotto, Ādiccena samānagottatāya Ādicco bandhu etassāti Ādiccabandhu, Ādiccassa vā bandhūti Ādiccabandhu, taṃ *Ā d i c c a - b a n d h u n a m*. 964, 9

Anavajjenāti anavajjapaṭipakkhe ¹⁴⁶ brahmavihārena. ¹⁴⁷ 964, 12
Samekkhasi odhiso anodhiso ca pharaṇena olokesi āsayā- ¹⁴⁸ 964, 12
nusaya-cariyādhimutti ¹⁴⁸ ādi vibhāgāvabodhavasena.

Vatvā vandantīti ¹⁴⁹: Lokassa anukampako ti cintetvā ¹⁴⁹ 964, 15
vandanti.

S u t a m n' e t a n ti suttaṃ ¹⁵⁰ nanu ¹⁵¹ etan ti, ¹⁵¹ 964, 16
nanūti etasmiṃ atthe nu-saddo. Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana no-kāro 'yan ti adhippāyena *amhehīti* attho vutto. *E t a n* ¹⁵² 964, 16
ti etaṃ tathā kittetvā ¹⁵² amanussānaṃ devatānaṃ vandanāṃ.

Vadanti Dhataratṭhamahārājassa puttā.

964, 19

¹³⁵ ABGG^mM °phasso

¹³⁶ B^mP uttarā-

¹³⁷ AG^m add yeva

¹³⁸ A °tṭhitāṃ yaṃ

BG °tṭhitāya

G^mM °tṭhitā yaṃ

¹³⁹ B^mP candana-nāga-rukkh'

ādisu

For candanāgalu-?

¹⁴⁰ B^mP °vanappati-

¹⁴¹ ABGG^mM adhanato

¹⁴² AG^m dinna-

¹⁴³ B^mP °rājika

¹⁴⁴ B^mP °ratṭha

¹⁴⁵ B^mP omīti

¹⁴⁶ BGM avajjanapaṭi-

¹⁴⁷ AG^m brahmavissutahārena

¹⁴⁸ BG caritādhimutti

¹⁴⁹ ABG vadantīti

¹⁵⁰ ABGG^mM sutanusuttaṃ

¹⁵¹⁻¹⁵² B^mP omīti

¹⁵² B^mP parikittetvā

- 964, 20 5. *Yena petā pavuccantī* ti ettha vacanase-
sena¹⁵³ attho veditabbo, na yathārutavasen' evāti das-
964, 20 sento¹⁵⁴ *yena disābhāgena nīhariyantī* ti¹⁵⁵ *vuccantī* āha.
964, 25 *Dayhantu vā* ti pete sandhāya vadati. *Chijjantu*¹⁵⁶ *vā*
964, 26 hatthapād' ādike piṣunā piṭṭhimamsikā. *Haññantu vā*
pānātipātī-ādikā.¹⁵⁷ *Pavuccantī* ti¹⁵⁸ *vā*¹⁵⁸ samuc-
canti.¹⁵⁸ Alaṃ¹⁵⁹ tesan ti¹⁵⁹ samāniyantīti¹⁶⁰ attho.
Evaṃ hi vacanasesena vinā eva attho siddho hoti.
964, 30 *Rahass' aṅgan* ti bījaṃ¹⁶¹ sandhāya vadati.
964, 33; 963, 27 6. *Yasmim disābhāge suriyo atthaṅgacchatī* ti ettha *yato*
thānato udelī ti ettha vuttanayānusārena attho veditabbo.
7. *Yena disābhāgena Uttarakurū*¹⁶² rammā¹⁶³ avaṭ-
ṭhitā,¹⁶⁴ ito sā Uttarā disā ti yojanā.
964, 36 *Ma hānerū* ti mahanto¹⁶⁵ mahanīyo¹⁶⁶ ca Neru-
964, 36 saṅkhāto pabbato. Ten' āha *Sineru*¹⁶⁷ *pabbatarājā* ti.
964, 38 *Rajatamayaṃ* — tathā hi tassa pabhāya ajjhotthaṃ¹⁶⁸
tassaṃ disāyaṃ samuddodakaṃ khīraṃ viya paññāyati.
964, 38 *Mañimayan* ti indanīlamañimayaṃ. Tathā¹⁶⁹ hi dak-
khiṇadisāya samuddodakaṃ yebhuyyena nīlavaṇṇaṃ hutvā
paññāyati, tathā ākāsaṃ.
965, 4 *Manussā jāyanti. Kathaṃ jāyanti?* *Ama mā*
apariggahā ti yojanā.
965, 6 *Mamattavirahitā* ti¹⁷⁰: *Idaṃ mama idaṃ mamāti*
*mamaṅkāravirahitā*¹⁷¹ ti adhippāyo.
Yadi tesam: *Ayaṃ mayhaṃ bhariyā* ti pariggaho¹⁷² n'
atthi, *Ayaṃ me mātā ayaṃ bhaginī*ti evarūpā idha viya
mariyādā pi na siyā mātu-ādibhāvassa ajānanato ti coda-
965, 9, 10 naṃ sandhāy' āha *Mātaraṃ vā* ti ādi. *Chandarāgo na*
*upējati*¹⁷³ dhammatāsiddhassa silassa ānubhāvenāti¹⁷⁴

¹⁵³ BG vacanavasena
¹⁵⁴ ABGG^mM avasesanto
¹⁵⁵ AG^m and DA nīhariyantīti
¹⁵⁶ ABGG^mM chindantu
¹⁵⁷ B^mP °pātino ādikā
¹⁵⁸ ABGG^mM omit
¹⁵⁹⁻¹⁵⁹ ABGG^mM ante santi
¹⁶⁰ B^mP samācinīyantīti
¹⁶¹ ABGG^mM vijāṃ
¹⁶² B^mP °kuru
¹⁶³ B^mP rammo

¹⁶⁴ AG^m aviddhitā; BGM avaddhitā
B^mP avaṭṭhito
¹⁶⁵ ABGG^mM add yo
¹⁶⁶ AG^m mahāniyo
¹⁶⁷ B^m Mahāsineru
¹⁶⁸ B^m °tthatam
¹⁶⁹ BGM tā
¹⁷⁰ ABGG^mM hīti
¹⁷¹ ABGG^mM mamakāra-
¹⁷² ABGG^mM apariggaho
¹⁷³ B^mP add ti ettha
¹⁷⁴ B^mP °bhāvena

adhippāyo.¹⁷⁵ Putte diṭṭhamatte eva mātu thanato thañ-
ṇaṃ¹⁷⁶ paggharati, tena saññānena tesam mātari put-
tassa mātusaññā, mātu ca putte puttasaññā paccupaṭṭha-
tīti¹⁷⁷ keci.

Naṅgalā ti līṅgavipallāsena vuttan ti āha *nañ-* 965, 11
galāni pīti.

Akaṭṭhe ti akasite akatakasikamme.¹⁷⁸ 965, 13

Taṇḍulā va tassa phalaṇ ti sattānaṃ puññ' ānubhāvena¹⁷⁹ 965, 15
thus' ādi-abhāvena taṇḍulā eva tassa sāliṣṣa phalaṃ.

Tuṇḍikīraṇ ti pacanabhājanassa¹⁸⁰ nāmaṇ ti 965, 16
vuttaṃ ukkhalīyaṇ ti. *Ākiritvā* ti taṇḍulāni pakkipitvā. 965, 16
Niddhum' aṅgārenāti dhūm' aṅgāravirahitena¹⁸¹ kevalena 965, 16
aggina. Jotikapāsānato aggimhi uṭṭhahante kuto dhūm' 965, 17
aṅgārānaṃ sambhavo.

Bhojanaṇ ti odanaṃ idhādhippetan¹⁸² ti *bhojanam* 965, 20
evāti avadhāraṇaṃ katvā tena nivattetabbam dassento
añño sūpo vā byañjanaṃ vā na hotīti āha. Yadi evaṃ 965, 21
rasavisesayutto tesam āharo na hotīti? No¹⁸³ ti¹⁸³ das-
sento *Bhuñjantānaṃ . . . pe . . . raso hotīti* āha. *Macchari-* 965, 21, 23
*yaṃ*¹⁸⁴ *cittaṃ na hoti*¹⁸⁵ dhammatāsiddhassa sīlassa ānu-
bhāvena. Tathā hi te katthaci pi amamā apariggahā va
hutvā vasanti.

Api ca tattha Uttarakurukānaṃ puññ' ānubhāvasiddho¹⁸⁶
ayam pi viseso veditabbo. Tattha kira tesu tesu padesesu
ghanavicitapattasañchannasākhāpasākhā¹⁸⁷ kūṭāgārūpamā
manoramā rukkhā tesam manussānaṃ nivesanakiccaṃ¹⁸⁸
sādhenti, yattha sukhaṃ nivasanti, aññe pi tattha rukkhā
sujātā¹⁸⁹ sabbadā pi pupphit' aggā tiṭṭhanti, jal' āsayā
pi vikaṣita-kamala-kuvalaya-puṇḍarīka-sogandhik' ādi-pup-
phasañchannā sabbakālaṃ paramasugandhaṃ samantato

¹⁷⁵ B^mP omit

¹⁷⁶ ABGG^mM thaññā

¹⁷⁷ B^mP °paṭṭhitā ti

¹⁷⁸ A akatakatikamme

B akatakaṃ hi kamme

GM akatakaṃsikamme

G^m akatasikasikameva

¹⁷⁹ AG^m add tā; BGM add tu tā

B^mP °ānubhāvahetukā

¹⁸⁰ ABGG^mM pana bhājanassa

¹⁸¹ B^mP °aṅgārarahitena

¹⁸² B^mP evādhippe-

¹⁸³ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁸⁴ BB^mGP °riya

¹⁸⁵ B^mP hotīti

¹⁸⁶ AG^m raññ'-

BM raṃ puññ'-

¹⁸⁷ AG^m ghanamivicitapatta-

B^mP ghanacita-

¹⁸⁸ ABGG^mM divasena-

¹⁸⁹ AG^mM su only

BG omit

pavāyantā¹⁹⁰ tiṭṭhanti. Sarīram pi tesam atidighatādidosa-
sarahitaṃ ārohapariṇāhasampannaṃ jarāya anabhibhū-
tattā¹⁹¹ valita-palit' ādidosa-sarahitaṃ¹⁹² yāvatāyukaṃ aparik-
khīṇajavabala-parakkamasobham eva hutvā tiṭṭhati. Anuṭ-
ṭhānaphalūpajivitāya¹⁹³ na ca nesaṃ kasivaṇijj' ādivasena,
āhārapariyēṭṭhivasena dukkhaṃ atthi, tato eva na dāsa-
dāsikammakar' ādipariggaho atthi, na ca tattha sīt' uṇha-
damsa-makasa-vāt' ātapa-siriṃsapa-pavāl' ādiparissayo¹⁹⁴
atthi. Yathā nām' ettha gimhānaṃ paccime māse paccū-
savelāyaṃ samasīt' uṇha-utu¹⁹⁵ hoti,¹⁹⁵ evam evaṃ sabba-
kālaṃ tattha¹⁹⁶ samasīt' uṇho¹⁹⁷ va utu hoti, na ca tesam
koci¹⁹⁸ upaghāto vihesā vā uppajjati.¹⁹⁹ Akatṭhapākimaṃ
eva sāliṃ akaṇaṃ athusaṃ suddhaṃ sugandhaṃ taṇḍula-
phalaṃ paribhuñjantānaṃ nesaṃ kuṭṭhaṃ, gaṇḍo, soso,²⁰⁰
apamāro, jaro ti evam ādiko na koci rogo uppajjati. Na
ca te khujjā vā vāmanā vā kāṇā vā kuṇī vā khañjā vā
pakkhahatā vā vikal' aṅgā vā vikal' indriyā vā honti.
Itthiyo pi tattha nātidiḡhā nātirassā nātikisā nātithūlā
nātikālā nāccodātā sobh' aggappattarūpā honti. Tathā hi diḡh'
aṅgulī tambanakhī²⁰¹ alambatthanā²⁰² tanumajjhā puṇṇa-
candamukhī visāl' akkhī mudugattā sahitoru²⁰³ odātadantā
gambhīranābhī tanujaṅghā diḡhanilavellitakesī puthulasus-
soṇī²⁰⁴ nātīlomā nālomā subbhukā²⁰⁵ utusukhasamphassā
saṇḥā sakhilasambhāsā nāṇābharaṇavibhīsītā vicaranti.
Sabbadā pi²⁰⁶ soḷasavass' uddesikā viya honti. Purisā ca
pañcavīsativass' uddesikā viya,²⁰⁷ na puttadāresu²⁰⁷ raj-
janti. Ayaṃ tattha dhammatā.

Sattāhikam eva ca tattha²⁰⁸ itthipurisā kāmaratīyā
viharanti, tato vītarāgā yathāsakaṃ²⁰⁹ gacchanti. Na
tattha idha viya gabbh' okkantimūlakam, gabbhapari-

¹⁹⁰ ABGG^mM °yantam

¹⁹¹ ABGG^mM °tattāya

¹⁹² ABGG^mM °palitadosa-

¹⁹³ BG °phalujjavitāya

¹⁹⁴ B^mP °sarīsapa-

¹⁹⁵ ABGG^mM °uṇho ti

¹⁹⁶ B^mP *omit*

¹⁹⁷ ABGG^mM *omit* sama

¹⁹⁸ ABGG^mM keci

¹⁹⁹ ABGG^mM °jjanti

²⁰⁰ B^mP kilāso soso kāso sāso

²⁰¹ ABGG^mM °nakha

²⁰² AG^m ambatthanā

B^mP lamba-

²⁰³ B^mP saṃhitūru

²⁰⁴ B^mP °susoṇī

²⁰⁵ B^mP subhagā; Cp J iv 18

²⁰⁶ B^mP hi

²⁰⁷⁻²⁰⁷ ABGG^mM puttā tāsū

²⁰⁸ ABGG^mM n' atthi

²⁰⁹ AG^m yathā yathaṃ

BGM yathā yathā

haraṇamūlakam vijāyanamūlakam vā dukkham hoti. Ratta-kañcukato kañcanapaṭimā viya dārakā mātukucchito amak-khitā eva semh' ādinā sukhen' eva nikkhamanti; ayam tattha dhammatā.

Mātā pana puttaṃ vā dhītaraṃ vā vijāyitvā tesam vicaraṇapadese ṭhapetvā anapekkhā yathārucciṃ²¹⁰ gacchanti. Tesam tattha sayitānaṃ ye²¹¹ passanti purisā itthiyo vā, te²¹² attano aṅguliyo upanāmenti, tesam kammabalena tato khīraṃ pavattati, tena te dārakā yāpenti. Evaṃ pana vaḍḍhantā katipayadivaseh' eva laddhabalā hutvā dārikā itthiyo upagacchanti, dārakā purise. Kapparukkato eva ca tesam tattha²¹³ vatth' ābharaṇāni nipphajjanti. Nānāviraḅḅavaṇṇavicittāni²¹⁴ sukhumāni mudusukhasamphassāni vatthāni tattha tattha kapparukkhesu olambantāni tiṭṭhanti. Nānāvidha-raṃsi-jāla-samujjala-vividhavaṇṇa²¹⁵-ratanavinaddhāni²¹⁶ aneka-vidha-mālākamma-latākamma-bhittikamma-vicittāni sisū-pagagīvūpaga-hatthūpaga-kaṭūpaga-padūpagāni²¹⁷ sova-ṇṇamayāni ābharaṇāni ca kapparukkato olambanti. Tathā viṇā-mudiṅga-pañava-sammatāla-saṅkha-vaṃsa-vetāla-parivādinī²¹⁸-jhallikī²¹⁹-pabhutikā turiyabhaṇḍā pi tato²²⁰ olambanti. Tattha ca bahuphalarukkha kumbhamattāni phalāni phalanti madhurarasāni, yāni paribhuñjitvā te sattāham pi khuppipāsāhi na bādhīyanti.²²¹ Najjo pi tattha suvisuddhajalā supatitṭhatitthā²²² ramaṇīyā akaddamā vālukatalā nātisītā²²³ na ca uṇhā²²⁴ surabhigandhihi jalajapupphahi sañchannā sabbakālaṃ²²⁵ surabhiṃ vāyantiyo sandanti.²²⁶ Na²²⁷ tattha²²⁸ kaṇṭaka-tiṇa²²⁹-kaccha²³⁰ gaccha-latā honti, akaṇṭakā pupphaphalasampannā²³¹ eva honti. Candana-nāga-rukkhā²³² sayam eva rasaṃ pag-

²¹⁰ B^mP °ruci

²¹¹ ABGG^mM yeva

²¹² AG^mM to; BG no

²¹³ B^m twice

²¹⁴ B^mP add hi

²¹⁵ ABGG^mM °vaṇṇe

²¹⁶ AG^m °vivinaddhāni

BGM repeat ratana

²¹⁷ ABGG^mM omit kaṭūpaga

²¹⁸ ABGG^mM °vār' ādinī

B^mP °vāni; Cp Abhp 138

²¹⁹ B^mP vallakī; BG kallitā

²²⁰ B^mP twice

²²¹ ABGG^mM vādhīyanti

²²² AG^mM supatitṭhā

B^mP supatitṭhā

²²³⁻²²⁴ B^mP nācc' uṇhā

²²⁴⁻²²⁵ ABGG^mM surabhi vāyanti
sondanti

²²⁵ ABGG^mM omit

²²⁶⁻²²⁷ ABGG^mM kaṇṭakitā

²²⁷ B^mP kacchala

²²⁸ BGM latā for phala

²²⁹ B candanāgarunāga-

gharanti. Nahāyitukāmā ca nadititthe ekajjhaṃ vatth' ābharaṇāni ṭhapetvā nadiṃ otaritvā nahātvā ²³⁰ uttiṇṇ' uttiṇṇā ²³¹ upariṭṭhimaṃ ²³² vatth' ābharaṇaṃ gaṇhanti, na tesam evaṃ hoti: Idaṃ mama idaṃ parassāti, tato eva na tesam koci viggaho vivādo vā. Sattāhikā eva ca tesam kāmaratikilā hoti, tato vītarāgā viya vicaranti. Yattha ca rukke sayitukāmā honti, tatth' eva ²³³ sayanaṃ upalabhanti. ²³³ Mate ca satte ²³⁴ na rodanti, na socanti, tañ ca maṇḍayitvā nikkhipanti. Tāvad eva ca ²³⁵ tathā-rūpā sakunā upagantvā mataṃ dīp' antaraṃ nenti. Tasmā susānaṃ vā asuciṭṭhānaṃ vā tattha n' atthi. Na ca tato matā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā pettivisayaṃ ²³⁶ vā uppajjanti. Dhammatāsiddhassa sīlassa ānubhāvena deva-loke nibbattantīti vadanti. Vassasahasam eva nesaṃ sabbakālaṃ āyuppaṃaṇaṃ. Sabbam etaṃ tesam pañca-sīlaṃ ²³⁷ viya ²³⁸ dhammatāsiddham evāti veditabbam. ²³⁹

965, 26 *Ekaḥkuraṃ katvā* ti anekasapham ²⁴⁰ pi ekasapham ²⁴¹ viya katvā, assaṃ viya katvā ti attho. ²⁴² *Tatthāti* tasmim Uttarakurudīpe. ²⁴²

965, 30 *Gāvin* ti vatvā puna paṣuṇaṃ ti vuttattā gāvito itaro sabbo catuppado idha paṣūti āha *ṭhapetvā gāvin* ti.

965, 34 *Tassāti* gabbin' itthiyā. *Piṭṭhi onamituṃ sahatīti* kucchiyā garubhāratāya tesam ārūhakāle piṭṭhi onamati, tena ²⁴³ nisajjaṃ sahati pallaṅke nisinnā viya honti.

965, 37 *Sammādiṭṭhike* ti kamma pathasammādiṭṭhiyā ²⁴⁴ sammādiṭṭhike. *Etthāti* Jambudīpe. Ettha hi janapadavohāro, 966, 1 na Uttarakurumhi. Tathā hi *paccantamilakkhavāsike* ²⁴⁵ ti 965, 38 vuttaṃ.

966, 7 *Tassa rañño* ti Vessavaṇamahārājassa. Iti so attānaṃ eva paraṃ viya katvā vadati. Es' eva nayo parato pi.

²³⁰ B^mP nhātvā

²³¹ AG^m uttiṇṇā

BGM uttiṇṇā uttiṇṇā

²³² ABGG^mM °ṭṭhamaṃ

²³³⁻²³³ ABGG^mM sayam upalab-

bhati

²³⁴ B^mP add disvā

²³⁵ B^mP add nesaṃ

²³⁶ ABGG^mM pitti-

²³⁷ BG °sīlataṃ

²³⁸ AG^mM niya; BG niyata

²³⁹ ABGG^mM omi

²⁴⁰ AG^m anekasatam

B anekesam

G anekasam

M anekasatham

²⁴¹ A ekaṃ satam

BG ekaṃ sapam

G^mM ekaṃ satham

²⁴²⁻²⁴² B^m inserts this sentence at f.n. 239

²⁴³ B^mP tesam

²⁴⁴ AG^mM °pathā-; BG °patham

²⁴⁵ B^mP paccantimamilakka-

- 967, 22 *S a b h ā* ti yakkhānaṃ upaṭṭhānasabhā.
 967, 26 *Tasmiṃ thāne* ti tassā pokkharaniyā tīre yakkhānaṃ
 967, 27 vasantavane.²⁶³ *Sadā phalitā* ti niccakālaṃ sañjātaphalā.
 967, 27 *Niccaṇṇapupphitā* ti niccaṃ sañjātapupphā.
 967, 29 *N ā n ā d i j a g a ṇ ' ā y u t ā* ti nānāvidhehi dija-
 gaṇehi yuttā. Tehi pana saṇṇasaṅghehi ito c' ito sam-
 patantehi paribbhamantehi yasmā sā pokkharani ākulā
 viya hoti, tasmā vuttaṃ *vividhapakkhisaṅghasamākulā* ti.
 967, 29 *Koṇcasakuṇehīti* ²⁶⁴ sārasa-sakuntehi.
 967, 30 *Evaṃ viravantānan* ²⁶⁵ ti iminā tathā vassitavasena
 967, 32 *jīvaṃ jīvakaṃ* ti ayaṃ tesam samaññā ti dasseti.
 967, 34 *U ṭ ṭ h a v a - c i t t a k ā* ²⁶⁶ ti etthāpi es' eva nayo. Ten'
 967, 34 āha *evaṃ vassamānā* ti.
 968, 3 *P o k k h a r a s ā t a k ā* ti pokkharasaṅghānatāya Pok-
 kharasātakā ti evaṃ laddhanāmā.
 968, 10 *Sabbakālaṃ sobhatīti* sabba-utusu sobhati, na tassā ²⁶⁷
 hemant' ādivasena sobhāviraḥo ²⁶⁸ atthi. Evaṃ bhūtā
 ca niccaṃ pupphitajalajapupphitāya ²⁶⁹ phalabhārabharita-
 rukkhaparivāritatāya ²⁷⁰ aṭṭh' aṅgasamannāgatasalilatāya
 ca *nirantaraṃ sobhati*.
 968, 13 8. *Parikammaṃ* ti pubbūpacāraṃ.
 968, 15 *Parisodhetvā* ti ek' akkharassāpi avirādhanavasena ācari-
 968, 16 yasantike sabbaso ²⁷¹ sodhetvā. *Sutthu uggahitā* ti pari-
 968, 16 maṇḍalapadabyañjanāya poriyā vācāya savissatṭhāya ²⁷²
 anelagalāya atthassa viññāpaniyā samma-d-eva uggahitā.
 968, 16 Tathā hi *atthañ* ²⁷³ ca ²⁷³ *byañjanañ* ²⁷⁴ ca ²⁷⁴ *parisodhetvā*
 ti vuttaṃ. Atthaṃ jānato eva hi byañjanaṃ parisujjhati,
 n' eva ²⁷⁵ ajānato.
 968, 18 *Padabyañjanan* ti padañ c' eva byañjanañ ca *ahāpetvā*.
 968, 19 Evaṃ hi paripuṇṇā nāma hoti.²⁷⁶ *Visaṃvādetvā* ti aññathā
 968, 20 katvā. *Tejavantaṃ na hoti* virajjhanato c' eva visiliṭṭhabhā-

²⁶³ B^mP vasanavane
²⁶⁴ ABGG^mM kuñca-
²⁶⁵ ABGG^mM vicarantānan
²⁶⁶ AG^mM utthavattakā
 BG utthavassakā
 DA utthava-
²⁶⁷ ABGG^mM satassā
²⁶⁸ ABGG^mM bhāviraḥo
 B^mP °virato

²⁶⁹ B^m °jalajathalajapupphatāya
 P °jalajathalajapupphi-
²⁷⁰ AG^m phalabhāri-
 M phalabhārā-
²⁷¹ BG sabba; B^mP sabbam
²⁷² B^mP vissatṭhāya
²⁷³ DA attha only
²⁷⁴ ABGG^mM omit
²⁷⁵ B^mP no
²⁷⁶ BG honti; B^mP hotiti

vato ²⁷⁷ ca. *Sabbaso* ti anavasesato ādimajjhapariyosānato. 968, 21
Tejavantaṃ hoti sabhāvaniruttiṃ avirādhetaṃ suppvatti- 968, 21
 bhāvena ²⁷⁸ sāvanato. ²⁷⁹ Evaṃ payogavipattiṃ pahāya
 payogasampattiyaṃ sati parittassa atthasādhakataṃ das-
 setvā idāni ajjhāsaya vipattiṃ pahāya ajjhāsayasampattiyaṃ
 atthasādhakataṃ dassetuṃ ²⁸⁰ *lābhahetūti* ²⁸¹ ādi vuttaṃ. 968, 22
 Idaṃ hi parittabhaṇanaṃ ²⁸² sattānaṃ anattapaṭibāha-
 nahetūti ²⁸³ tassa nānakaruṇāpubbakatā *nissaraṇapakkho*. 968, 23
Mettaṃ purecārikaṃ katvā mettāmanasikārena sattesu hita- 968, 23
 pharaṇaṃ purakkhatvā. ²⁸⁴

Vatthum vā ti ādi pubbe catuparisamajjhe katāya 968, 26
 sāvanāya ²⁸⁵ Bhagavato pavedanaṃ. *Gharavatthun* ti va- 968, 26
 sanagehaṃ.

Nibaddhavāsan ti paragehe pi nevāsikabhāvena ²⁸⁶ vāsaṃ 968, 27
 na labheyya, yaṃ pana mahārājānaṃ yakkhāsenāpatīnaṃ
 ca ajānantānaṃ yeva kadāci vasitvā gamanaṃ, taṃ
 appamāṇaṃ ti adhippāyo.

Sa mitiṇ ti yakkh' ādisamāgamaṃ. 968, 28

Kāmaṃ pāliyaṃ Na me so ti āgataṃ, itarēsaṃ pi
 pana mahārājānaṃ attanā ek' ajjhāsaya tāya tesam ²⁸⁷ pi
 ajjhāsayaṃ hadaye ṭhapetvā Vessavaṇo tathā avoca.

Kaṇṇaṃ anu anu vahituṃ ayutto ²⁸⁸ anavayho, ²⁸⁹ sabba-
 kālaṃ kaṇṇaṃ laddhuṃ ayutto ti attho, taṃ *Ana-* 968, 29
vayhaṃ. ²⁹⁰ Ten' āha na āvāhayuttan ti. 968, 29

Na vivayhan ti *Avivayhaṃ*, kaṇṇaṃ gahetuṃ 968, 30
 ayuttan ti attho. Ten' āha na vivāhayuttan ti. 968, 30

Āhito ahaṃ-māno ²⁹¹ etthāti attā, ²⁹² attabhāvo. So ²⁹³

²⁷⁷ ABGM vimmiṭṭha-
 G^m vimmiṭṭhaka-
 B^mP vimhay' atthabhāvato
 (Reconstructed reading is given
 above. Skt viśiṣṭa = loosened,
 incoherent.)

²⁷⁸ AG^m āyupatti-
 BG yuppavatti-

²⁷⁹ B^mP sādhanato

²⁸⁰ BG dassetvā

²⁸¹ ABGG^mM labhatetūti

²⁸² ABGG^mM parittagahaṇaṃ

²⁸³ AG^m anattapaṭibāhaṃ
 hetūti
 BG °patibhāgaṃ hotūti
 M °bāhaṃ hotūti

²⁸⁴ P purekkhitvā

²⁸⁵ AG^m savanāya

B^mP sādhanāya

²⁸⁶ ABGG^mM °bhāve

²⁸⁷ BG ekam

²⁸⁸ ABGG^mM anuyutto

²⁸⁹ B^m anā-

²⁹⁰ B^mP anā-

²⁹¹ AG^m āhamāno

BGM ahamāno

²⁹² AG^m attantattā

BGM atthattā

²⁹³ B^mP omī

- 968, 32 attā²⁹⁴ visayabhūto²⁹⁵ etāsaṃ atthiti attā, paribhāsā, tāhi. Pariyattaṃ²⁹⁶ katvā vacanena *paripunnāhi*.
 968, 34 Yathā yakkhā akkositabbā, evaṃ²⁹⁷ pavattā akkosā *yakkha-akkosā* nāma, tehi. Te pana kalār' akkhi kalāra-dantā kālavaṇṇā ti evaṃ ādayo.
 969, 2 9. *Viruddhā* ti virujjhanakā parehi virodhino.
 969, 3 *Rabhasā* ti sārambhakā ti adhippāyo. Ten' āha
 969, 3 *kāraṇ' uttariyā* ti. *Rabhasā* ti vā sāhasikā.
 Sāmino manaso assa vā ti manussā²⁹⁸ kiṅkarā.²⁹⁹ Ye³⁰⁰
 969, 8 hi³⁰⁰: Kiṃ karomi bhante ti sāmikassa vase vattanti, te evaṃ vuccanti. Tena vuttaṃ *yakkhasenāpatinam ye manussā*,³⁰¹ *tesan* ti.
 969, 10 Āṇāya avarodhitūpacārā³⁰² *Avarddhā*, te pana
 969, 10 āṇāvato paccatthikā³⁰³ nāma hontīti *paccāmittā verino* ti vuttaṃ.
 969, 11 *Ujjhāpetabbān* ti heṭṭhā katvā cintāpetabbam, tam pana ujjhāpanam³⁰⁴ tesam nīcakiriyāya jānāpanam³⁰⁵
 969, 12 hotīti āha *jānāpetabbā* ti.
 969, 14 *Parittassa parikammam kathetabbān* ti Ātānāṭiyaparit-tassa parikammam pubbūpacāraṭṭhāniyam Mettasutt' ādi kathetabbam. Evaṃ hi tam laddh' āsevanam hutvā teja-vantam hoti. Ten' āha *Paṭhamam eva hīti* ādi. *Piṭṭham vā mamsam vā* ti vā-saddo aniyam' attho, tena maccha-ghata-pūp' ādiṃ³⁰⁶ saṅgaṇhāti. *Otāram labhanti* attanā piyāyitabba-āhārasena piyāyitabbaṭṭhānavasena ca.
 969, 20 *Paritta ... pe ... nisīditabbān* ti iminā va parittakāra-kassa bhikkhuno sarīrasuddhi³⁰⁷ pi icchitabbā ti dasseti.
 969, 20-22 *Parittakāraḷko ... pe ... samparivāritenāti* idam paritta-karaṇe bāhiram³⁰⁸ rakkhāsamvidhānam. *Mettacittam*³⁰⁹
 969, 25- *... pe ... katabbān* ti idam abbhantaram rakkhā, ubha-
 969, -27

²⁹⁴ BGP attho²⁹⁵ AG^m viya bhūto
BG visayaṃ bhūto²⁹⁶ P^oyattim²⁹⁷ AG^m etesaṃ²⁹⁸ AG^m omitB^mP manassā²⁹⁹ AG^m karā only

BG omit

³⁰⁰ BG omit³⁰¹ B^m manassā; DA amanussā³⁰² BG avarodhi tathāpacārā³⁰³ BGP paccattikā³⁰⁴ AG^m upajjhā-³⁰⁵ AGG^mM^o panaB^o pane³⁰⁶ AG^m majacchanagagghatapūp'-

BG macchāgataghata-

³⁰⁷ B^mP parisuddhi³⁰⁸ B^mP bāhira³⁰⁹ P mettā-

yato rakkhāsaṃvidhānaṃ. Evaṃ hi amanussā paritta-
karaṇassa ³¹⁰ antarāyaṃ kātuṃ na visahanti. *Maṅgala-* 969, 30
gāthā vattabbā pubbūpacāraṇasena. ³¹¹ *Sabbasannipāto* ³¹² ti 969, 30
tasmiṃ vihāre, tasmiṃ vā gāmakhetṭe sabbesaṃ bhikkhū-
naṃ sannipāto. *Ghosetabbo*: Cetiy' aṅgane sabbehi sanni- 969, 30
patitabban ti. *Anāgantū nāma na labbhati* ³¹³ amanusso 969, 33
Buddh' āṇābhayena rāj' āṇābhayena ca. Gahitakāpadesena
amanusso va pucchito hotīti āha *amanussagahitako*: *Tvaṃ* 969, 34
ko nāmāti pucchitabbo ti. *Mālāgandh' ādisu* ³¹⁴ pūjan' 969, 36
atthaṃ viniyuñjīyamānesu. ³¹⁵ *Paṭṭīti* tuyhaṃ pattidānaṃ. 969, 36
Piṇḍapāte paṭṭīti piṇḍapāte diyyamāne pattidānaṃ. *Deva-* 969, 37; 970, 2
tāna ti yakkhasenāpatīnaṃ.

Parittaṃ bhaṇitabban ti etthāpi *mettacittaṃ purecārikaṃ* 970, 8; 969, 25
katvā ti ca, *Maṅgalagāthā* ³¹⁶ *vattabbā* ti ca, *Vihārassa* 969, 30, 31
upavane ti ca evaṃ ādi ca sabbhaṃ gihīnaṃ parittakaraṇe
vuttaṃ parikkammaṃ kātabbam eva.

Sarīre adhimuccatīti sarīraṃ anupavisitvā viya āvisanto 970, 12
yathā ³¹⁷ gahitakassa vase ³¹⁸ na ³¹⁸ vattati, ³¹⁹ attano eva
vase ³²⁰ vattati, evaṃ adhimuccati adhiṭṭhahitvā tiṭṭhati.
Ten' āha *Āvisatīti tass' eva* ³²¹ *vevacanan* ³²¹ ti. ³²¹ 970, 14
Laggatīti tatth' eva laggo allīno hoti. Ten' āha *na* ³²² 970, 14
apetīti.

Rogaṃ vaḍḍhento ti dhātūnaṃ samabhāvena vattitūṃ 970, 16
appadānavasena ³²³ uppannaṃ rogaṃ vaḍḍhento. Dhātū-
naṃ visamabhāv' āpattiyā ca ³²⁴ āhārassa ca aruccanena
gahitakassa sarīre lohitāṃ sūssati, maṃsaṃ milāyati, taṃ
pan' assa yakkho dhātukkabhānimittatāya karonto viya
hotīti vuttaṃ *appamaṃsalohitaṃ* ³²⁵ *karonto* ti. 970, 18

10. *Tesaṃ nāmānīti* Ind' ādināmaḥbhāvena ³²⁶ vohari- 970, 23
tabbato.

³¹⁰ ABGG^mM °kāraṇassa

³¹¹ AG^m pavaravasena

BGM paccūpacāra-

³¹² AG^m °santito

BGM °sannipatito

³¹³ AG^mM labbhanti

DA labhati

³¹⁴ DA gandhamālādisu

³¹⁵ ABGG^mM °mānāsu

³¹⁶ B^mP maṅgalakathā

³¹⁷ AG^m va

³¹⁸ ABGG^mM vāsena

B^m vasena na

³¹⁹ AG^m vatanti; B^m pavattati

³²⁰ B^mP vasena

³²¹ ABGG^mM omit

³²² ABGG^mM omit

³²³ BG appadhāna-

³²⁴ ABGG^mM ti

³²⁵ So all MSS.

DA °lohitakam

³²⁶ ABGG^mM Indādisānāma-

970. 32

Tato ti tato ārocanato paraṃ. *Te* ti yakkhasenāpatayo.

970. 34

Okāso na bhavissatīti bhikkhu-bhikkhuniyo upāsaka-upāsikāyo viheṭṭhetuṃ avasaro na bhavissati samma-d-eva ārakkhāya vihitattā ti.

Āṭānāṭiyasuttavaṇṇanāya Lin' atthappakāsanā.

XXXIII

Saṅgūṭisuttavaṇṇanā

1. 1. *Dasasahassacakkavāle* ti buddhakkhettabhūte dasa- 971, 4
sahassaparimāṇe cakkavāle. Tattha hi imasmiṃ cakkavāle
devamanussā yeva ¹ katādhikārā, itaresu devā visesa-
bhāgino. Tena vuttaṃ *dasasahassacakkavāle nāṇajālaṃ* 971, 4
paṭtharivā ti. Nāṇajālapaṭtharaṇaṃ ti ca tesam tesam
sattānaṃ āsay' ādi-vibhāvanavasena nāṇassa pavattanaṃ
eva. Ten' āha *lokaṃ volokayamāno* ti, sattalokaṃ byava- 971, 5
lokayamāno āsayānusayacaritādhimutti-ādike ² visesato
ogāhetvā ³ passanto ti attho. *Maṅgalaṃ bhaṇāpessanti* ⁴: 971, 8
Tam tesam āyatim visesādhigamassa bīj' ādhānaṃ ⁵ hutvā
dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissatīti. ⁶ *Tiṃhi piṭakehi* 971, 11
sammasitvā ti tipitakato ekaka-duk' ādinā saṅghetabbassa
saṅghaṇhanavasena sammasitvā vīmaṃsitvā. Nātuṃ ⁷
icchitā atthā pañhā, te pana imasmiṃ sutte ekak' ādi-
vasena āgatā sahasaṃ cuddasa ⁸ cāti ⁸ āha *cuddasapañhā-* 971, 11
dhikena pañhasahassena paṭimaṇḍetvā ti. Evam idha sam-
piṇḍetvā ⁹ dassite pañhe parato suttapariyosāne *ekaka-* 1052, 12
vasena dve pañhā kathitā ti ādinā vibhāgena parigaṇetvā
sayam eva dassessati.¹⁰

2. Uccādhīṭṭhānatāya taṃ santhāgāraṃ bhūmito ubbha-
taṃ ¹¹ viyāti *U b b h a ṭ a k a n* ¹² ti nāmaṃ labhi. ¹³ Ten' 971, 17
āha *uccattā vā evaṃ vuttan* ti.

Santhāgārasālā ti ekā mahāsālā. Uyyogakaraṇ' ādisu ¹⁴ 971, 18
hi rājāno tattha ṭhatvā ¹⁵: Ettakā purato gacchantu,
ettakā pacchā ti ādinā tattha nisīditvā santhaṃ ¹⁶ karonti

¹ ABGG^mM ye
² ABGG^mM °muttike ādike
³ BG obhāsetvā
⁴ ABGG^mM bharānapessanti
⁵ BG hi jādhanam
B^mP vijjāṭṭhānaṃ
⁶ B^m bhavissāti
⁷ ABGG^mM kātuṃ (*probable
graphic corruption*)
⁸ BG omit
⁹ AGG^mM add ti; B adds pi

¹⁰ BGP dasseti
¹¹ BG ubbhitam
¹² B^mP ubbhatakan
¹³ B^mP labhati
¹⁴ AG^m uyyogatikālā
B uyyogaṇikāl' ādīhi su
GM uyyogatikāl' ādīhi su
¹⁵ ABGG^mM ṭhapetvā
¹⁶ AG^mM satthaṃ
B^mP sandhaṃ
(santha < Skt samsthā)

- 971, 18 mariyādaṃ bandhanti, tasmā taṃ thānaṃ *Santhā-gāraṇ*¹⁷ ti vuccati. Uyyogaṭṭhānato¹⁸ āgantvā yāva gehe¹⁹ gomayaparibhaṇḍ' ādivasena paṭijagganaṃ karonti tāva ekaṃ dve divase te²⁰ rājāno tattha santhambhantīti pi²¹ santhāgāraṃ. Tesam rājūnaṃ saha atthānusāsana-agāraṇ ti pi santhāgāraṃ. * Gaṇarājāno hi²² te,²² tasmā uppannaṃ kiccaṃ ekassa vasena na sijjhati, sabbesaṃ chando laddhuṃ vaṭṭati, tasmā sabbe tattha²³ sannipatitvā anusāsanti, tena vuttaṃ saha atthānusāsana-agāraṇ ti pi santhāgāraṇ * ti. Yasmā vā te tattha sannipatitvā: Imasmiṃ kāle kasituṃ vaṭṭati, imasmiṃ kāle vapitun ti ādinā ghar' āvāsakiccaṃ sammantayanti,²⁴ tasmā chiddā-vachiddaṃ ghar' āvāsaṃ tattha santharantīti²⁵ pi santhāgāraṃ, sā eva sālā ti santhāgārasālā.
- 971, 20 *Devatā* ti gharadevatā. Nivāsavasena²⁶ anajjhāvut-
- 971, 21 thattā *kenaci vā manussabhūtenā* ti vuttaṃ. Kammakaraṇavasena pana manussā tattha nisajj' ādini kappesum eva.
- Samavāyena²⁷ Satthu idh' āgamaṇaṃ amhākaṃ puñña-vasen' eva, aho mayaṃ puññavanto ti haṭṭhatuṭṭhā evaṃ samacintesun²⁸ ti dassento *Amhehīti* ādim āha.
- 971, 24 3. *Aṭṭhakā*²⁹ ti cittakammakaraṇ' atthaṃ baddhā mañ-
- 972, 1 cakā. *Muttamattā* ti tāvad eva santhāgāre navakammassa
- 972, 1 niṭṭhāpitabhāvaṃ āha, tena *acirakāritan* ti ādinā vuttam ev' atthaṃ vibhāveti. Araññe³⁰ ārāmo āramitab-
- 972, 2 baṭṭhānaṃ etesan ti *araññ' ārāmā*.³¹
- Santharaṇaṃ santhari, sabbo sakalo santhari etthāti
- 972, 7 *Sabbasanthari*, bhāvanapūmsakaniddeso cāyaṃ.
- 972, 7 Ten' āha *yathā sabbam santhataṃ hoti, evan* ti.
- 972, 19 4. *Samantapāsādikō* ti samantato sabbabhāgena pasād'

¹⁷ ABGG^mM °gārikan

¹⁸ AG^m °ganthānato
B uyyosanṭhānato
M °tthānato; B^mP add ca

¹⁹ B^mP gehaṃ

²⁰ AG^mM tejā; BG dve

²¹ ABGG^mM paṭi

* ... * B^mP omit

²² AG^m hito hite

BG ti te

²³ AG^mM sattha
BG santha

²⁴ BG sammantiyanti

B^mP sandharanti

²⁵ B^m sandharantīti

P sandhārantīti

²⁶ AG^m nivāsavāsavasena

²⁷ B^mP sayam eva pana

²⁸ BG samācin-

B^mP sammā cin-

²⁹ B^m aṭṭakā

³⁰ B^mP araṇṇaṃ

³¹ AG^m araṇṇ' ārāmā
DA araṇṇārāmā

- 973, 29 ādinā nayena santhāgāraguṇānumodanūpasamhitā⁴⁵ santhāgāarakarāṇa-puññ' ānisaṃsabhāvinī. *Pakiṇṇakakathā*⁴⁶ ti⁴⁶ saṅgīti-anārūḷhā⁴⁷ sunantānaṃ ajjhāsayaṇugūṇatāya⁴⁸ vividha-vipula-hetūpamā-pakatā⁴⁹ nānāyavicittā vitthā-rakathā. Ten' āha *Tadā hīti* ādi. *Ākāsagaṅgaṃ olārento viya* nirupakkilesatāya suvisuddhena vipulodāratāya apari-meyyena ca atthena suṇantānaṃ⁵⁰ kāyacittaparilāhavū-pasamanato. *Paṭhav' ojaṃ*⁵¹ *ākāḍḍhanto*⁵¹ *viya* aññesaṃ sudukkaratāya mahāsāratāya ca⁵² atthassa. *Mahājambum matthake gahetvā cāleno viya* cālanapaccupaṭṭhānavasena⁵³ sumahatiṃ⁵⁴ desanaṃ⁵⁴ pubbenāparaṃ anusandhānato.⁵⁵
- 973, 29, 30 *Yojaniya*⁵⁶ . . . *pe* . . . *pāyamāno viya* desanaṃ catusacca-yante pakkhipitvā atthaveda-dhammavedass' eva⁵⁷ vedāpanena⁵⁸ sāta-madhura-dhammāmata-rasūpasampharaṇato. *Madhugaṇḍan* ti madhupaṭaḷaṃ.⁵⁹
- 973, 31 5. *Tu ṇ h ī b h ū t a ṇ tu ṇ h ī b h ū t a n* ti byāpan' icchāyaṃ⁶⁰ idam āmeṇḍitavacanan⁶¹ ti dassetuṃ *yaṃ yaṃ disan* ti ādi vuttaṃ.
- 974, 1 *Anu viloketvā* ti ettha anu-saddo parīti iminā samān' attho, vilokanañ c' ettha Satthu cakkhudvayena
- 974, 1 icchitabban ti *maṃsacakkhunā* . . . *pe* . . . *tato tato viloketvā* ti saṅkhepato vatvā tam atthaṃ vitthārato dassetuṃ
- 974, 2 *Maṃsacakkhunā hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. Hatthena kucchitaṃ
- 974, 4 ⁶² *katam hatthakukkuccaṃ*,⁶² kukatam eva kukkuccan ti
- 974, 4, 7 katvā. Evaṃ *pādakukkuccaṃ* daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Niccalā nīsī-*
- 974, 8 *dimso* attano suvinītabhāvena Buddhagāraṇa ca. *Ālokaṃ pana vaḍḍhayitvā* ti ādi kadāci Bhagavā evaṃ pi karotīti adhippāyena vuttaṃ. Na hi Satthu sāvakānaṃ viya evaṃ payogasampādaniyam etaṃ nāṇaṃ. Tirohita-vidūravat-tani⁶³ pi rūpagate maṃsacakkhuno pavattiyā icchitattā

⁴⁵ B^mP °guṇūpasamhitā⁴⁶ ABGG^mM omit⁴⁷ ABGG^mM rūḷhā only⁴⁸ B^m °yānurūpatāya⁴⁹ B^mP °hetūpamāsamālaṅkatā⁵⁰ AG^m suttantānaṃ⁵¹ ABGG^mM putṭhav' ojaṃ kaḍ-dhento⁵² B^m vā; P omits⁵³ B^mP °paccayaṭṭhāna-⁵⁴ B^mP omit⁵⁵ BGM °saṇṭhānato⁵⁶ ABGG^mM °nikam; P °niyam⁵⁷ AG^mM °vedana-dhammave-dayam

BG °vedanā-dhammavedayaṃ

⁵⁸ B^mP labhāpanena⁵⁹ BGM madhuraṭaḷā⁶⁰ ABGG^mM byāpaticchā-⁶¹ B^mP āmeḍita-⁶²⁻⁶³ AG^m tantukatam

BGM katakukatam

⁶³ AG^mM °vattim ti

BG °vattim

vīmaṃsitabbaṃ. *Arahattūpagaṃ* arahattapadaṭṭhānaṃ. 974, 11
Cakkhulalesu nimittam ṭhapetvā ti bhāvanānuyogasampattiya 974, 14
 sabbesaṃ tesam bhikkhūnaṃ cakkhusu ⁶⁴ labbhamānaṃ
 pasād' indriya-vigatathīnamiddhatākārasaṅkhātāṃ ⁶⁵ nimit-
 taṃ attano hadaye ṭhapetvā sallakkhetvā.

Kasmā āgilāyati koṭisatasahassahatthināgānaṃ ⁶⁶ balaṃ 974, 16
 dhārentassāti codakassa adhippāyo. Ācariyena ⁶⁷: Esa
 saṅkhārānaṃ sabhāvo, yad idaṃ aniccatā. Ye pana aniccā
 te ek' anten' eva udayabbayapaṭipīlittāya ⁶⁸ dukkhā,
 evaṃ ⁶⁹ dukkhasabhāvesu tesu Satthu kāye ⁷⁰ dukkh'
 uppattiya ⁷⁰ ayaṃ paccayo ti dassetuṃ *Bhagavato hīti* ādi 974, 16
 vuttaṃ. *Piṭṭhivāto uppajji* so ca kho pubbe katakamma- 974, 19
 paccayā. Svāyaṃ attho Param' atthadīpaniyaṃ Udān'
 atthakathāyaṃ āgatanāyena' eva veditabbo.

6. *Heṭṭhā vuttaṃ* ⁷¹ eva ⁷¹ Pāsādikasuttavaṇṇanāya. 974, 26

7. *Svākkhātāṃ dhammaṃ desetukāmo* ti svākkhātāṃ 974, 27
 katvā dhammaṃ kathetukāmo, Satthārā vā svākkhātāṃ
 dhammaṃ sayam bhikkhūnaṃ kathetukāmo. Satthārā
 desitadhammaṃ eva hi tato tato gahetvā sāvakā sabrah-
 macārīnaṃ kathenti.

Samaggehi bhāsitaṃ ⁷² ti aññamaññaṃ samaggehi 974, 30
 hutvā bhāsitaṃ sajjhāyitaṃ c' eva vaṇṇetaṃ
 cāti attho. Yathā pana samaggehi saṅgāyanaṃ ⁷³ hoti,
 tam dassetuṃ *Ekavacanehīti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Ekavacanehīti* 974, 30
 virodhābhāvena samānavacanehi. Ten' āha *aviruddha-* 974, 31
vacanehīti ādi.

Sāmaggirasam dassetukāmo ti yasmiṃ dhamme saṅgā- 974, 33
 yante ⁷⁴ sāmaggirasānubhavanaṃ icchitaṃ desanākusala-
 tāya, tattha ekaka-duka-tik' ādivasena bahudhā sāmag-
 girasaṃ dassetukāmo.

Sabbe sattā ti anavasesā sattā, te pana bhavabhedato ⁷⁵ 974, 35

⁶⁴ B^mP cakkhulalesu

⁶⁵ AG^mM pasād'-
 BG sapad' indriya-
 B^mP sant' indriya-

⁶⁶ ABGG^mM omīti sata

⁶⁷ B^mP ācariyo

⁶⁸ AG^m °patipīlittāya

B^mP udayavaya-

⁶⁹ B^mP eva

⁷⁰ ABGG^mM kāya dukkhappattiya

⁷¹ ABGG^mM vuttanāyena' eva

⁷² So all MSS.

DA gāyitaṃ

⁷³ ABGG^m gāṇaṃ

M gāṇaṃ

⁷⁴ B^m °gāyane

P °gāyane

⁷⁵ ABGG^mM bhav' aṅge bhedato

974. 35 saṅkhepen' eva bhinditvā ⁷⁶ dassento *kāmabhav' ādisūti* ādim āha.

Byadhikaraṇānam ⁷⁷ pi bāhir' atthasamāso hoti yathā
974. 37 "Urasilomo" ti āha *āhārato ṭhiti etesan ti āhāraṭṭhitikā* ⁷⁸
ti. ⁷⁸ Tiṭṭhati etenāti vā ⁷⁹ ṭhiti, āhāro ṭhiti etesan ti
974. 37 *āhāraṭṭhitikā* ti evaṃ vā ettha samāsaviggaho daṭṭhabbo.
974. 37 *Āhāraṭṭhitikā* ti paccayaṭṭhitikā paccay' āyattavuttikā ⁸⁰
ti attho. Paccay' attho h' ettha āhāra-saddo

"Ayam āhāro anuppannassa vā kāmaccchandassa uppā-
dāyā" ti ^(b)

ādisu viya. Evaṃ hi Sabbe sattā ti iminā asañ-
ñasattā pi pariggahitā honti. Sā panāyaṃ āhāraṭṭhitikatā
nippariyāyato saṅkhāradhammo, na sattadhammo. Ten'
ev' āhu aṭṭhakathācariyā :

"Sabbe ⁸¹ sattā ⁸¹ āhāraṭṭhitikā ti āgataṭṭhāne saṅkhā-
raloko veditabbo" ti. ^(c)

Yadi evaṃ Sabbe sattā ti idaṃ kathan ti? Puggalā-
dhiṭṭhān' ādesanā ti nāyaṃ doso. Yathāha Bhagavā :

"Ekadhamme bhikkhave bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno
sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā
pari-y-antadassāvī sammattam abhisamecca diṭṭh'
eva dhamme dukkhass' antakaro hoti. Katamasmiṃ
ekadhamme? Sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā" ti. ^(d)

Eko dhammo ti Sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā ti
svāyaṃ ⁸² puggalādhiṭṭhānāya kathāya ⁸³ sabbesaṃ saṅ-
khārānaṃ paccay' āyattavuttitāya ⁸⁴ āhārapariyāyo ⁸⁵
sāmaññ' atthe ⁸⁶ paccayadhammo vutto, ayaṃ āhāro
975. 1 nāma eko dhammo. *Yathāvato* ⁸⁷ *ñatvā* ⁸⁸ ti yathāsabhāvato

(b) S V 64

(c) Vsm 205; UdA 207

(d) A V 50, 55

⁷⁶ AGG^m hinitvā
BM hinitvā; P twice
⁷⁷ AG^m byādhikaraṇam
BG byadhikāraṇatam
M vyādhī-
⁷⁸ ABGG^mM omit
⁷⁹ B^mP omit
⁸⁰ M paccayāsatta-

⁸¹ ABGG^mM omit
⁸² B^mP yvāyaṃ
⁸³ ABGG^mM omit
⁸⁴ ABGG^mM °tāyaṃ
⁸⁵ B^mP °yāyena
⁸⁶ B^mP sāmaññato
⁸⁷ B^mP yāthā-
⁸⁸ ABGG^mM netvā

abhisambujjhivā. *S a m m a - d - a k k h ā t o* ti ten' eva 975, 1
 abhisambuddh' ākārena samma-d-eva desito. Codako vut-
 tam pi atthaṃ yathāvato appaṭipajjamāno neyy' atthaṃ
 suttaṃ⁸⁹ nīti' atthato dahanto *S a b b e s a t t ā* ti vaca-
 namatte ṭhatvā *N a n u c ā t i* ādinā codeti. Ācariyo aviparī- 975, 2
 taṃ tattha yathāhippetam atthaṃ pavedento *n a v i r u j -* 975, 4
j h a t i t i vatvā *T e s a ṃ h i j h ā n a ṃ ā h ā r o h o t i t i* āha. *J h ā n a n* 975, 4
 ti ekavokārabhav' āvahaṃ⁹⁰ saññāya nirujjhanavasena⁹¹
 pavattaṃ rūpāvacare⁹² catutthajjhānaṃ. Pāliyam pana
 "anāhārā" ti^(e) vacanaṃ asaññabhavē⁹³ catunnaṃ āhā-
 rānaṃ abhāvaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ, na paccay' āhārassa⁹⁴
 abhāvato. *E v a ṃ s a n t e p ā t i* idaṃ sāsane yesu dhammesu 975, 4
 visesato āhāra-saddo nirūḷho,⁹⁵ *ā h ā r a ṭ ṭ h i t i k ā* ti
 ettha yadi te eva gayhanti abyāpitadoso⁹⁶ āpanno. Atha
 sabbo⁹⁷ pi paccayadhammo āhāro ti adhippeto, imāya
 āhārapāliyā virodho āpanno ti dassetuṃ āraddhaṃ. *N a* 975, 4
v i r u j j h a t i t i yenādhippāyena vuttaṃ taṃ vivaranto⁹⁸ *E t a s -* 975, 9
*m i ṃ*⁹⁹ *h i s u t t e* ti ādim āha. Kabaliṅkār' āhār' ādinam¹⁰⁰
 ojaṭṭhamakarūp' āharaṇ' ādi nippariyāyena āhārabhāvo.
 Yathā hi¹⁰¹ kabaliṅkār' āhāro ojaṭṭhamakarūp' āhara-
 ṇena¹⁰² rūpakāyaṃ upatthambhetti, evaṃ phass' ādayo
 vedanādi-āharaṇena¹⁰³ nāmakāyaṃ upatthambhenti, tasmā
 sati pi janakabhāve¹⁰⁴ upatthambhakabhāvo¹⁰⁴ ojaḍisu
 sātisayo labbhamāno mukhyo āhāraṭṭho ti te eva nippari-
 yāyena āhāralakkhaṇā dhammā vuttā. *I d h ā t i* imasmiṃ 975, 10
 Saṅgītisutte. *P a r i y ā y e n a p a c c a y o ā h ā r o t i v u t t o* sabbo 975, 10
 paccayadhammo attano phalam āharatīti imaṃ pariyāyaṃ
 labhatīti. Ten' āha *S a b b a d h a m m ā n a m k i t i* ādi. Tattha 975, 11
S a b b a d h a m m ā n a n ti sabbesaṃ saṅkhatadhammānaṃ. Idāni 975, 11

(e) Vbh 419; Mohavicchedanī 227

⁸⁹ B^mP suttapadaṃ

⁹⁰ AG^m °vokāro sabhāvahaṃ

BGM °vokāko bhav'-

⁹¹ B^mP virajjanavasena

⁹² B^mP °cara

⁹³ ABGG^mM °bhāvena

⁹⁴ AG^m paccayābhāva

BGM paccayābhāvassa

⁹⁵ AG^m nirūḷho; BGM nirutṭho

⁹⁶ ABGG^mM °pitā-

⁹⁷ ABGG^mM saddo

⁹⁸ ABGG^mM vicaranto

⁹⁹ ABGG^mM ekasmiṃ

¹⁰⁰ ABGG^mM °ādi nāma

B^mP kabaliṅkāra throughout

¹⁰¹⁻¹⁰² AG^m °kāra ojaṃarūp'-

¹⁰² AG^m vedanā ti āhāreṇa

BGM °āhāreṇa

¹⁰³ ABGG^mM °bhāvo

¹⁰⁴ ABGG^mM omit

- 975, 13 yathāvuttam atthaṃ suttena samatthetum *Ten' ev' āhāti*
 975, 18, 20 ādi vuttam. *Ayan* ti paccay' āhāro. *Nippariyāy' āhāro* ¹⁰⁵
pi gahito va hoti yāvatā so pi paccayabhāven' eva janako ¹⁰⁶
 upatthambhako ca hutvā taṃ taṃ phalaṃ āharatīti vat-
 975, 20 tabbataṃ labhatīti. *Tatthāti* pariyāy' āhāro nippariyāy'
 āhāro ti dvisu āhāresu. Asaññabhāve yadi pi nippariyāy'
 975, 21 āhāro na labbhati, *paccay' āhāro labbhati* pariyāy' āhāra-
 lakkhaṇo. Idāni tam ev' atthaṃ vitthārato ¹⁰⁷ dassetum
 975, 21 *Anuppanne* ¹⁰⁸ *Buddhe* ti ādi vuttam. Uppanne Buddhe
 titthakaramatanissitānaṃ jhānabhāvanāya asijjhanato
 975, 21 *Anuppanne Buddhe* ti vuttam. Sāsanikā tādisaṃ jhānaṃ
 975, 22 na nibbattentīti *titt'h' āyatane pabbajitā* ti vuttam. Titt'hiyā
 hi uppattivisesa vimuttisaññino saññāvirāgāvirāgesu ādi-
 nav' ānisaṃsadassino ¹⁰⁹ ca ¹¹⁰ hutvā asaññasamāpatthim
 nibbattetvā akkhaṇabhūmiyaṃ uppajjanti, na sāsanikā.
 975, 22 *Vāyokasiṇe parikammaṃ katvā* ti vāyokasiṇe paṭham'
 ādini tiṇi jhānāni nibbattetvā tatiyajjhāne ciṇṇavasī hutvā
 tato vuṭṭhāya catutthajjhānādhigamāya parikammaṃ
 975, 23 katvā. *Ten' ev' āha* ¹¹¹ *catutthajjhānaṃ nibbattetvā* ti.
 Kasmā pan' ettha vāyokasiṇe yeva parikammaṃ vuttam?
 Yad ettha vattabbaṃ taṃ Brahmajālaṭṭikāyaṃ vicāritam ¹¹²
 975, 24 eva. *Dhī* ti jigucchan' atthe nipāto, tasmā *dhī cittaṃ* ti
 975, 24 cittaṃ jigucchāmīti ¹¹³ attho. ¹¹³ *Dhī va' etaṃ cittaṃ* ti
 975, 24 etaṃ mama cittaṃ jigucchitaṃ vata hotu. *Vatāti* sam-
 975, 24 bhāvane, tena jigucchaṃ sambhāvento vadati. *Nāmāti*
 ca sambhāvane eva, tena cittassa abhāvaṃ sambhāveti.
 975, 24 Cittassa bhāvābhāvesu ādinav' ānisaṃse dassetum *cittaṃ*
 975, 26 *hīti* ādi vuttam. *Khantiṃ ruciṃ uppādetvā* ti: Cittassa
 abhāvo eva sādhu suṭṭhūti imaṃ diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiṃ
 tattha ca abhiruciṃ uppādetvā. Tathā bhāvitassa jhā-
 nassa t'hitibhāgiyabhāvappattiyā ¹¹⁴ aparihīnājjhānassa ¹¹⁵
 975, 28 titth' āyatane pabbajitass' eva ca ¹¹⁶ tathā jhānabhā-
 vanā ¹¹⁶ hotīti āha *manussaloke* ti. *Paṇihito ahoṣīti* mara-

¹⁰⁵ ABGG^mM vipariy'-

¹⁰⁶ AG^m janate

G jānato

M janato

¹⁰⁷ B^mP vitthārena

¹⁰⁸ B^mP add hi

DA adds pi

¹⁰⁹ ABGG^mM °ānisaṃsaṃ-

¹¹⁰ B^mP vā

¹¹¹ B^mP ten' āha

¹¹² B^mP vitthāritam

¹¹³ ABGG^mM omīti ti attho

¹¹⁴ ABGG^mM °bhāgiyaṃ-

¹¹⁵ ABGG^mM °ojjhānā

¹¹⁶⁻¹¹⁶ BG catutthajjhāna-

B^mP omīti ca

ṇassa āsannakāle ṭhapito ahosi. Yaṃ-ṭhān' ādinā ¹¹⁷ ākā-
 rena nibbatteyya, kammabalena yāva bhedā ten' ev'
 ākārena ¹¹⁸ tiṭṭheyy' evāti ¹¹⁹ āha ¹²⁰ so tena iriyāpathenāti ¹²⁰ 975, 28
 ādi. *Evarūpānam pīti* evaṃ acetanānam pi. *Pi-saddena* 975, 30
 pageva sacetanānan ¹²¹ ti dasseti. Katham pana acetanā-
 nam nesam paccay' āhārassa upakappanan ti codanam
 sandhāya tattha nidassanam dassento *yathā* ti ādim āha. 975, 32
 Ye utṭhānaviriyen' eva ¹²² divasaṃ vītināmetvā tassa
 nissandaphalamattam kiñcid eva labhitvā jīvikam kappenti,
 te *utṭhānaphalūpajīvino*. ¹²³ Ye pana attano puññaphalam 975, 35
 eva upajīvanti, te *puññaphalūpajīvino*. Nerayikānam pana 975, 35
 n' eva utṭhānaviriyavasena jīvikākappanam, puññapha-
 lassa pana lesa pi n' atthīti vuttam *Ye pana* ¹²⁴ *te* ¹²⁴ 975, 34
nerayikā ... pe ... jīvī ¹²⁵ ti vuttā ti.

Paṭisandhiviññāṇassa āharaṇena manosañcetanā āhāro
 ti vuttā, na yassa kassaci phalassāti adhippāyena *Kim* 976, 1
pañca āhārā atthīti codeti. Ācariyo nippariyāy' āhāre
 adhippete siyā tava codanāya avasaro, sā pana ettha
 anavasara ti dassetum *Pañca na pañcāti* ¹²⁶ *na vattabban* 976, 1
 ti vatvā pariyāy' āhārass' eva pan' ettha adhippetabhāvaṃ
 dassento *Nanu paccayo āhāro ti vuttam etan* ti āha. *Tasmā* 976, 2
 ti yassa kassaci paccayassa āhāro ti ¹²⁷ icchitattā. Idāni
 vuttam ev' attham pāliyā samatthento *yaṃ sandhāyāti* 976, 4
 ādim āha. Mukhy' āhāravasenāpi ¹²⁸ nerayikānam āhāra-
 ṭṭhitikatam dassetum *kabalīnkār' āhāram ... pe ... sādhe-* 976, 5
līti vuttam. Yadi evaṃ nerayikā sukham paṭisaṃvedino
 hontīti? No ti dassetum *Khelo* ¹²⁹ *pi* ¹³⁰ *hīti* ¹³⁰ ādi vuttam. 976, 8
Tayo ti tayo arūp' āhārā kabalīnkār' āhārassa abhāvato. 976, 11
Avasesānan ti asaññasattehi avasesānam. Kāmabhav' 976, 11
 ādisu nibbattasattānam paccay' āhāro hi sabbesam sādha-
 raṇo ti. *Etam* ¹³¹ *pañhan* ¹³² ti *K a t a m o e k o* 976, 12

¹¹⁷ B^mP yadi ṭhān'-

¹¹⁸ ABGG^mM omit

¹¹⁹ BB^mP tiṭṭheyya vāti

¹²⁰⁻¹²⁰ ABGG^mM ṭhito vā ti

¹²¹ ABGG^mM sañceta-

¹²² ABGG^mM upatṭhāna-

¹²³ AG^mM upatṭhāna-

DA vutṭhāna-

¹²⁴ DA pan' ete

¹²⁵ B^m na puññaphalūpajīvī

¹²⁶ B^m and DA add idam

¹²⁷ AG^m omit

¹²⁸ AG^m °vasena

BGM °vasenāti

¹²⁹ AG^m khale

BGM khalo

¹³⁰ ABGG^mM hotīti

¹³¹ ABGG^mM omit

DA evaṃ

¹³² ABGG^mM omit

- 976, 12 d h a m m o ti evaṃ coditaṃ etaṃ pañhaṃ. *Kathetvā*
 976, 16 ti vissajjetvā. *Tattha tattha ... pe ... dukkhaṃ hotīti*
 etena yathā idha paṭhamassa pañhassa niyyātanam, dutti-
 yassa uddharaṇam na kataṃ, evaṃ iminā eva adhippāyena
 ito paresu duka-tik' ādi-pañhesu tattha tattha ¹³³ ādipari-
 yosānesu eva ¹³⁴ uddharaṇa-niyyātanāni katvā sesesu na
 katan ti dasseti. Paṭicca etasmā phalam etīti paccayo,
 kāraṇam, tad eva attano phalaṃ saṅkharotīti saṅkhāro ti
 976, 18, 20 āha *Imasmim pi* ¹³⁵ ... *pe ... saṅkhāro ti vutto* ti. *Āhāra-*
paccayo ti āharaṇ' aṭṭhavisitṭho ¹³⁶ paccayo dhammo. ¹³⁷
 976, 20 * *Saṅkhārapaccayo* ti saṅkharaṇavisitṭho. ¹³⁸ Āharaṇā c'
 ettha uppādakattappadhānam, saṅkharaṇam upattham-
 bhakattappadhānan ti ayam etesaṃ viseso. Ten' āha
 976, 22 *Ayam ettha heṭṭhimato viseso* ti. Nippariyāy' āhāre gahite
S a b b e s a t t ā ti vutte pi asaṇṇasattā na gahitā
 eva ¹³⁹ bhavissantīti padesa-visayo sabba-saddo hoti,
 yathā :

“ Sabbe tasanti daṇḍassā ” ti ⁽¹⁾

- ādisu. Na h' ettha khīṇ' āsav' ādinaṃ gahaṇam hoti.
 976, 23 *Pākaḥ bhavēyya* visesa-sāmañña-visayattā ¹⁴⁰ pañhānam.
 976, 24, 26 *No ca gaṇhimsu* aṭṭhakathācariyā. *Dhammo nāma n'*
 976, 32 *atthi* saṅkhato ti adhippāyo. *Idha* dutiyapañhe *saṅkhāro*
 ti paccayo eva gahito ¹⁴¹ ti adhippāyo.
 Yadā sammāsambodhisamadhigato tadā eva sabbaṃ ¹⁴²
 976, 33 ñeyyaṃ sacchikataṃ jātan ti āha *Mahābodhimande nīsī-*
 976, 38 *ditvā* ti. *Sayan* ti sāmaṃ yeva. *Addhaniyan* ti addhā-
 nakkhamaṃ cirakālāvaṭṭhāyi ¹⁴³ pārampariyavasena. Ten'
 976, 38; 977, 4 āha *Ekena hīti* ādi. *Paramparā* ¹⁴⁴ *kathā-niyamenāti* pa-
 ramparākathāgataniyameṇa ¹⁴⁵ niyat' atthabyañjanānupub-

(1) Dh 129, 130

¹³³ ABGG^mM once only

¹³⁴ ABGG^mM eva

¹³⁵ So all MSS.

DA omits

¹³⁶ AGG^mM āharaṇ'-

¹³⁷ B^mP omit

* ... * B^mP omit

¹³⁸ AM saṅkhāna-
GG^m saṅkhāna-

¹³⁹ ABGG^mM n' eva

¹⁴⁰ B^mP °sāmañña-

¹⁴¹ B^mP kathito

¹⁴² BB^mGP sabba

¹⁴³ AG^m cirakāram vaddhāyi

BGM cirakālavaddhāyi

¹⁴⁴ B^mP parampara

¹⁴⁵ B^mP paramparakathākathana-
niyameṇa

biyā¹⁴⁶ kathāyāti attho. *Ekakavasenāti*¹⁴⁷ ekaṃ¹⁴⁸ pari- 977, 6
māṇaṃ etassāti ekako, paṇho. Tassa ekakassa vasena.

Ekakaṃ nitthitaṃ vissajjanan ti adhippāyo. 977, 8

9. *Cattāro khandhā* ti tesam tāva nāman' atthena nāma- 977, 12
nabhāvaṃ paṭhamam vatvā pacchā nibbānassa vattukāmo
āha. Tassāpi hi tathā nāmaabhāvaṃ parato vakkhati.
Nāmaṃ karoti, nāmayatīti ettha yaṃ nāmakaraṇaṃ taṃ
nāman¹⁴⁹ ti āha *Nāman' atthēnāti nāmakaraṇ' atthēnāti*, 977, 13
attano eva¹⁵⁰ vā ti adhippāyo. Evaṃ hi sātisayam idaṃ
tesam nāmakaraṇaṃ hoti. Ten' āha *attano nāmaṃ ka-* 977, 19
*rontā*¹⁵¹ *va uppajjantīti*¹⁵¹ ādi. Idāni tam atthaṃ byatire-
kamukhena vibhāvetuṃ *Yathā hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. Yassa 977, 13
nāmassa karaṇe¹⁵² nāman¹⁵³ ti vuccati,¹⁵⁴ taṃ sāmāñña-
nāmaṃ kittimanāmaṃ¹⁵⁵ guṇanāmaṃ vā na hoti, atha
kho opapātikanāman ti purimāni tiṇi nāmāni¹⁵⁵ udāharaṇa-
vasena dassetvā *na*¹⁵⁶ *evaṃ vedanādīnan* ti te paṭikkhipitvā 977, 18
itaranāmam eva nāmakaraṇ' atthena nāman ti dassento
vedanādayo hīti ādim āha. *Mahāpathavi-ādayo*¹⁵⁷ ti kasmā 977, 18
vuttaṃ, nanu paṭhavi-āp' ādayo idha nāman ti nādhip-
petā¹⁵⁸ rūpan ti pana adhippetā ti? Saccam etaṃ,
phassavedanādīnaṃ viya¹⁵⁹ paṭhavi-ādīnaṃ pi opapāti-
kanāmatāsāmaññena paṭhavi-ādayo viyāti nidassanaṃ ka-
taṃ, na arūpadhammānaṃ¹⁶⁰ viya rūpadhammānaṃ nāma-
sabhāvattā. ¹⁶¹ Phasso vedanā ti ¹⁶¹ hi arūpadhammānaṃ
sabbadā pi phass' ādināmakattā, paṭhavi-ādīnaṃ kesa-
kumbh' ādi-nām' antarāpatti viya nām' antarā n' āpajja-
nato¹⁶² sadā attanā va katanāmatāya catukkhandhanib-
bānāni nāmakaraṇ' atthena nāmaṃ. Atha vā adhivaca-
nasamphasso viya adhivacanaṃ¹⁶³ nāmaṃ antarena ye

¹⁴⁶ B^mP niyamit' attha-

¹⁴⁷ So all MSS.

DA ek' ekavasena

¹⁴⁸ B^mP twice

¹⁴⁹ ABGG^mM nāmanan

¹⁵⁰ B^mP omit

¹⁵¹⁻¹⁵¹ ABGG^mM karonto va
uppajjantīti

¹⁵² AG^m karanan

B^mP karaṇen' eva te

¹⁵³ AG^m omit

¹⁵⁴ AG^mM vuccanti

¹⁵⁵ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁵⁶ ABGG^mM and DA omit. But it
seems essential for clarity in the
context.

¹⁵⁷ ABGG^mM omit mahā

¹⁵⁸ B^mP anadhippetā

¹⁵⁹ B^mP add pana

¹⁶⁰ B^mP °dhammā

¹⁶¹⁻¹⁶¹ B^mP phassa-vedanādīnaṃ

¹⁶² B^mP add ca

¹⁶³ B^mP °vacana

- anupacitasambhārānaṃ gahaṇaṃ na gacchanti, ¹⁶⁴ te nāma' āyattagahaṇā ¹⁶⁴ nāma. Rūpaṃ ¹⁶⁵ pana vinā pi nāma-sādhanaṃ ¹⁶⁶ attano ruppanasabhāvena gahaṇaṃ upayā-tīti ¹⁶⁷ rūpaṃ. Ten' āha Tesu ¹⁶⁸ uppannesūti ādi. Idhāpi yathā paṭhaviyā ti ādisu vuttanayen' eva attho veditabbo
- 977, 19 nidassanavasena āgatattā. *Atīte pīti* ādinā vedanādisu nāmasaññā ¹⁶⁹ nirūlhā, ¹⁷⁰ anādikālikā vā ti dasseti.
- 977, 30 Iti atit' ādivibhāgavantānaṃ pi vedanādināṃ nāma-karaṇ' aṭṭhena nāmavohāro ¹⁷¹ ek' antiko, tabbivhāgarahite pana ekasabhāve nicce nibbāne vattabbam eva n' atthīti
- 977, 32 dassento *Nibbānaṃ pana ... pe ... nāman' aṭṭhena nāman*
- 977, 33 ti āha. *Nāman' aṭṭhenāti* nāmakaraṇ' aṭṭhena. *Namanāti* ek' antato sārammaṇattā tanninnā honti, tehi vinā nappa-vattantīti ¹⁷² attho. *Sabban* ti khandhacatukkaṃ nibbānaṃ
- 977, 35 ca. Yasmaṃ ārammaṇe ¹⁷³ vedanākkhandho pavattati, taṃ-sampayuttatāya saññākkhandh' ādayo pi tatth' eva ¹⁷⁴ pavattantīti so ¹⁷⁵ pana ¹⁷⁶ tattha ¹⁷⁶ nāmento viya hotīti vinā appavattanato. ¹⁷⁷ Esa nayo saññākkhandh' ādisu
- 977,36; 978,2 pīti vuttaṃ ārammaṇe *aññamaññaṃ nāmentīti*. *Anavajja-dhamme* maggaphal' ādike. Kāmaṃ kesuci rūpadhammesu pi ārammaṇādhipatibhāvo labbhat' eva, nibbāne pana ¹⁷⁸ so ¹⁷⁸ sātisayo tassa accantasantapaṇitātākappakabhā-vato ¹⁷⁹ ti tad eva ārammaṇādhipatipaccayatāya *attani*
- 978, 1 *nāmetīti* vuttaṃ; yathā ¹⁸⁰ hi ariyā sakalam pi divasa-bhāgaṃ taṃ ārabha vītināmentā ¹⁸¹ tittim na gacchanti.
- 978, 4 *Ruppan' aṭṭhenāti* etena ruppatīti rūpaṃ ti dasseti. Tattha sīt' ādi-virodhipaccayasannipāte visadis' uppatti ruppanaṃ. Nanu ca arūpadhammānaṃ pi virodhipaccayasamā-game ¹⁸² visadis' uppatti labbhatīti? Saccam labbhati, na pana vibhūtataraṃ. Vibhūtataraṃ ¹⁸³ h' ettha ruppanaṃ adhippetam sīt' ādigahaṇato. Vuttaṃ hi etaṃ :

¹⁶⁴⁻¹⁶⁴ P ten' āha yattha gahaṇā

¹⁶⁵ AG^m tvam; BGM tuvaṃ

¹⁶⁶ ABGG^mM °savanam

¹⁶⁷ ABGG^mM upāyāttīti

¹⁶⁸ ABGG^mM kesu

¹⁶⁹ P °samañña

¹⁷⁰ ABGG^mM nirūdhā

¹⁷¹ B^mP nāmabhāvo

¹⁷² ABGG^mM nappavattīti

¹⁷³ B^mP add yeva

¹⁷⁴ B^mP tattha

¹⁷⁵ BGM yo

¹⁷⁶ AG^m pan' ettha

M pane tattha

¹⁷⁷ ABGG^mM avattanato

¹⁷⁸ B^mP pan' esa

¹⁷⁹ A °paṇītanānappaka-

BGG^mM °paṇītatāppaka-

¹⁸⁰ B^mP tathā

¹⁸¹ B^mP add pi

¹⁸² ABGG^mM °ppaccayatāsamā-

¹⁸³ ABGG^mM omīti

“Ruppatīti kho bhikkhave tasmā rūpan ti vuccati.
Kena ruppati? Sītena pi ruppati, uñhena pi ruppatī”
ti (g)

ādi. Yadi evaṃ katham¹⁸⁴ brahmaloke rūpasamaññā
ti¹⁸⁴? Tatthāpi taṃsabhāvānativattanato¹⁸⁵ hoti yeva
rūpasamaññā. ¹⁸⁶ Anuggāhakapaccayavasena vā visadisa-
paccayasannipāte¹⁸⁶ ti evam attho veditabbo. Yo attano
sañtāne vijjamānass’ eva visadis’ uppattihetubhāvo, taṃ
ruppanan ti aññe. Imasmiṃ pakkhe rūpayati vikāram
āpādetīti rūpaṃ. Saṅghaṭṭanena vikār’ āpattiyam ruppana-
saddo nirūlho ti keci. Etasmiṃ¹⁸⁷ pakkhe arūpadhammesu
rūpasamaññāya pasaṅgo eva n’ atthi saṅghaṭṭanābhā-
vato.¹⁸⁸ Paṭighato¹⁸⁹ ruppanan¹⁹⁰ ti¹⁹⁰ apare. *Tassāti* 978, 5
rūpassāti vadanti, nāmarūpassāti pana yuttaṃ. Yathā hi
rūpassa evaṃ nāmassāpi vedanākkhandh’ ādivasena, mada-
nimmadan’ ādivasena ca vitthārakathā Visuddhimagge
vuttā evāti. Iti ayaṃ duko kusallatikena¹⁹¹ saṅgahite
sabbe pi sabhāvadhamme pariggahetvā pavatto ti.

Avijjā ti avindiyam: Attā, jīvo, itthī, puriso ti 978, 7
evam ādikaṃ vindatīti avijjā. Vindiyam: Dukkham,
samudayo ti evam ādikaṃ na vindatīti avijjā. Sabbam pi
dhammatatvaṃ¹⁹² aviditakaraṇ’ atthena avijjā. Antara-
hite saṃsāre satte javāpetīti avijjā. Atthato pana sā
dukkh’ ādinaṃ catunnaṃ saccānaṃ sabhāvacchādako¹⁹³
sammoho ti¹⁹⁴ āha dukkh’ ādisu aññānan ti. 978, 7

Bhavapattānā nāma kāmabhav’ ādinaṃ patthanāvasena 978, 9
pavattatānā. Ten’ āha *Yo bhavesu balavacchando*¹⁹⁵ ti 978, 10
ādi. Iti ayaṃ duko vaṭṭamūlasamudācārādasan’ attham
gahito.

Bhavaditṭhī ti khandhapañcakaṃ attā ca loko 978, 11
cāti gahetvā taṃ bhavissatīti gaṇhanavasena nivṛtṭhā

(g) S III 86

¹⁸⁴ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁸⁵ ABGG^mM °vattano

¹⁸⁶⁻¹⁸⁶ BG anuggāhakapaccaya-
sannipāte

¹⁸⁷ ABGG^mM eva tasmim

¹⁸⁸ BG saṅgāyanabhāvato

¹⁸⁹ ABGG^mMP paṭighāto

¹⁹⁰ BG ruppanā

¹⁹¹ ABGG^mM kusallatikena

¹⁹² BG dhammantvaṃ

B^mP dhammajātaṃ

¹⁹³ A sabhāvacchādako

BGG^mM sabhāvacchādako

¹⁹⁴ B^mP hotīti

¹⁹⁵ AB^mG^mMP and DA bhava-
cchando

- 978, 11 sassatadiṭṭhīti attho. Ten' āha *bhavo vuccatīti* ādi. Bhavi-
 978, 11 ssatīti bhavo, tiṭṭhati sabbakālaṃ atthīti attho. *Sassatan*
 ti sassatabhāvo.
- 978, 15 *Vibhava dīṭṭhīti* khandhapañcakam eva attā ti
 ca loko ti ca gahetvā taṃ na bhavissatīti gaṇhanavasena
 978, 15 nivīṭṭhā ucchedadiṭṭhīti attho. Ten' āha *vibhavo vuccatīti*
 ādi. Vibhavati vinassati ucchijjatīti vibhavo, ucchedo.
- 978, 19 *Yaṃ na hiriyatīti* ¹⁹⁶ yena dhammena taṃsampayutta-
 dhammasamūho, puggalo vā ¹⁹⁷ na ¹⁹⁷ hiriyati na lajjati,
 liṅgavipallāsaṃ vā katvā yo ¹⁹⁸ dhammo ti attho veditabbo.
 978, 19 *Hiriyitabbenāti* upayog' atthe karaṇavacanamaṃ hiriyitabba-
 yuttakam * kāyaduccarit' ādidhammaṃ na jigucchatīti
 978, 20, 21 attho. *Nillajjātā* ¹⁹⁹ ti pāpassa ajigucchanā. *Yaṃ na*
 978, 21 *ottappatīti* etthāpi vuttanayen' eva attho veditabbo. *Ottap-*
pitabbenāti hetu-atthe karaṇavacanamaṃ, ottappitabbayutta-
 kena ottappassa hetubhūtena * kāyaduccarit' ādinā ti
 978, 19 attho. *Hiriyitabbenāti* etthāpi vā evam eva attho vedi-
 978, 22 tabbo. *Abhāyanaka-ākāro* ²⁰⁰ ti pāpato anuttasan' ākāro. ²⁰¹
- 978, 23 *Yaṃ hiriyatīti* ādisu anantaraduke vuttanayena attho
 veditabbo. Niyak' ajjhataṃ jāti-ādisamuṭṭhānaṃ etissāti
 978, 25 *ajjhattasamuṭṭhānā*. Niyak' ajjhattato bahibhāvato bahid-
 978, 25 dhā parasantāne ²⁰² samuṭṭhānaṃ etassāti ²⁰³ *Bahiddhā*
samuṭṭhānaṃ. ²⁰⁴ Attā eva adhipati attādhīpati, ajjhat-
 978, 26 tasamuṭṭhānattā eva attādhīpatito āgamanato *Attādhīpa-*
 978, 26, 27 *teyyā*. *Lokādhīpateyyan* ti etthāpi es' eva nayo. *Lajjāsa-*
bhāvasaṇṭhitā ²⁰⁵ ti pāpato jigucchanarūpena avaṭṭhitā.
 978, 27 *Bhayasabhāvasaṇṭhitā* ti tato uttasana-rūpena ²⁰⁶ avaṭṭhi-
 taṃ. Ajjhattasamuṭṭhān' āditā ca hir' ottappānaṃ tattha
 tattha pākaṭabhāvena vuttā, na pana tesam kadāci pi
 aññamaññavippayogato. Na hi lajjanaṃ ²⁰⁷ nibbhayaṃ, ²⁰⁸
 pāpabhayaṃ vā alajjanaṃ ²⁰⁹ atthīti.

¹⁹⁶ AG^m hareyyatīti
 DA *omits* hiriyati
¹⁹⁷ ABGG^mM pana
¹⁹⁸ ABGG^mM *omit*
 * . . . * ABGG^mM *omit*
¹⁹⁹ P nillajjitā
²⁰⁰ ABGG^mM abhāyana-ākāro
²⁰¹ B^mP °ttāsan'-

²⁰² AG^m °santo to; BG °satto to
 M °santo no
²⁰³ B^mP etissāti
²⁰⁴ B^mP °ṭṭhānā
²⁰⁵ P °ṭṭhitā
²⁰⁶ B^mP uttāsana-
²⁰⁷ ABGG^mM lajja
²⁰⁸ BGM nibbhaya
²⁰⁹ AG^m ālajjanaṃ

Dukkhan ti kiccham, anittṭhan ²¹⁰ ti vā attho. *Vippaṭi-* 978, 30
kūlagāhimhīti dhammānudhammapaṭipattiyā vilomagāhake.
 Tassā eva vipaccanīkam ²¹¹ duppaṭipatti sātām ²¹² itṭham
 etassāti ²¹³ vipaccanīkasāto, tasmim *vipaccanīkasāte*. Evaṃ- 978, 31
 bhūto ca ovādabhūte sāsanaakkame ovādadāyake ²¹⁴ ca
 ādaragāravarahito ²¹⁵ hotīti āha *anādare* ti. *Tassa kamman* 978, 31
 ti tassa dubbacassa puggalassa anādariyavasena pavatta-
 cetanā *dovacassam*. *Tassa bhāvo* ti tassa yathāvuttassa 978, 32
 dovacassassa atthibhāvo *dovacassatā*, ²¹⁶ atthato ²¹⁶ dovacas-
 sam eva. Ten' ev' āha *Sā atthato saṅkhārakkhandho hotīti*. 978, 34
 Cetanāppadhānatāya hi saṅkhārakkhandhassa evaṃ vut-
 tam. *Eten' ākārenāti* ²¹⁷ appadakkhiṇaggāhit' ākārena. 978, 35

Assaddhiya - dussily' ādi - pāpadhammayogato puggalā
 pāpā nāma hontīti dassetuṃ *Ye te puggalā assaddhā* ti ādi 979, 3
 vuttam. Yāya cetanāya puggalo pāpasampavaṅko nāma
 hoti, sā cetanā pāpamittatā; cattāro pi vā arū-
 pino khandhā tad ākārappavattā pāpamittatā ti dassento
Sā pi atthato dovacassatā viya datṭhabbā ti āha. 979, 6

Sukham vaco etasmim padakkhiṇaggāhimhi anulomasāte
 sādare puggale ti subbaco ²¹⁸ ti ādinā, kalyāṇā saddhādayo
 puggalā etassa mittā ti kalyāṇamitto ti ādinā ca anantara-
 dukassa attho icchito ti āha *Sovacassatā ... pe ... vutta-* 979, 8
paṭipakkhanayena veditabbā ti. *Ubho* ti sovacassatā kalyā- 979, 9
 ṇamittatā ca. Yesam ²¹⁹ khandhānam pavatti-ākāravisesā
 sovacassatā kalyāṇamittatā ti ca vuccanti, te lokiya
 pi honti lok' uttarā pīti āha *lokiya-lok' uttaramissakā* 979, 9
kathitā ti.

Vatthubhed' ādinā anekabhedabhinnā tam-tam-jātivāsena
 ekajjham katvā rāsito gayhamānā āpattiyo va *āpattik-* 979, 11
khandhā. Tā pana antarāpattīnam agahaṇe *pañca pi āpattik-* 979, 11
khandhā āpattiyo, tāsam pana gahaṇe *satta pi āpattikkhan-* 979, 11
dhā āpattiyo. Imā āpattiyo, ettikā ²²⁰ āpattiyo, evañ ca
 tāsam ²²¹ āpajjanam hotīti jānanapaññā āpattikkusalatā

²¹⁰ ABGG^mM ariṭṭhan

²¹¹ ABGG^mM °nika

²¹² ABGG^mM yā tam

²¹³ ABGG^mM etissāti

²¹⁴ B^mP ovādaḥ

²¹⁵ BG °gāravaparihito

²¹⁶ BG omit

²¹⁷ So all MSS; DA eken'-

²¹⁸ AG^m pubbaco

BG dubba

M pubbavo

²¹⁹ B^mP tesam

²²⁰ B^mP ettakā

²²¹ B^mP tesam

- 979, 12 ti āha *Yā lāsan* ti ādi. *Tāsaṃ āpattīnan* ti tāsu āpattīsu. Tattha yaṃ sambhinnavatthukāsu viya ʾhītasu, duviññeyya-vibhāgāsu ca āpattīsu asaṅkarato vavatthānaṃ, ayaṃ visesato āpattikusalatā ti dassetuṃ dutiyaṃ²²² āpattigahaṇaṃ kataṃ.²²³ *Saha kammavācāyāti* kammavācāya sah' eva. Āpattito vuṭṭhānapayogatāya²²⁴ kammabhūtā vācā kammavācā, tathābhūtā anusāvanavācā c' eva passasi²²⁵ passāmīti evaṃ pavattavācā ca. Tāya kammavācāya saddhiṃ samakālam eva: Imāya kammavācāya ito āpattito vuṭṭhānaṃ hoti, hontaṇ ca paṭhame vā tatiye vā anusāvane yakārappavatte²²⁶ saṃvarissāmīti vā pade pariyosite hotīti evaṃ taṃ-taṃ-*āpattīhi vuṭṭhāna-paricchedajānanapaññā*²²⁷ āpattivuṭṭhānakusalatā. *Vuṭṭhānan* ti ca yathā āpannāya āpattiyā yathā tathā anantariyatā-pādānaṃ,²²⁸ evaṃ vuṭṭhānagahaṇen' eva desanāya pi saṅgaho siddho hoti.
- 979, 15 Ito pubbe parikammaṃ pavattaṃ, ito paraṃ bhav' aṅgaṃ,²²⁹ majjhe samāpattīti evaṃ samāpattīnaṃ *appanā-paricchede*²³⁰ *paññā*²³¹ samāpattikusalatā. Vuṭṭhāne kusala-bhāvo vuṭṭhānakusalatā, pageva vuṭṭhānaṃ²³² paricchedakaraṃ²³³ ñāṇaṃ. Ten' āha *Yathāparicchinna-samaya-saṇṇa*²³⁴ evāti. *Vuṭṭhānasamatthā* ti vuṭṭhāne²³⁵ samatthā.
- 979, 16 *Dhātukusalatā* ti ettha paṭhavidhātu-ādayo, sukhadhātu-ādayo,²³⁶ kāmadhātu-ādayo²³⁷ ca dhātuyo etāsveva²³⁸ antogadhā ti etāsu kosalle dassite tāsu pi kosallaṃ dassitam eva hotīti *aṭṭhārasadhātuyo cakkhuhātu ... pe ... manoviññādhātūti* vatvā *aṭṭhārasannaṃ dhātūnaṃ sabhāvaparicchedikā*²³⁹ ti vuttaṃ. *Sabhāvaparicchedikā* ti yathābhūtasabhāvāvabodhini.²⁴⁰ *Savanapaññā dhāraṇapaññā* ti ādinā paccekam paññā-saddo yojetabbo. Dhātū-
- 979, 20
- 979, 22
- 979, 23
- 979, 26
- 979, 26
- 979, 28
- 979, 29

²²² B^mP dutiya²²³ ABGG^mM omit²²⁴ B^mP vuṭṭhāpana-²²⁵ B^mP omit

Cp Vin I 97, 159; Vin II 21

²²⁶ B^mP yyakāra-

Cp Vin IV 7; BD II 178

²²⁷ B^mP °parijānana-²²⁸ BG antariyatā-B^m antarāyatāpādānaṃ

P antarāyatāpādānaṃ

²²⁹ B^mP °aṅga²³⁰ B^m and DA °paricchedajānana-

paññā

²³¹ B^mP vuṭṭhāna²³² B^mP °kara²³³ B^mP vuṭṭhāpane²³⁴ ABGG^mM omit²³⁵ ABGG^mM etās' eva²³⁶ B^mP °chedakā²³⁷ ABGG^mM °bodhani

naṃ savana-dhāraṇa-paṇṇā sutamayī,²³⁸ itarā bhāvanā-mayī.²³⁸ Tatthāpi sammasanapaṇṇā lokiyā. Vipassanā-paṇṇā hi sā itarā lok' uttarā.

Lakkhaṇ' ādivasena anicc' ādivasena ca manasikaraṇaṃ manasikāro, tattha kosallaṃ *Manasikāraḥ* *sa-* 979, 31
latā. Tam pana ādi-majjha-pariyosānavasena tividhā ²³⁹
bhinditvā dassento *sammāsana-paṭivedha-paccavekkhaṇa-* 979, 29
paṇṇā ²⁴⁰ ti āha. Sammasanapaṇṇā hi tassā ādi; paṭi-
vedhapaṇṇā majjhe, paccavekkhaṇapaṇṇā pariyosānaṃ.

Āyatanānaṃ ganthato ca atthato ca uggaṇhaṇ' ādi-
vasena ²⁴¹ tesam vā ²⁴² lakkhaṇ' ādi-vibhāgassa jānana-
paṇṇā *uggahajānanapaṇṇā*.²⁴³ Sammasana-paṭivedha-pacca- 979, 37
vekkhaṇavidhino jānanapaṇṇā *manasikārajānanapaṇṇā*.²⁴³ 979, 37
Yasmā āyatanāni pi atthato dhātuyo c' eva,²⁴⁴ manasikāro
ca uggaṇhaṇ' ādivasena tesam eva ²⁴⁵ manasikaraṇavidhi,²⁴⁶
tasmā dhātukusalatādikā tisso pi kusalatā ekarase ²⁴⁷ katvā
dassetuṃ *Api cāti* ādi vuttaṃ. Savanaṃ viya uggaṇhana- 979, 37
paccavekkhaṇāni pi parittaṇṇakattukānīti āha *savana* ²⁴⁸. 980, 2
uggaha-paccavekkhaṇā ²⁴⁹ *lokiyā* ti. Ariyamaggaḥkhaṇe
sammasanamanasikārānaṃ nipphatti pariniṭṭhānaṃ ti tesam
lok' uttaratāpariyāyo pi labbhatīti vuttaṃ *sammāsana-* 980, 3
manasikāra ²⁵⁰ *lokiya-lok' uttaramissakā* ti.

Paccayadhammānaṃ hetu-ādīnaṃ attano paccay' uppan-
nānaṃ hetupaccay' ādibhāvena paccayabhāvo paccay'
ākāro, so pana avijjādināṃ dvādasannaṃ paccayasamuppād'
aṅgānaṃ vasena dvādasavidho ti āha *dvādasannaṃ paccay'* 980, 7
ākārānaṃ ti. *Uggah' ādivasenāti* uggaha-manasikāra-savana- 980, 7
sammāsana-paṭivedha-paccavekkhaṇavasena.

Ṭhānañ c' eva tiṭṭhati phalaṃ ettha ²⁵¹ tad āyattavuttitā- 980, 13
yāti, *kāraṇaṃ ca* hetupaccayabhāvena karaṇato nibbatta- 980, 13
nato.²⁵²

Tesam sotaviññāṇ' ādīnaṃ.

980, 19

²³⁸ B^mP °mayā

²³⁹ B^mP tidhā

²⁴⁰ DA omits paccavekkhaṇa

²⁴¹ B^mP uggaṇhanavasena

²⁴² B^mP dhātu

²⁴³ DA °pajānanapaṇṇā

²⁴⁴ B^mP va

²⁴⁵ AG^m evaṃ

²⁴⁶ B^mP °kāravidhi

²⁴⁷ B^mP ekadese

²⁴⁸ ABGG^mM savanaṃ

²⁴⁹ B^mP uggahana-

²⁵⁰ So all MSS; DA °kāro

²⁵¹ B^mP omi

²⁵² B^m nipphādanato

P nipphattanato

- 980, 21, 27 *Etasmiṃ duke attho veditabbo* ti sambandho. Ye ca ²⁵³ dhammā yassa dhammassa kāraṇabhāvato tñānaṃ, te va ²⁵⁴ dhammā tabbidhuradhammassa ²⁵⁵ akāraṇabhāvato
- 980, 21 aṭṭhānan ti paṭhamanaye tass' eva dhammassa *tñānāṭṭhānatā* dīpitā; dutiyanaye pana abhinne pi phale paccaya-
- 980, 21 dhammabhedena tesam *tñānāṭṭhānatā* dīpitā ti ayam etesaṃ viseso. Na hi kadāci ariyā ²⁵⁶ diṭṭhisampadā niccaggāhassa kāraṇaṃ hoti, anariyatā ²⁵⁷ pana siyā tassā ²⁵⁸ kāraṇan ti.
- 980, 28 Ujubhāvo ²⁵⁹ *Ajjavaṃ*, ajimhatā, akuṭilatā, avaṇkatā ti attho ti tam atthaṃ anajjavapaṭikkhepamukhena
- 980, 28 dassetuṃ *gomuttavaṇkatā* ti ādi vuttaṃ. Svāyaṃ anajjavo bhikkhūnaṃ yebhuyyena anesanāya agocaracāritāya ca
- 980, 29, 32 hotīti āha *Ekacco hi ... pe ... caratīti. Ayam gomuttavaṇkatā nāma* ādito paṭṭhāya yāva pariyoṣānā paṭipattiyā
- 980, 34 vaṇkabhāvato. *Purimasadiso* ti paṭhamam vuttabhikkhusadiso. *Candavaṇkatā* nāma paṭipattiyā majjhe tñāne
- 980, 34 vaṇkabhāv' āpattito. *Naṅgalakoṭivaṇkatā nāma* pariyoṣāne
- 980, 37 vaṇkabhāv' āpattito. *Idaṃ ajjavam nāma* sabbatthakam
- 981, 2 eva ujubhāvasiddhito. *Ajjavatā* ti ākāraniddeso, yen' ākāren' assa ajjavo pavattati, tad ākāraniddeso ti attho.
- 981, 3 Lajjatīti lajjī, ²⁶⁰ hirimā, tassa bhāvo *Lajjavaṃ*, hirīti attho. Lajjā etassa atthīti lajjī, yathā māli māyī ti
- 981, 5 ca, tassa bhāvo *lajjībhāvo*, ²⁶¹ sā eva lajjā.
- 981, 7 * Parāparādh' ādinaṃ adhivāsanakkhamaṃ *adhivāsana-*
- 981, 10 *khanti*.
- 981, 11 Sucisīlatā *Soraccaṃ*. Sā hi sobhanakammaratātā, suṭṭhu vā pāpato oratabhāvo viratatā soraccaṃ. Ten' āha
- 981, 14 *suratabhāvo* ²⁶² ti.*
- Nāmañ ca rūpañ cāti ādisu ayam aparo nayo — Nāmakaraṇ' aṭṭhenāti aññaṃ anapekkhitvā sayam eva attano nāmakaraṇasabhāvato ti attho. Yaṃ hi parassa nāmaṃ karoti, tassa ca tad apekkhattā aññāpekkhaṃ nāmakaraṇan ti nāmakaraṇasabhāvatā ²⁶³ hoti, tasmā

²⁵³ B^mP omit²⁵⁴ BG ca²⁵⁵ BG tamvidhurassa dhammassa²⁵⁶ ABGG^mM ariyā²⁵⁷ B^mP akiriyatā²⁵⁸ B^mP tassa²⁵⁹ B^mP ujuno bhāvo²⁶⁰ ABGG^mM lajjo²⁶¹ So all MSS; DA lajjabhāvo*... * ABGG^mM omit²⁶² DA sorata-²⁶³ B^mP add na

mahājanasampanassa ²⁶⁴ ñātinaṃ guṇānaṃ ca samañña-
nām' ādikāraṇānaṃ ²⁶⁵ nāmabhāvo n' āpajjati. Yassa ca
aññehi nāmaṃ kariyati tassa ca nāmakaraṇasabhāvatā ²⁶⁶
n' atthi, ²⁶⁷ tena ²⁶⁸ n' atthi yeva nāmabhāvo. Vedanā-
dīnaṃ pana sabhāvasiddhattā vedanādināmassa nāma-
karaṇasabhāvato nāmatā vuttā. Paṭhavi-ādi-nidassanena
nāmassa sabhāvasiddhataṃ yeva nidasseti, na nāmasabhā-
vasāmaññaṃ, ²⁶⁹ nirūḍhattā ²⁷⁰ pana nāma-saddo arūpadham-
mesu ²⁷¹ eva vattati, na paṭhavi-ādisūti na tesam nāma-
bhāvo. Na hi paṭhavi-ādi-nāmaṃ vijahitvā kes' ādi-nāmehi
rūpadhammānaṃ viya vedanādināmaṃ vijahitvā aññena
nāmena arūpadhammānaṃ voharitabbena piṇḍ' ākārena
pavatti atthīti.

Atha vā rūpadhammā cakkh' ādayo rūp' ādayo ca, ²⁷²
pakāsitabbabhāvato vinā pi nāmena pākātā honti, na
evaṃ arūpadhammā ti te adhivacanasamphasso ²⁷³ viya
nām' āyatta-gahaṇiyabhāvena ²⁷⁴ nāman ti vuttā. Paṭi-
ghasamphasso na ²⁷⁵ cakkh' ādini viya nāmena vinā pākāto
ti nāman ti vutto, arūpatāya, vā aññanāmasabhāgattā, ²⁷⁶
saṅgatikāya ²⁷⁷ aññaphassasabhāgattā ²⁷⁸ vā. ²⁷⁹ Vacan'
attho pi hi ²⁷⁹ rūpayatīti ²⁸⁰ rūpaṃ, nāmayatīti nāman ti
idha pacchimapurimānaṃ sambhavati. Rūpayatīti ²⁸¹ vinā
pi nāmena attānaṃ ²⁸² pakāsetīti attho. Nāmayatīti
nāmena * vinā apākātabhāvato attano pakāsakaṃ nāmaṃ
karotīti attho. *Ārammaṇādhipatipaccayatāyāti* sati pi ^{978, 1}
rūpassa ārammaṇādhipatipaccayabhāve na taṃ param'
assāsabhūtaṃ nibbānaṃ viya sātisaṃ nāmanabhāvena
paccayo ti nibbānaṃ * eva ²⁸³ nāman ti vuttaṃ.

A vijjā ca bhavataṇhā cāti ayaṃ duko

²⁶⁴ B^mP °janassa

²⁶⁵ BG samaññānavādikāraṇānaṃ

B^mP sāmañña-

²⁶⁶ ABGG^mM °sabhāvato

²⁶⁷ B^mP n' atthīti

²⁶⁸ AG^m te; B^mP *omit*

²⁶⁹ B^mP nāmabhāva-

²⁷⁰ ABG nirūḍhattā

G^mM nirūḍhattā

²⁷¹ AG^mM arūpasaddhammesu

²⁷² B^m *adds* tesam

²⁷³ AG^m °samphassā

²⁷⁴ ABGG^mM nāmā yattha
gahaṇiya-

²⁷⁵ B^mP ca na

²⁷⁶ AG^m °sabhāsattā

BG aññe nāmasabhāyatthā

M añño nāmasabhāsattā

²⁷⁷ B^mP saṅgahitoṃ

²⁷⁸ BGM aññe-

²⁷⁹⁻²⁷⁹ ABGG^mM *omit*

²⁸⁰ ABGG^mM teyatīti

²⁸¹ ABGG^mM rūpavatīti

²⁸² ABGG^mM atthānaṃ

* ... * ABGG^mM *omit*

(A whole line seems left out.)

²⁸³ ABGG^mM meva

sattānaṃ vaṭṭamūlasamudācāradassan' attho. Samudā-caratīti hi samudācāro, vaṭṭamūlam eva samudācāro vaṭṭamūlasamudācāro, vaṭṭamūladassanen' eva vā vaṭṭa-mūlānaṃ pavatti dassitā hotīti vaṭṭamūlānaṃ samudācāra-dassan' attho ²⁸⁴ ti attho.

978, 13 Ek' ekasmiṇ ²⁸⁵ ca attā ²⁸⁶ ti ca loko ti ca gahaṇavise-saṃ ²⁸⁷ upādāya attā ca loko cāti vuttaṃ, ekaṃ vā khaṇ-dhaṃ ²⁸⁸ attā ti gahetvā aññaṃ attano upabhogabhūtaṃ loko ti gaṇhantassa, attano attānaṃ attā ti gahetvā parassa attānaṃ loko ti gaṇhantassa vā vasena *attā ca loko cāti* vuttaṃ.

978, 33 Saha sikkhitabbo dhammo sahadhammo, tattha bhavaṃ
978, 34 sahadhammikaṃ, tasmim *Sahadhammike*. Dovacassasad-dato āya-saddaṃ ²⁸⁹ anaññ' atthaṃ ²⁹⁰ katvā *dovacassāyan* ti vuttaṃ, dovacassassa vā āyanaṃ ²⁹¹ pavatti *dovacassāyaṃ*.

979, 5 Asevantassāpi ²⁹² anusikkhanā ²⁹³ ajjhāsayena bhajanā ²⁹⁴
979, 5 ti āha *sevanā . . . pe . . .* ²⁹⁵ *bhajanā* ²⁹⁶ ti. Sabbato bhāgena
979, 15 bhatti *sambhatti*.

Sahakammavācāyāti abbhāna-tiṇavatthāraka-kammavā-cāya ²⁹⁷: Ahaṃ bhante itthannāmaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjin ti ādikāya ²⁹⁸ ca sah' eva. Sah' eva hi kammavācāya ²⁹⁹ āpattivuṭṭhānaṃ ca paricchijjati, paññattilakkhaṇaṃ ³⁰⁰ kāyakammaṃ vacikammaṃ vā. Vuṭṭhānassa kāraṇaṃ kammavācā ti kāraṇena saha phalassa jānanaśasena saha kammavācāyāti vuttaṃ. ³⁰¹ Kammaṇ ca kammavācā ca kammavācā ti. ³⁰¹ Iminā nayena *saha parikammenāti* etthāpi attho veditabbo.

²⁸⁴ B^mP samudācāro vaṭṭamūla-samudācāro taṃ dassan'-

²⁸⁵ ABGG^mM ekasmiṇ

²⁸⁶ AG^m attho; BGM atthā

²⁸⁷ ABGG^mM gahaṇaṃ

²⁸⁸ ABGG^mM khaṇḍaṃ

²⁸⁹ M ādaya-saddaṃ
P aya-

²⁹⁰ B^mP anaññattaṃ

²⁹¹ BG āyataṃ
B^mP ayanāṃ

²⁹² B^mP āseva-

²⁹³ ABGG^mM °kkhana

²⁹⁴ ABGG^mMP bhajan

²⁹⁵ ABGG^mM *omit*

²⁹⁶ ABGG^mM bhajan

²⁹⁷ AG^mM abbhantiṇa vatvāra-

kamma-

BG abbhan ti na vatvā dvāra-

kamma-

Cp MA IV 50; Vin II 97

VinA VI 1193

²⁹⁸ ABGG^mM āditāya

²⁹⁹ ABGG^mM °vācaṇ ca

³⁰⁰ B^mP paññattilakkhaṇāya

āpattiyā vā kāraṇaṃ

vītikkamalakkaṇaṃ

³⁰¹⁻³⁰¹ B^mP saha kammavācāyāti

Dhātuvisayā sabbā pi paññā *Dhātukusalatā*. 979, 26
Tad ekadeso ³⁰² manasikārakusalatā ti adhippāyena puri-
mapade ³⁰³ pi ³⁰⁴ sammasanapaṭivedhapaññā ³⁰⁵ vuttā.
Yasmā pana nippariyāyato vipassanādi-paññā eva mana-
sikārakosallaṃ, tasmā *tāsam ye va dhātūnaṃ sammasana-* 979, 32
paṭivedha-paccavekkhaṇa-paññā ti vuttaṃ.

Tathā ³⁰⁶ āyatanavisayā sabbā pi paññā *Āyatana-* 979, 34
kusalatā ³⁰⁷ ti dassento *dvādasannaṃ āyatanānaṃ* 979, 36
uggaha-manasikāra-jānanapaññā ³⁰⁸ ti vatvā puna *Api cāti* 979, 37
ādi vuttaṃ. Dvīsu pi vā ³⁰⁹ padesu vāc' uggatāya āyatana-
pāliyā dhātupāliyā ca manasikaraṇaṃ manasikāro. Tathā
uggaṇhantī, manasikarontī, tad atthaṃ suṇantī, ³¹⁰ gan-
thato ³¹¹ ca atthato ³¹² ca ³¹² dhārentī: Idaṃ cakkh'
āyatanam nāma, ayaṃ cakkhudhātu nāmāti ādinā sabhā-
vato gaṇanato ³¹³ ca paricchedaṃ jānantī ³¹⁴ ca paññā
uggahapaññādikā vuttā. Manasikārapade pana catubbidhā
pi paññā uggaho ti tato pavatto anicc' ādimanasikāro ugga-
hamanasikāro ti vutto. Tassa jānanam pavattanam eva,
yathā pavattaṃ vā uggahaṃ, evam eva pavatto uggaho
ti jānanam uggahajānanam. Manasikāro evaṃ pavatte-
tabbo, evaṃ ca ³¹⁵ pavatto ³¹⁶ ti jānanam manasikārajā-
nanam. Tad ubhayam pi manasikārakosallaṃ ti vuttaṃ
uggaho pi hi manasikārasampayogato manasikāraniruttiṃ
laddhum arahati. Yo ca manasikātabbo, yo ca mana-
sikaraṇe ³¹⁷ payogo, ³¹⁷ sabbo so manasikāro ti vuttaṃ
vaṭṭati, tattha kosallaṃ *Manasikārakusalatā* ti. Sammasa- 980, 1
naṃ ³¹⁸ paññā, sā maggasampayuttā ³¹⁹ ti anicc' ādisam-
masanakiccaṃ sādheti niccasaññā dipajahanato. Manasikāro
sammasanasampayutto, so tath' eva aniccādimanasikāra-
kiccaṃ maggasampayutto sādhetīti āha *sammasanamana-* 980, 3
sikārā ³²⁰ *lokiya-lok' uttaramissakā* ti.

³⁰² B^m °desā

³⁰³ AG^m °padehi

³⁰⁴ BG ti

³⁰⁵ ABGG^mM °sanaṃ paṭi-

³⁰⁶ B^mP omit

³⁰⁷ BGM add tad ekadeso manasi-
kārakusalatā

³⁰⁸ DA °pajānana-

³⁰⁹ BGM vācā

³¹⁰ ABGG^mM suṇantaṃ

³¹¹ BGM galuto

³¹² ABGG^mM omit

³¹³ BG gaṇhanato

³¹⁴ ABGG^mM add ti

³¹⁵ ABGG^mM omit

³¹⁶ ABGG^m pahavatto

M pabhavatto

³¹⁷ B^mP °karaṇūpāyo

³¹⁸ ABGG^mM °sana

³¹⁹ ABGG^mM maggi-

³²⁰ DA °kāro

- 980, 5 Iminā paccayena idaṃ hotīti evaṃ avijjādināṃ saṅkhār'
ādi-paccay' uppannassa paccayabhāvajānanāṃ *Paṭi c-*
c a s a m u p p ā d a k u s a l a t ā.
- 981, 9 Adhivāsanāṃ khamanāṃ. ³²¹ Paresaṃ dukkaṭaṃ durut-
tañ ca paṭivirodhākaraṇena attano upari āropetvā vāsa-
nato ³²² *adhivāsanatā*. ³²² *Acaṇḍikkā* ³²³ ti akujjhanaṃ.
981, 9 Rosanavasena ³²⁴ paresaṃ akkhīsu assūnaṃ anuppādano ³²⁵
anassuropo. ³²⁶ *Attamanatā* ³²⁷ ti sakamanatā. Cittassa ³²⁷
abyāpanno, sako ³²⁸ mano, tassa ³²⁹ bhāvo attamanatā.
Cittan ti vā cittappabaddhaṃ ³³⁰ ekattena gahetvā tassa
antarā uppannena ³³¹ pītisahagatamanena ³³² sakamanatā,
attamanatā. ³³³ Attamano vā puggalo, tassa bhāvo atta-
manatā, sā ³³⁴ na ³³⁴ sattassāti puggal' ādinivāraṇ' atthaṃ ³³⁵
981, 9, 10 *cittassāti* vuttaṃ. ³³⁶ Adhivāsanalakkaṇā khanti *adhi-*
vāsanakhanti. ³³⁶
- 981, 11 Sucisīlatā *soraccaṃ*. Sā hi sobhanakammaratatā. Suṭ-
ṭhu ³³⁷ pāpato oratabhāvo viratatā *soraccaṃ*. Ten' āha
981, 14 *soratabhāvo* ³³⁸ ti.
- 981, 15 Sakhilo vuccati saṇhavāco, tassa bhāvo sakhalyaṃ,
saṇhavācatā. Tam pana byatirekamukhena vibhāventi ³³⁹
yā pāli pavattā, taṃ dassento *tattha katamaṃ sākhalyan*
981, 16 ti ādim āha. Tattha *aṇḍakā* ³⁴⁰ ti ³⁴¹ sadosavane ³⁴² rukkhe
niyyāsapiṇḍiyo ahicchatt' ādīni ³⁴³ vā utṭhitāni aṇḍakānīti
vadanti. Pheggurukkhaṃ pana kuṭitassa ³⁴⁴ aṇḍāni ³⁴⁵
viya ṭhitā ³⁴⁶ cuṇṇapiṇḍiyo gaṇṭhiyo vā aṇḍakā. Idha
pana byāpajjana-kakkas' ādibhāvato aṇḍakapatikibhā-

³²¹ B^mP *add* taṃ hi³²² B^mP vāsanāṃ adhivāsanān ti
vuccati³²³ A accaddhikkhan
BG avaddhikkhan³²⁴ B^mP domanassavasena³²⁵ B^mP °danā³²⁶ ABGG^mM °rūpo³²⁷⁻³²⁷ ABGG^mM *omit*³²⁸ ABGG^mM sake³²⁹ B^mP *omit*³³⁰ B^mP °bandhaṃ³³¹ ABGG^mM uppanne³³² ABGG^mM °gatasamanena³³³ B^mP *omit*³³⁴ ABGG^mM sāsana³³⁵ B^mP puggaladiṭṭhinivāraṇ'-³³⁶⁻³³⁶ ABGG^mM *omit*³³⁷ ABGG^mM susu³³⁸ B^mP surata-³³⁹ ABG^m vibodhenti

GM vikhodenti

³⁴⁰ A aṇḍakāriBGG^mM aṇḍakarīDA candā eḷakā *instead*

Cp M I 286

³⁴¹ ABGG^mM *omit*³⁴² ABGG^mM sadoso savane

P sadoso bhavane

³⁴³ B^m °cchattak'-³⁴⁴ B^m kuthitassa; P kudhitassa³⁴⁵ ABGG^mM accāni

P aṇḍakāni

³⁴⁶ B^mP utṭhitā

vena ³⁴⁷ vācā aṇḍakā ³⁴⁸ vuttā. Padumanālaṃ viya sotam
ghaṃsayamānā pavisantī *kakkasā* daṭṭhabbā. Kodhena ^{981, 16}
nibbattattā tassa parivārabhūtā *kodhasāmanta*. Pure saṃ- ^{981, 17}
vaddhā nārī porī, sā viya sakumārā mudukā vācā porī
viyāti *porī*. *Tatthāti bhāsītā hotīti* vuttāya kiriyaṃyāti pi ^{981, 19, 20}
yojanā sambhavati, tattha vācāyāti vā. *Sanhavācatā* ³⁴⁹ ^{981, 20}
ti ādinā taṃ vācaṃ pavattayamānaṃ cetanaṃ dasseti.
Sammodakassa puggalassa mudukabhāvo maddavaṃ *sa-* ^{981, 22}
modakamudukabhāvo. ³⁵⁰

Āmisena alabbhamānena ³⁵¹ kathā ³⁵² saha ³⁵³ dhammena ^{981, 23}
cāti dvīhi chiddo. Āmisassa dhammassa ca alābhena attano
parassa ca antare sambhavantassa chiddassa vivarassa
bhedassa paṭisantharaṇaṃ pidhanaṃ saṅgaṇhanaṃ ³⁵⁴
paṭisanthāro. Taṃ sarūpato paṭipattito ca pālīdassana-
mukhena vibhāvetuṃ *Abhidhamme pīti* ādim āha. *Aggaṃ* ^{981, 26, 32}
aggahetvā ³⁵⁵ ti aggaṃ attano aggahetvā. *Uddesadānaṃ* ti ^{982, 1}
pālīyā atṭhakathāya ca uddisaṇaṃ. *Pālivannaṇā* ti pālīyā ^{982, 1}
atthavaṇṇanā. *Dhammakathā* ³⁵⁶ ti sarabhañña-padabhāṇ' ^{982, 2}
ādivasena ³⁵⁷ dhammakathanāṃ.

Karuṇā ti karuṇābrahmavihāram āha. Karuṇāpubba- ^{982, 4}
bhāgo ti tassa pubbabhāgaṃ ³⁵⁸ upacārajjhānaṃ vadati.
Pālīpade pana yā kāci karuṇā karuṇā ti vuttā. *Karuṇā-* ^{982, 6}
cetovimuttīti pana appanāppattā va. *Mettāya* pi es' eva ^{982, 8}
nayo. Suci-saddato bhāve ³⁵⁹ ya-kāraṃ, ³⁶⁰ i-kārassa e-kār'
ādesaṃ ³⁶¹ katvā ayaṃ niddeso ti āha *Socceyyaṇ* ³⁶² ^{982, 8}
ti *sucibhāvo* ti. Hotu ³⁶³ tāva sucibhāvo soceyyaṃ, ³⁶² tassa ^{982, 9}
pana mettāpubbabhāgatā ³⁶⁴ kathan ti āha *Vuttam pi c'* ^{982, 9}
etan ti ādi.

Muṭṭhā naṭṭhā ³⁶⁵ sati etassāti muṭṭhasati, tassa bhāvo
Muṭṭhasaccāṇaṃ, satipaṭipakkho dhammo, na satiyā ^{982, 12}

³⁴⁷ AG^mM accaka-patibhāvena

B^mP °pakatibhāvena

(patikiti < Skt pratikṛti ?)

³⁴⁸ B^mP *add* ti

³⁴⁹ ABGG^mM °vācā

³⁵⁰ DA sammodamuduka-

³⁵¹ AG^m alambha emādevenana (!)

³⁵² B^mP tathā

³⁵³ BB^mGMP *omit*

³⁵⁴ AG^m saṇhanaṃ; M °gahanaṃ

³⁵⁵ DA agāhetvā

³⁵⁶ B^m °kathākathanāṃ

³⁵⁷ B^mP sarabhañña; -sarabhaṇaṇ'-

ādi-

³⁵⁸ B^mP °bhāga

³⁵⁹ ABGG^mM bhāvo

³⁶⁰ B^mP yya-

³⁶¹ ABGG^mMP u-kār'-

³⁶² ABGG^mMP socabyan

³⁶³ ABGG^mM hetu

³⁶⁴ ABGG^mM °bhāgatā

³⁶⁵ B^mP *omit*

abhāvamattam. Yasmā satipaṭipakkhe³⁶⁶ sati tassa vasena
 982, 12 sativigatā vippayuttā nāma hoti, tasmā vuttam *sativippa-*
 982, 12 *vāso* ti. *Asatīti* ādisu a-kāro paṭipakkhe daṭṭhabbo, sattā-
 paṭisedhe.³⁶⁷ Udahe lābu viya yena³⁶⁸ cittam ārammaṇe
 982, 14 pilavitvā³⁶⁹ viya tiṭṭhati na ogāhati, sā *pilāpanatā*.³⁷⁰
 Yena gahitam pi ārammaṇam sammussati³⁷¹ na sarati,
 982, 14 sā *sammussanatā*.³⁷²

Yathā vijjāpaṭipakkho³⁷³ avijjā vijjāya pahātabbato,
 982, 16 evam *A s a m p a j a ñ ñ a ṇ*³⁷⁴ sampajañña-vijjāpaṭipak-
 982, 18 kho³⁷⁵ ti³⁷⁵ katvā³⁷⁵ *avijjā yeva*.

982, 21 *Indriyasamvarabhedo* ti indriyasamvaravināso.

982, 23 *Appaṭisaṅkhā* ti apaccavekkhitvā ayoniso ca āhārapari-
 bhoge ādinav' ānisamse avīmaṃsitvā.

982, 29 *Appaṭisaṅkhāyāti* itikattabbatāsu³⁷⁶ apaccavekkhaṇā-
 ya³⁷⁷ nāmaṃ.³⁷⁷ Aññāṇam appaṭisaṅkhātāṃ³⁷⁸ nimittam.

982, 30 *Akampanaññāṇan* ti tāya anadhibhavanīyam³⁷⁹ ñāṇam,
 tattha tattha paccāvekkhaṇaññāṇāṇ³⁸⁰ c' eva paccavek-
 khaṇāya buddhabhūtam³⁸¹ lok' uttaram³⁸² ñāṇāṇ ca.

Nippariyāyato maggabhāvanā bhāvanā nāma, yā ca tad
 atthā, tad ubhayaṇ ca bhāventass' eva icchitabbam, na
 982, 31 bhāvitabhāvanassāti vuttam *bhāventassa uppannam balan*
 982, 33 ti. Ten' āha *Yā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ āsevanā bhāvanā*
bahulīkamman ti.

Kāmaṃ³⁸³ sampayuttadhammesu thirabhāvo pi balaṭṭho
 eva, paṭipakkhehi³⁸⁴ pana akampaniyatā³⁸⁵ sātisayam
 982, 36 balaṭṭho ti vuttam *asatiyā*³⁸⁶ *akampanavasenāti*.

983, 1 Paccanīkadhammasamanato *S a m a t h o sariādhi*.
 983, 1 Anicc' ādinā vividhen' ākārena dassanato *V i p a s s a n ā*

366 B^mP *omit* sati

367 B^m na sattapaṭisedhe
 P na sattā paṭisedhe

368 BG *add* yaṃ

369 ABGG^mM pilabhitvā
 B^mP pilavantā

370 *So all MSS; DA apilāpanatā*

371 ABGG^mM pamussanti

372 ABGG^mM pamussa-

373 B^mP *°pakkhā*

374 ABGG^mM *omit*
 B^mP sampajañña-paṭipakkham
 asampajañnam

375 B^mP *omit*

376 AG^m *°ttabbam* tāsū

377 ABGG^mM *°kkhaṇāparanāma*

378 B^m *°khāta*

379 B^mP anabhibhava-

380 AG^m *°vekkhena-*

B^mP *°vekkhaṇā-*

381 B^mP muddha-

382 B^mP *°uttara*

383 AG^m *add* na

384 AG^m *°pakkho* hi

385 ABGG^mM *°niyā* tam

386 B^m *assatiyā*

paññā. Taṃ ākāraṃ gahetvā ti taṃ ³⁸⁷ samādhān' ākāraṃ ³⁸⁸ 983, 1
 gahetvā. ³⁸⁹ Yen' ākārena pubbe alinaṃ anuddhatam
 majjhimam bhāvanāvithipaṭipannam hutvā cittaṃ samā-
 hitam ahosi, ³⁹⁰ tam ākāraṃ gahetvā sallakkhetvā. *Nimitta-* 983, 2
bhāvenāti ³⁹¹ kāraṇavasena. ³⁹² *Es' eva nayo* ti iminā paggaho 983, 3
 va tam ākāraṃ gahetvā puna vattetabbassa ³⁹³ pagga-
 hassa ³⁹⁴ nimittavasena paggahanimittan ti imam attham
 atidisati. Tass' attho samathe vuttanayānusārena vedi-
 tabbo. *Paggaho viriyam* kosajjapakkhato cittassa 983, 4
 patitum adatvā paggaṇhanato.

Avikkhepo ek' aggaṭā vikkhepassa uddhaccassa 983, 5
 paṭipakkhabhāvato. Paṭisaṅkhānakiccanipphattibhāvato ³⁹⁵
 lok' uttaradhammānaṃ paṭisaṅkhānaphalabhāvo ³⁹⁶ tathā
 pubbe pavatt' ākārasallakkaṇavasena samathapaggahā-
 naṃ upari pavattisabbhāvato ³⁹⁷ samathanimittadukas-
 sāpi ³⁹⁸ missakatā ³⁹⁹ vuttā.

Yathāsamādinnaṃ silassa bhedakaro *vītikamo. Sīla-* 983, 11, 13
vināsako asaṃvaro. ⁴⁰⁰

Sammādiṭṭhivināsikā ⁴⁰¹ ti 983, 15

“ Atthi dinnan ” ti (h)

ādi-nayappavattāya sammādiṭṭhiyā dūsikā.

Silassa sampādanam nāma sabbabhāgato ⁴⁰² tassa anū-
 natāpādanan ti āha *sampādanato* ⁴⁰³ *paripūranato* ti. Pari- 983, 18
 pūran' attho ⁴⁰⁴ sampāda-saddo ⁴⁰⁵ ti. *Mānasikasīlam* nāma 983, 20
 silavisodhanavasena abhijjādippahānam.

Diṭṭhipāripūribhūtam nānan ti atthikadiṭṭhi-ādisammā- 983, 24
 diṭṭhiyā pāripūribhāvena pavattam nānam.

(h) M I 403

³⁸⁷ B^mP omit

³⁸⁸ AG^m samadhānakāran
 P samādhān'

³⁸⁹ ABGG^mM add ti

³⁹⁰ B^mP hoti

³⁹¹ B^m and DA vasena for bhāvena

³⁹² ABGG^mM karaṇatā-

³⁹³ B^mP pavatte-

³⁹⁴ B^m paggāha here and below

³⁹⁵ BG °nippatti-; B^mP °nibbatti-

³⁹⁶ AG^m °khānapabalabhāvo

B^mP °balabhāvo

³⁹⁷ BG °sambhāvato

³⁹⁸ ABGG^mM samupanimitta-

³⁹⁹ ABGG^mM °kathā

⁴⁰⁰ DA asaṃcaro

⁴⁰¹ So all MSS.

DA °vināsako

⁴⁰² BG sabbhāgato

⁴⁰³ So all MSS.

DA sampādānato

⁴⁰⁴ B^mP °pūr' attho hi

⁴⁰⁵ ABGG^mM sampādā-

B^mP sampadā-

- 983, 26 *Visuddhiṃ pāpetuṃ * samatthan* ti cittavisuddhi-ādi-uparivissuddhiyā paccayo bhavituṃ samatthaṃ. Suvissuddham eva hi sīlaṃ tassā padaṭṭhānaṃ hotīti.
- 983, 30 *Visuddhiṃ pāpetuṃ samatthaṃ dassanan* ti nānadassana-visuddhiṃ param' atthavisuddhinibbānaṃ ca pāpetuṃ * upanetuṃ samatthaṃ kammassakatañāṇ' ādi ⁴⁰⁶ sammā-dassanaṃ. Ten' āha *Abhidhamme* ti ādi. Idam ⁴⁰⁷ akusalaṃ kammaṃ no sakaṃ, idam pana sakan ti evaṃ byatirekato anvayato ca kammassakatajānananāṇaṃ kammassakatañāṇaṃ. ⁴⁰⁸ Ten' āha *Ettha cāti. Parena katam* pīti idam nidassanavasena vuttaṃ yathā parena katam, evaṃ attanā katam pi sakakammaṃ nāma na hotīti. Attanā vā ussāhitena parena katam pīti evaṃ vā attho daṭṭhabbo. Yaṃ hi ⁴⁰⁹ parassa ussāhanavasena ⁴¹⁰ katam, tam pi 'ssa ⁴¹¹ sakakammaṃ nāma na ⁴¹² hotīti ayam h' ettha adhippāyo. *Atthabhañjanato* ti diṭṭhadhammik' ādi sabbe ⁴¹³ atthe ⁴¹³ vināsanato. *Atthajanana* ⁴¹⁴ ti idhalok' attha-paralok' attha-param' atthānaṃ uppādanato. Ārambhakāle ⁴¹⁵: Aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā ti pavattaṃ ⁴¹⁶ vacīsaccaṃ ca lakkhaṇāni paṭivijjhantaṃ *Vipassanāñāṇaṃ anulometi* tath' eva ⁴¹⁷ paṭivijjhanato. *Param' atthasaccaṃ* ca nibbānaṃ na vilometi na virādheti ek' anten' eva sampāpanato.
- 984, 3 *Nānadassanan* ti nānabhūtaṃ ⁴¹⁸ dassanaṃ, tena maggaṃ ⁴¹⁸ vadati. *Taṃ-sampayuttaṃ eva viriyan* ti paṭhamamaggasampayuttaṃ viriyam āha. Sabbā pi maggasammādiṭṭhi ⁴¹⁹ diṭṭhivissuddhi yevāti dassetuṃ *Api cāti* ādi vuttaṃ. Ayam eva ⁴²⁰ nayo abhidhammapāliyā sametīti dassento *Abhidhamme paṇāti* ādim avoca.
- 984, 10 Yasmā saṃvego ca nāma sah' ottappaṃ nānaṃ, tasmā ⁴²¹ saṃvegavatthum bhayato bhāyitabbato dassanavasena

* . . . * ABGG^mM omit⁴⁰⁶ AG^m °ñāṇāni; BGM °ñāṇātiB^mP °katāñāṇ'-⁴⁰⁷ B^mP ettha ca idam⁴⁰⁸ B^m °katā-⁴⁰⁹ B^mP add taṃ⁴¹⁰ P ussāhajanana-⁴¹¹ B^mP pi only⁴¹² B^mP omit⁴¹³ B^mP sabba attha⁴¹⁴ M and DA atthabhañjanato⁴¹⁵ B^mP ārabha-⁴¹⁶ B^mP add pi⁴¹⁷ B^mP tatth'-⁴¹⁸⁻⁴¹⁸ ABGG^mM dassanamaggaṃ⁴¹⁹ B^mP maggapaññā⁴²⁰ B^mP add ca⁴²¹ ABGG^mM add so

pavattam⁴²² nāṇam. Ten' āha *jātibhayan* ti ādi. Bhāyati⁴²³ 984, 15
 etasmā ti bhayaṃ, jāti eva bhayaṃ *jātibhayaṃ*. Saṃveja- 984, 15
 niyan ti saṃvijitabbam bhāyitabbam⁴²⁴ uttāsītabbam⁴²⁴
Thānan ti kāraṇam, vatthun ti attho. 984, 19
Samvegajātassāti uppannasamvegassa. *Upāyapadhānan* 984, 21, 22
 ti upāyena⁴²⁵ pavattetabbam viriyaṃ.
Kusalānam dhammānan ti sil' ādīnam anavajjadhammā- 984, 25
 nam. *Bhāvanāyāti* uppādanena vaḍḍhanena ca. *Asantuṭ-* 984, 26
ṭhassāti: Alam ettāvatā, katham ettāvatā ti saṅkoc'
 āpattivasena na santuṭṭhassa. *Bhiyyo kamyatā* ti bhiyyo 984, 26
 bhiyyo uppādan' icchā. *Vosānan* ti saṅkocam samattan⁴²⁶ 984, 29
 ti. Tussanam⁴²⁷ titti⁴²⁸ santuṭṭhi, n' atthi etassa santuṭ-
 ṭhīti asantuṭṭhi, tassa bhāvo *A s a n t u ṭ ṭ h i t ā*. 984, 25
 Viriyappavāhe vattamāne antarā eva paṭigamanam
 nivattanam paṭivānam tad⁴²⁹ assa⁴²⁹ atthīti paṭivānī, na
 paṭivānī appaṭivānī, tassa bhāvo *A p p a ṭ i v ā n i t ā*. 984, 30
Sakkaccakiriyatā ti kusalānam karaṇe sakkaccakāritā⁴³⁰ 984, 31
 ādarakiriyā.⁴³⁰ *Sātaccakiriyatā* ti satatam eva karaṇam. 984, 31
Aṭṭhitakiriyatā ti antarā⁴³¹ aṭṭhapetvā khaṇḍam akatvā 984, 31
 karaṇam. *Anolīnavuttitā*⁴³² ti na līnappavattikatā.⁴³³ *Anik-* 984, 32
khittachandatā ti kusalacchandassa anikkhipanam. *Anikkhit-* 984, 32
tadhuratā ti kusalakaraṇe viriyadhurassa anikkhipanam. 984, 32
Āsevanā ti ādarena sevanā. *Bhāvanā* ti vaḍḍhanā brūhanā.⁴³⁴ 984, 32, 33
Bahulīkamman ti punappuna⁴³⁵ karaṇam. 984, 33
Tisso vijjā ti pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇam dibbacakkhu- 984, 36
 ñāṇam āsavakkhayañāṇan ti imā tisso vijjā.
 Paṭipakkhavijjhan' aṭṭhena pubbenivutthakhandh' ādi-
 nam viditakaraṇ' aṭṭhena viṣiṭṭhā vimuttīti *V i m u t t i*. 984, 37
 Svāyam viseso paṭipakkhavidhamanena⁴³⁶ paṭivigamena⁴³⁷
 ca icchitabbo ti tad ubhayaṃ dassetuṃ *Ettha cāti* ādi 984, 38
 vuttam. Tattha yena visesena samāpattiyo paccanīka-

⁴²² B^mP pavatta⁴²³ B^mP bhāyanti⁴²⁴ ABGG^mM omī⁴²⁵ ABGG^mM upāye va⁴²⁶ BG samantanB^m asamatthan

P samatthan

⁴²⁷ ABGG^mM tussam⁴²⁸ ABGG^mM tuṭṭhi⁴²⁹ B^mP tam tassa⁴³⁰ B^mP °kiriyatā⁴³¹ BG antaram⁴³² ABGG^mM °vuttatā⁴³³ B^mP °vattitā⁴³⁴ ABGG^mM omī⁴³⁵ B^mP °ppunam⁴³⁶ B^mP °vigamanena⁴³⁷ B^mP paṭiyogivigamanena

- 985, 1 dhammehi suṭṭhu muttā, tato nirāsaṅkatāya ārammaṇe ⁴³⁸
 ca abhiratā, taṃ visesaṃ upādāya tā adhikaṃ muccanato
 984, 37; 985, 1 ⁴³⁹ ārammaṇe adhimuccanato ca ⁴³⁹ *adhimuttiyo* ⁴⁴⁰ *nāmāti*
 985, 1 vuttaṃ, *cittassa ca adhimuttīti*. *Muttattā* ti sabbasaṅ-
 985, 3 khārehi visesena nissaṭṭattā ⁴⁴¹ *vimutti*.
Khaṃ ye nāṇaṇ ti samucchavedasena ⁴⁴² kilese
 khetpetīti khayō, ariyamaggo, tappariyāpannam nāṇaṃ
 khaye nāṇaṃ.
 985, 4 *Paṭisandhivasenāti* kilesānaṃ taṃ-taṃ-maggavajjhā-
 naṃ ⁴⁴³ uppannamagge khandhasantāne puna sandahana-
 985, 4, 5 vasena. *Anuppadabhūte* ⁴⁴⁴ taṃ-taṃ-phale. *Anuppadapari-*
yosāne ti anuppadakaro maggo anuppādo, tassa pariyosāne,
 kilesānaṃ vā anuppajjanasaṅkhāte ⁴⁴⁵ pariyosāne, bhaṅge
 ti attho.

Dukaṃ ⁴⁴⁶ niṭṭhitam. ⁴⁴⁶

- 985, 15 10. Dhammato añño kattā n' atthīti dassetuṃ kattu-
 sādhanavasena *lubbhatīti lobho* ti vuttaṃ. Lubbhati
 tena, lobhanamattam ⁴⁴⁷ eva ⁴⁴⁸ tan ⁴⁴⁸ ti karaṇabhāva-
 985, 18 sādhanavasena pi attho yujjat' eva. *Dussati muyhatīti*
 etthāpi es' eva nayo.
 985, 16 *Akusalaṇ ca taṃ* akosallasambhūt' aṭṭhena ekantākusala-
 985, 16 bhāvato *mūlaṇ ca* attanā sampayuttadhammānaṃ suppatiṭ-
 ṭhitabhāvasādhanato, na akusalabhāvasādhanato. Na hi
 mūlakato akusalānaṃ akusalabhāvo, kusala' ādīnaṃ vā ⁴⁴⁹
 kusala' ādibhāvo. Tathā sati momūhacittadvaye ⁴⁵⁰ mohassa
 akusalabhāvo na siyā.
 985, 18 *Tesaṇ* ti lobh' ādīnaṃ. Na lubbhatīti alobho ti ādinā
 985, 18 *paṭipakkhavasena*. ⁴⁵¹
 985, 20 *Duṭṭhu* ⁴⁵² *caritānīti* paccayato sampayuttadhammato ⁴⁵³

⁴³⁸ ABGG^mM ārammaṇā

⁴³⁹⁻⁴³⁹ BG *omit*

⁴⁴⁰ *So all MSS.*

DA *adhimutti*

⁴⁴¹ AG^m *nissavanattā*

⁴⁴² ABGG^mM *add* kilesena

⁴⁴³ BG °*vajjānaṃ*

⁴⁴⁴ B^mP *add* ti

⁴⁴⁵ ABGG^mM *anuppanna-*

⁴⁴⁶ B^m *dukavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā*

⁴⁴⁷ B^mP *lubbhana-*

⁴⁴⁸ B^mP *etan*

⁴⁴⁹ B^mP *ca*

⁴⁵⁰ AG^mM *mūha-*

BG *muhya-*

⁴⁵¹ B^mP °*pakkhanayena*

⁴⁵² ABGG^mM *suṭṭhu*

⁴⁵³ ABGG^mM *asampa-*

pavatti-ākārato ca na suṭṭhu asammā pavattitāni. *Virū-* 985, 20
pānīti bībhacchāni sampati ⁴⁵⁴ āyatiñ ca anīṭṭharūpattā.
 Kāyena ⁴⁵⁵ karaṇabhūtena. *Kāyato* ti kāyadvārato. *Suṭ-* 985, 21, 22
ṭhu caritānīti ādisu vuttavipariyāyena attho veditabbo.
 Yassa sikkhāpadassa vītikkame kāyasamuṭṭhānā āpatti ⁴⁵⁶
 hoti, ⁴⁵⁷ taṃ *kāyadvāre paññattasikkhāpadam*. *Avītikkamo* 985, 24, 25
kāyasucaritan ti vārittasilassa vasena vadati, cārittasilassāpi
 vā, yassa akaraṇe āpatti hoti. Vacīduccaritasucaritanid-
 dhāraṇam pi vuttanayānusārena veditabbaṃ. *Ubhayaṭṭha* 985, 27
paññattassāti kāyadvāre vacīdvāre ca paññattassa. *Sikkhā-* 985, 28
padassa vītikkamo va ⁴⁵⁸ *manoduccaritaṃ* manodvāre paññat-
 tassa sikkhāpadassa ⁴⁵⁹ abhāvato, ta-y-idam dvāradvaye
 akiriyasamuṭṭhānāya āpattiyā vasena veditabbaṃ. *Avītik-* 985, 28
kamo ti yathāvuttāya āpattiyā avītikkamo *manosucaritaṃ*. 985, 29
 Sabbassāpi sikkhāpadassa avītikkamo *manosucaritan* ti 985, 29
 keci. Tad anuyuttaṃ ⁴⁶⁰ yaṃ ⁴⁶⁰ hi cārittasilam uddissa
 paññattasikkhāpadam, tassa avītikkamo siyā kāyasucari-
 tam, siyā vacīsucaritan ti. Pāṇo atipātiyati etāyāti pāṇāti-
 pāto, tathāpavattā cetanā, evaṃ adinn' ādān' ādayo pīti
 āha *Pāṇātipāt' ādayo pana tisso cetanā* ti. *Vacīdvāre pi* 985, 29, 30
uppannā kāyaduccaritaṃ dvār' antare uppannassāpi kam-
 massa sanāmapariccāgato yebhuyyavuttiyā tabbahulavut-
 tiyā ca. Ten' āhu ⁴⁶¹ aṭṭhakathācariyā :

“ Dvāre caranti kammāni, na dvārā dvārācārino
 tasmā ⁴⁶² dvārehi kammāni aññamaññaṃ vavatthitā ”
 ti. ⁽¹⁾

Vacīduccaritaṃ kāyadvāre pi vacīdvāre pi uppannā ti
 ānetvā sambandhitabbaṃ. *Cetanāsampayuttadhammā* ti 985, 32
 manokammabhūtāya cetanāya sampayuttadhammā. Kāya-
 vacīkammabhūtāya pana cetanāya sampayuttā abhijjhā-
 dayo taṃ-taṃ-pakkhikā vā honti abbohārikā vā ti. *Cetanā-* 985, 32
sampayuttadhammā *manosucaritan* ti etthāpi es' eva nayo.

(1) DhsA 244

⁴⁵⁴ ABGG^mM °patti

⁴⁵⁵ B^mP kāyenāti kāyadvārena

⁴⁵⁶ ABGG^mM āpattiyo

⁴⁵⁷ ABGG^mM omit

⁴⁵⁸ DA omits

⁴⁵⁹ ABGG^mM omit

⁴⁶⁰ B^mP ubhayaṃ

⁴⁶¹ ABGG^mM cetanāhu

⁴⁶² AG^m tassa

- 985, 34 Tividhassa duccaritassa akaraṇavasena pavattā *ti*so *celanā*
pi viratiyo pi kāyasucaritaṃ kāyikassa vitikkamassa akara-
 ṇavasena pavattanato. Kāyena pana sikkhāpadam ⁴⁶³
 samādiyane silassa kāyasucaritabhāve vattabbam eva n'
 985, 36 atthi. Esa nayo *vacīsucarite*.
 986, 3 *Kāmapaṭisaṃyutto* ti ettha dve kāmā vatthukāmo ca
 kilesakāmo ca. Tattha vatthukāmapakkhe ārammaṇava-
 986, 3 sena ⁴⁶⁴ kāmehi paṭisaṃyutto vitakko *kāma vitakko*.
 Kilesakāmapakkhe pana sampayogavasena kāmehi
 986, 3 paṭisaṃyutto ti yojetabbam. *Byāpādapāṭisaṃyutto* ti ādisu
 sampayogavasen' eva attho veditabbo. Byāpādapāṭisaṃ-
 yutto ⁴⁶⁵ vatthu ⁴⁶⁵ pi byāpādapāṭisaṃyutto ti gayhamāne
 986, 4 ubhayathā pi yojanā labbhat' eva. *Vihimsāpaṭisaṃyutto*
 ti etthāpi es' eva nayo. Vihimsanti ⁴⁶⁶ etāya satte vihim-
 sanam vā esā sattānan ti vihimśā, tāya ⁴⁶⁷ paṭisaṃyutto
 vihimśāpaṭisaṃyutto ⁴⁶⁸ ti ⁴⁶⁸ evam sadd' attho veditabbo.
 Appiye ⁴⁶⁹ amanāpe saṅkhāre ārabba byāpādavittak'
 986, 9 uppatti ⁴⁷⁰ aṭṭhān' āghātavasena dīpetabbā. Byāpāda-
 986, 10 vittakassa avadhiṃ dassetuṃ *yāva vināsanā* ⁴⁷¹ ti vuttaṃ.
 Vināsanam pana pānātipāto evāti. *Saṅkhāro* ⁴⁷² *dukkh'*
āpetabbo nāma n' atthīti kasmā vuttaṃ, nanu ye dukkh'
 āpetabbā ti icchitā sattasaññitā, ⁴⁷³ te pi atthato saṅkhārā
 evāti? Saccam etaṃ, te pana indriyabaddhā saviññāṇa-
 katāya dukkham paṭisaṃvedenti, tasmā te vihimśāvi-
 takkassa visayena ⁴⁷⁴ icchitā sattasaññitā. Ye pana na
 dukkham paṭisaṃvedenti vuttalakkaṇayogato, ⁴⁷⁵ te san-
 986, 9 dhāya *Vihimsāvitakko saṅkhāresu na uppajjati* ti vuttaṃ.
 Yattha pana uppajjati, yathā ca uppajjati, taṃ dassetuṃ
 986, 10 *Ime sattā* ti ādi vuttaṃ.
 Nekkhammaṃ vuccati lobhato nikkhantattā alobho,
 nīvaraṇehi nikkhantattā ⁴⁷⁶ paṭhamajjhānam, sabbākusa-
 lehi nikkhantattā sabbo kusalo dhammo, sabbasaṅkhatehi

⁴⁶³ B^mP °padānam⁴⁶⁴ B^mP ārammaṇakaraṇavasena⁴⁶⁵ B^mP byāpādavattahupaṭisa-
myutto⁴⁶⁶ A^G^m vihimśanan ti⁴⁶⁷ ABG^mM kāya⁴⁶⁸ ABG^mM *omit*⁴⁶⁹ P adhippāye⁴⁷⁰ B^mP °vitakkappavatti⁴⁷¹ So all MSS; DA vināsā⁴⁷² P saṅkhāresu⁴⁷³ BG *omit* satta⁴⁷⁴ B^mP visayā⁴⁷⁵ A^G^m °lakkhaṇiyogatoB^m °lakkhaṇ' āyogato⁴⁷⁶ B^mP *add* pi

pana nikkhantattā nibbānaṃ. Upanissayato sampayogato ārammaṇakaraṇato ca nekkhammena paṭisaṃyutto ti *Nekkhammapaṭisaṃyutto*. *Nekkhammavitaṅkko* sam-
māsaṅkappo. Idāni taṃ bhūmivibhāgena dassetuṃ *So* ti
ādi vuttaṃ. *Asubhapubbabhāge* ti asubhajjhānassa pubba-
bhāge. Asubh' ārammaṇaṃ⁴⁷⁷ c' ettha kāmavitakkassa
ujuvipaccanīkadassan' atthaṃ kataṃ. Kāmavitakkapaṭi-
pakkho hi nekkhammavitakko ti. Evañ ca katvā upari-
vitakkadvayassa bhūmiṃ⁴⁷⁸ dassentena⁴⁷⁹ sapubbabhāgāni
mettākaruṇājjhān' ādini uddhaṭāni. *Asubhajjhāne* ti asubh'
ārammaṇe paṭhamajjhāne. Avayave⁴⁸⁰ hi samudāyavo-
hāraṃ⁴⁸¹ niddisati yathā rukkhasākhā⁴⁸² ti. *Taṃ*⁴⁸³
*jhānaṃ pādakaṃ*⁴⁸⁴ *katvā* ti nidassanamattam. Taṃ jhā-
naṃ sammāsītva uppannamaggaphalakāle pi hi so lok'
uttaro ti.

Byāpādassa paṭipakkho, kiñci⁴⁸⁵ pi na byāpādeti etenāti
vā abyāpādo, mettā, tāya paṭisaṃyutto *Abyāpādapatisaṃ-*
yutto. *Mettājjhāne* ti mettābhāvanāvasena adhigate paṭha-
majjhāne. *Karuṇājjhāne* ti etthāpi es' eva nayo. Vihimsāya
paṭipakkho, na vihiṃsanti vā etāya satte ti *Avihimsā*,
karuṇā. Nanu ca alobhādosānaṃ aññamaññavirahato
tesaṃ⁴⁸⁶ vasena uppajjanakānaṃ imesaṃ nekkhamma-
vitakk' ādinaṃ aññamaññaṃ asaṅkarato⁴⁸⁷ vavatthānaṃ
na hotīti? No⁴⁸⁸ ti⁴⁸⁸ dassetuṃ *Yadā* ti ādi āraddhaṃ.
Alobho sīsaṃ hotīti alobho padhāno hoti. Niyamita-
parimita-samudācār' ādivasena⁴⁸⁹ yadā alobhappadhāno
nekkhammagaruko citt' uppādo hoti, tadā laddhāvasaro
nekkhammavitakko paṭiṭṭhahati. Taṃ-sampayuttassa pana
adosalakkhaṇassa abyāpādassa vasena yo tass' eva abyā-
pādavittakkabhāvo sambhaveyya, sati ca abyāpādavittakka-
bhāve kassaci pi aviheṭhanajātikatāya avihimsāvitakka-

⁴⁷⁷ B^mP asubhaggahanaṃ

⁴⁷⁸ ABGG^mM bhūmi

⁴⁷⁹ BG dassento na

⁴⁸⁰ ABGG^mM avayava

Cp VinA III 522

See under avyava in CPD.

⁴⁸¹ A samudāyadhāraṃ

BG samudāyadhāraṃ

G^m samudāyacāraṃ

M samudāhidhāraṃ

⁴⁸² B^mP rukkhe-

⁴⁸³ B^mP omit

⁴⁸⁴ ABGG^mM omit

⁴⁸⁵ ABGG^mM omit

⁴⁸⁶ AG^m nevasaṃ

⁴⁸⁷ B^mP °karaṇato

⁴⁸⁸ ABGG^mM omit

⁴⁸⁹ AG^m °parinīta-

B^mP °parinīta-

- 986, 24 bhāvo ca sambhaveyya, te *itare dve*. *Tad anvayikā* ti tass' eva nekkhammavitakkassa anugāmino,⁴⁹⁰ sarūpato adisanato. Tasmīṃ sati honti, asati na hontīti anumāneyyā⁴⁹¹ bhavanti. Sesadvaye pi iminā nayena attho veditabbo.
- 986, 27 *Vuttanayen' evāti*: Kāmapaṭisaṃyutto saṅkappo kāmasaṅkappo ti ādinā vitakkattike⁴⁹² vuttanayen' eva veditabbo atthato abhinnattā. Yadi evaṃ kasmā puna desanā katā⁴⁹³ ti⁴⁹³? Tathā desanāya bujjanakānaṃ ajjhāsayavasena desanāmattam ev' etaṃ.
- 986, 32 *Kāmaṇitakk' ādināṃ viya uppajjan' ākāro veditabbo*: Tāsu dve sattesu pi saṅkhāresu pi uppajjantīti ādinā. Tattha kāraṇaṃ āha *Taṃ-sampayuttā yeva hi etā* ti.
- 986, 33 *Tath' evāti yathā*⁴⁹⁴ nekkhammavitakk' ādināṃ: *Asubhapubbabhāge kāmāvacaro hotīti* ādinā kāmāvacar' ādibhāvo vutto, tath' eva *tāsam pi* nekkhammasaññādināṃ pi *kāmāvacar' ādibhāvo* veditabbo.
- 986, 35 *Kāmapaṭisaṃyutto* ti sampayogavasena kāmena paṭisaṃyutto. Takkanavasena⁴⁹⁵ *takko*. Visesto takkanavasena⁴⁹⁵ *vitakko*. Saṅkappana-parikappanavasena *saṅkappo*. Aññesu pi kāmapaṭisaṃyuttesu dhammesu vijjamānesu vittakke⁴⁹⁶ eva kāmō⁴⁹⁷ pado⁴⁹⁷ dhātu-saddo nirūlho⁴⁹⁸ veditabbo vitakkassa kāmappasaṅge⁴⁹⁹ pavattiyā sātisaṃyattā. Esa nayo *b y ā p ā d ā d h ā t u*-ādisu. *Sabbe pi akusalā dhammā k ā m a d h ā t u* hīn' ajjhāsayehi kāmētabbaddhātubhāvato⁵⁰⁰ kilesakāmassa ārammaṇasabhāvattā ti attho. *Vihēthetīti*⁵⁰¹ vibādhati.
- 987, 7 *Tatthāti* tasmīṃ yathāvutte kāmādhātuttike. Sabbākusalaśaṅgāhikāya kāmādhātuyā itarā dve saṅgahetvā kathanaṃ *sabbasaṅgāhikā kathā*. Tisso dhātuyo aññamaññaṃ asaṅkarato kathā *asambhinnā*. *Itarā dve gahitā va hontīti* itarā dve dhātuyo gahitā eva honti: *Sabbe pi*

⁴⁹⁰ AG^m anuvino

BGM anubhāvino

⁴⁹¹ B^mP tad anumāna-⁴⁹² BG vitakkaṇ ti tena⁴⁹³ ABGG^mM omīti⁴⁹⁴ AG^m tatthe

BGM tath' eva

⁴⁹⁵ ABGG^mM takkavasena⁴⁹⁶ ABGG^mM takke⁴⁹⁷ AG^m kāmō padeB^mP kāmopapado⁴⁹⁸ ABG^m nirūlho

G niruttho

M nirodho

⁴⁹⁹ BG kāmassa saṅgeB^mP kāmasaṅkappa⁵⁰⁰ B^mP kāmītabba-⁵⁰¹ DA pi heṭheti

akusalā dhammā kāmādhātūti vuttattā sāmāññacodanāya ⁵⁰² 987, 11
 savisaye ⁵⁰³ abhiyāpanato. ⁵⁰⁴ *Tato* ti itaradhātudvaya- 987, 11
 saṅgāhikāya kāmādhātuyā. *Nīharitvā* ti middhāretvā. 987, 11
Dassetīti ⁵⁰⁵ evaṃ Bhagavā desetīti ⁵⁰⁶ vattum vaṭṭati. 987, 12

Byāpādadhātum ... *pe* ... *kathesīti* yasmā ⁵⁰⁷ pageva 987, 14
 apavādā abhinivisanti, tato paraṃ ussaggo pavattati,
 ṭhapetvā vā apavāḍavisayaṃ taṃ pariharanto va ussaggo
 pavattatīti, nāyo h' esa lokanirūḷho ⁵⁰⁸ ti.

Dve kathā ti sabbasaṅgāhikā asambhinnā cāti ananta- 987, 27
 rattike vuttā dve kathā. Tattha *vuttanayena* ānetvā 987, 27
 kathanavasena *veditabbā*. Tasmā tattha tattha vutta- 987, 27
 attho idhāpi āharitvā *veditabbo*: Nekkhammadhātuyā
 gahitāya itarā dve gahitā va hontīti ādinā.

Suññat' aṭṭhenāti attasuññatāya. ⁵⁰⁹ Kāmabhavo kāmo 987, 28
 uttarapadalopena, suññat' aṭṭhena dhātu cāti *k ā m a -* 987, 29
d h ā t u. *Brahmalokaṃ* ti paṭhamajjhānabhūmisaññitaṃ 987, 31
 brahmalokaṃ. *Dhātuyā āgataṭṭhānasmin* ⁵¹⁰ ti kāmādhātu 987, 33
 rūpadhātūti ādinā dhātuggaḥaṇe kate. ⁵¹¹ *Bhavana paric-* 987, 34
chinditabban ⁵¹² ti kāmabhavo rūpabhavo ti ādinā bhava-
 vasena tad attho paricchinditabbo, na yāya kāyaci dhātuyā
 vasena. Yad aggena ca dhātuyā āgataṭṭhāne bhavana
 paricchedo kātabbo tad aggena bhavassa āgataṭṭhāne
 dhātuyā paricchedo kātabbo bhavavasen' eva dhātuyā pi
 vavacchijjanato. ⁵¹³ Nirujjhati kilesavaṭṭaṃ etthāti nirodho,
 so ⁵¹⁴ eva ⁵¹⁵ suññat' aṭṭhena dhātūti *nirodhadhātu*, nibbā- 987, 37
 naṃ. Niruddhe ca kilesavaṭṭe kammavipākavaṭṭā nirud-
 dhā eva honti. Hīnadhātuttiko Abhidhamme hīnattikena
 paricchinditabbo ti vuttaṃ *h ī n ā d h ā t ū ti dvādasa* 987, 38
akusalacitt' uppādā ⁵¹⁶ ti. Te hi lāmak' aṭṭhena hīnā dhātu.
 Hīnapañitānaṃ majjhe bhavā ti *m a j j h i m a d h ā t u*, 988, 1
 avasesā tebhūmakadhammā. Uttam' aṭṭhena atappak'

⁵⁰² AG^m °vodānāya
 BG °vodanāya; B^m °jotanāya
⁵⁰³ B^mP savisayassa
⁵⁰⁴ B^mP atibyaṭṭhanena
⁵⁰⁵ ABGG^mM dassesīti
⁵⁰⁶ B^m dassetīti; P dassesīti
⁵⁰⁷ B^mP kasmā
⁵⁰⁸ AG^mM °nirōdho; BG °nirōdho
 B^mP loke-

⁵⁰⁹ ABGG^mM attha-
⁵¹⁰ B^mP °namhī
⁵¹¹ M kathena
⁵¹² B^m °tabbā
⁵¹³ BG vacchijjanato
 B^mP paricchijjanato
⁵¹⁴ ABB^mGG^mM sā
⁵¹⁵ ABGG^mM evaṃ
⁵¹⁶ ABGG^mM kusala-

- 988, 2 aṭṭhena ⁵¹⁷ ca *paṇṇitadhātū*, navalok' uttara-dhammā.
- 988, 3 Pañcakāmaguṇā visayabhūtā etassa santīti *pañcakā-*
988, 3 *maguṇiko*, kāmarāgo. *Rūpārūpabhavesūti* rūpārūp' uppatti-
bhavesu ⁵¹⁸ yathādhigatesu. Anadhigatesu pana so ⁵¹⁹ pat-
988, 5 thanā nāma ⁵²⁰ hotīti *bhavavasena patthanā* ti iminā va
988, 4, 5 gahito. *Jhānanikanīti* rūpārūpajjhānesu nikanti. *Bhava-*
vasena patthanā ti bhavesu patthanā. ⁵²¹ Evaṃ catūhi pi
padehi yathākkamaṃ mahaggaṭ' uppattibhavavisayā, ⁵²²
mahaggatakammabhavavisayā, bhavadiṭṭhisahagatā, bhava-
988, 5 patthanābhūtā ca taṇhā *bhāvataṇhā* ⁵²³ ti vuttā.
Vibhavadiṭṭhi vibhavo uttarapadalopena, vibhavasahagatā
988, 6 taṇhā *vibhāvataṇhā*. Rūp' ādi-pañcavatthu ⁵²⁴
kāma-visayā ⁵²⁴ bahalarāgabhūtā taṇhā kāmataṇhā ti paṭha-
manayo.
- “Sabbe pi tebhūmakā dhammā kamanīy' aṭṭhena ⁵²⁵
kāma” ti (1)
- vacanato te ⁵²⁶ ārabba pavattā diṭṭhivippayuttā sabbā pi
taṇhā kāmataṇhā ti dutiyanayo ti ayam etesaṃ viseso.
- 988, 14 *Abhidhamme paṇāti* pana-saddo vises' atthajotano, tena
pañcakāmaguṇikarāgato añño ⁵²⁷ pi kāmāvacaradhamma-
visayo ⁵²⁸ lobho Abhidhamme kāmataṇhā ti āgato ti imaṃ
visesaṃ joteti. Tik' antaram pi samānaṃ ⁵²⁹ taṇhaṃ yeva
nissāya pavattitadesan' antarātāya ⁵³⁰ vāro ti vattabbataṃ
988, 16 arahatīti *iminā vārenāti* vuttaṃ. *iminā vārenāti* iminā
988, 17 pariyāyenāti vā ⁵³¹ attho. *Rajanīy' aṭṭhenāti* kamanīy'
988, 18 aṭṭhena. *Pariyādiyitvā* ti pariggahetvā. *Tato* ti kāmataṇ-
988, 18 hāya. *Nīharitvā* ti niddhāretvā. *Itarā dve taṇhā* ti rūpa-
988, 18 taṇhaṃ arūpataṇhaṃ ca *dassesī*. Etena kāmataṇhā ti
sādhāraṇavacanam etaṃ sabbassāpi lobhassa, tassa pana

(1) ≠ Nd¹ 2⁵¹⁷ ABGG^m atapak'-
M ātapak'-⁵¹⁸ B^mP °rūpūpapattibhavesu⁵¹⁹ BG *add* tattha⁵²⁰ B^mP *add* na⁵²¹ B^mP *add* ti⁵²² B^mP °upapatti-⁵²³ ABGG^mM *omit*⁵²⁴ BG °pañcakāmaavatthuvisayā⁵²⁵ B^mP kāma-⁵²⁶ AG^m tena⁵²⁷ ABGG^mM aññe⁵²⁸ A °visaye⁵²⁹ ABGG^mM samāna⁵³⁰ ABGG^mM °desanānantara-⁵³¹ ABGG^mM *omit*

rūpatanḥā ti ⁵³² arūpatanḥā ti visesanavacanam, ⁵³³ yathā kāmaguṇikarāgo rūparāgo arūparāgo ti dasseti. *Nirodha-* 988, 21
tanḥā ti bhavanirodhe bhavasamucchede tanḥā. Yasmā ⁵³⁴ ucchedadiṭṭhi manuss' attabhāve, kāmāvacaradev' attabhāve, rūpāvacara-arūpāvacar' attabhāve tḥitassa attano sammā samucchedo hotīti bhavanirodham ārabba pavattati, tasmā taṃsahagatā pi tanḥā tam eva ārabba pavattatīti.

Vatṭasmin ti tividhe pi vaṭṭe. Yathā hi ⁵³⁵ te ⁵³⁵ nissari- 988, 22
 tum appadānavasena ⁵³⁶ kammavipākavaṭṭe taṃ-taṃ-sama-
 ṅgitattam ⁵³⁷ tesam aparāpar' uppattiyā ⁵³⁸ paccayabhā-
 vena saṃyojenti ⁵³⁹ evaṃ kilesavaṭṭe pīti. *Satīti* param' 988, 23
 atthato vijjamāne. *Rūp' ādi-bhede* ti rūpavedanādivi- 988, 23
 bhāge. *Kāye* ti khandhasamūhe. ⁵⁴⁰ *Vijjamānā* ti sati 988, 23
 param' atthato upalabbhamānā. Diṭṭhiyā parikkappito hi
 attādi param' atthato n' atthi, diṭṭhi pan' assa ⁵⁴¹ atth' 988, 24
 evāti. *Vicinanto* ti dhammasabhāvaṃ vīmaṃsanto. *Kic-* 988, 24
chatīti kilamati. *Parāmasatīti* parato āmasati. Silena 988, 25
 suddhi vatena suddhīti gaṇhanto hi suddhimaggaṃ ⁵⁴²
 atikkamitvā tassa parato āmasati nāma. *Vīsativatthukā* 988, 27
diṭṭhī ti rūp' ādi-dhamme paccekam nissitam, ⁵⁴³ tesam vā
 nissayabhūtam, sāmibhūtam vā katvā parikkappanavasena
 pavattiyā ⁵⁴⁴ vīsativatthukā attadiṭṭhi. ⁵⁴⁵ *Vimatīti* na ⁵⁴⁶ 988, 29
 mati, ⁵⁴⁶ dhammesu sammā ⁵⁴⁷ micchā vā mananābhāvato
 samsayit' atṭhena amati, appaṭipajjanan ti attho. *Vipari-* 988, 32
yesagāho ⁵⁴⁸ ti asuddhimagge suddhimaggo ti viparītagāho.

Cirapārivāsiy' atṭhenāti ⁵⁴⁹ ciraparivutthatāya purāṇa- 988, 34
 bhāvena. *Āsavan' atṭhenāti* ⁵⁵⁰ sandan' atṭhena, ⁵⁵¹ pavattan' 988, 34
 atṭhenāti attho. Savatīti pavattati, avadhi-attho ā-kāro,

⁵³² B^mP omī
⁵³³ B^mP visesavacanam
⁵³⁴ B^mP add hi
⁵³⁵ B^mP tehi
⁵³⁶ AG^m appadhāna-
 P sampadāna-
⁵³⁷ B^m taṃ samaṅgisattam
 P taṃ samaṅgasattam
⁵³⁸ B^mP parā-
⁵³⁹ ABGG^mM °yojēti
⁵⁴⁰ BG bandhana-
⁵⁴¹ B^mP pana ayaṃ

⁵⁴² B^mP visuddhi-
⁵⁴³ ABGG^mM nissita
 B^mP te vā nissitam
⁵⁴⁴ ABGG^mM vattiyā
⁵⁴⁵ B^mP add visati
⁵⁴⁶ B nāmati; B^mP omī
⁵⁴⁷ ABGG^mM dhammā
⁵⁴⁸ B^m °parivāsa-
⁵⁴⁹ So all MSS.
 DA °parivāsiy'-
⁵⁵⁰ ABGG^mM assavan'-
⁵⁵¹ BG sandhan'-

- avadhi ca mariyādābhividhibhedato duvidho. Tattha mariyādā⁵⁵² kiriyaṃ⁵⁵³ bahi katvā pavattati, yathā : Ā Pāṭali-puttā⁵⁵⁴ vuṭṭho devo ti. Abhividhi kiriyaṃ byāpetvā pavattati yathā : Ā bhav' aggā Bhagavato yaso pavatto ti. Abhividhi-attho ayaṃ ā-kāro veditabbo.
- 989, 8 *Katthaci dve āsavā āgatā* ti vinayapāliṃ sandhāy' āha. Tattha hi
- “ Diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ āsavānaṃ saṃvarāya, samparāyikānaṃ āsavānaṃ paṭighātāyā ” ti ^(k)
- 989, 9 dvidhā āsavā āgatā. *Katthacīti* Tikanipāte Āsavasutte,⁽¹⁾ aññesu ca Saḷāyatanasutt' ādisu. Saḷāyatanasutte pi hi
- “ Tayo 'me āvuso āsavā kām' āsavo bhav' āsavo, avijjāsavo ” ti ^(m)
- 989, 12 tayo eva āgatā ti. Nirayaṃ gamentīti *nirayagāminiyā*. Yasmā idha sāsavaṃ kusalākusalaṃ kammaṃ āsavapariyāyena desitaṃ, tasmā pañcagatisaṃvattaniyabhāvena
- 989, 22 āsavā āgatā. *Imasmim Saṅgītīsutte* tayo āgatā ti. Ettha yasmā aññesu ca ā bhav' aggā ā gotrabhuṃ⁵⁵⁵ pavattentesu⁵⁵⁶ anādisu⁵⁵⁷ vijjamānesu att' attaniy' ādigāhasena, abhibyāpanamadakaraṇavasena āsavaśādisatā ca etesaṃ yeve, na aññesaṃ, tasmā etesv' eva āsava-saddo nirūlho daṭṭhabbo. Na c' ettha : Diṭṭh' āsavo n' āgato ti cintetabbā, bhavataṇhāya vibhavadiṭṭhiyā⁵⁵⁸ pi bhav' āsavagahaṇen' eva gahitattā. *K ā m ' ā s a v o n ā m a*
- 989, 23 *kāman' aṭṭhena āsavan' aṭṭhena* ca. *Vuttā*⁵⁵⁹ *yeve*⁵⁵⁹
- 989, 28 *atthato anānākaraṇato*.⁵⁶⁰
- 989, 30 Kāme esati gav' esati etāyāti *k ā m ' e s a n ā*, kāmānaṃ abhipatthanāvasena pariyetṭhivasena paribhuñjāvasena ca⁵⁶¹ pavattarāgo. *B h a v ' e s a n ā* pana bhavapatthanā bhavābhiraṭṭibhav' ajjhosānavasena pavat-
- 989, 33

(k) Vin III 21

(1) It 49

(m) S IV 256

⁵⁵² B^mP °yādo⁵⁵³ P kriyaṃ *here and below*⁵⁵⁴ ABGG^mM °puttaṃ⁵⁵⁵ ABGG^m °bhuñja⁵⁵⁶ M °bhuñjava⁵⁵⁷ B^m °ttantesu⁵⁵⁷ BG anāsu ; B^mP mān' ādisu

M ādisu

⁵⁵⁸ B^mP bhava-⁵⁵⁹ ABGG^mM vutto eva⁵⁶⁰ BGM anākaraṇatoB^mP ninnānākaraṇato⁵⁶¹ B^mP vā

tarāgo. *Diṭṭhigatikasanūmatassāti* ⁵⁶² aññatitthiyehi pari- 990, 2
kappitassa sambhāvitassa ⁵⁶³ ca. *Brahmacariyassāti* tapo- 990, 2
pakkamassa. *Tad ekaṭṭhan* ti tāhi rāgadiṭṭhihi sahaṃ' 990, 4
ekaṭṭham. ⁵⁶⁴ *Kamman* ti akusalakammam. Tam pi hi 990, 4
kāma' ādike nibbattanādhiṭṭhān' ādivasena ⁵⁶⁵ pavattam ⁵⁶⁶
esatīti vuccati. *Antagāhikā diṭṭhīti* nidassanamattam etaṃ. 990, 10
Yā kāci pana micchādiṭṭhi tapopakkamahetukā *brahma-* 990, 12
cariy' esanā eva.

Ākārasaṇṭhānan ti visiṭṭh' ākāram ⁵⁶⁷ avatṭhānam. ⁵⁶⁷ 990, 14
Katham-vidhan ti hi kena pakārena saṇṭhitam, samavaṭ- 990, 13
ṭhitan ti attho. Sadd' attho pana vidahanam visiṭṭh'
ākārena avatṭhānan ti ⁵⁶⁸ vidhā, ⁵⁶⁹ pakāro ⁵⁷⁰; vidhiyati
visadis' ākārena ṭhapīyatīti vidhā, koṭṭhāso. Vidahanato
hīn' ādivasena vividhen' ākārena dahanato upaharaṇato ⁵⁷¹
vidhā, ⁵⁷² māno. ⁵⁷³ *Seyya-sadisa-hīnānam* vassenāti seyya- 990, 18
sadisa-hīnabhāvānam ⁵⁷⁴ yathā vā yathā vā ⁵⁷⁴ bhūtānam
vasena. *Tayo mānā vuttā* seyyass' eva uppajjanakā. Esa 990, 19
nayo sadisahīnesu pi. Ten' āha *Ayam hi māno* ti ādi. 990, 20
Idāni yathā-uddiṭṭhe navavidhe pi māne vatthuvibhāgena
dassetum *Tatthāti* ādi vuttam. *Rājūnañ c' eva pabbaji-* 990, 21, 22
tānañ ⁵⁷⁵ *ca uppajjati*, yasmā ⁵⁷⁶ te visesato attānam
seyyato dahanti. Idāni tam attham vitthārato dassento
Rājā hīti ādim āha. *Ko mayā sadiso atthīti* ko-saddo paṭik- 990, 23, 24
khep' attho, añño sadiso n' atthīti adhippāyo. *Etesam* 990, 27
jevāti rājūnam pabbajitānañ ca. *Uppajjati* seṭṭhavatthu- 990, 27
kattā tassa. Hīno 'ham asmīti māno ⁵⁷⁷ pi es' eva nayo. 990, 27
Ko mayā sadiso añño rājapuriso atthīti vā, *Mayham aññehi* 991, 3-
saddhim kiṃ nānākaraṇan ⁵⁷⁸ *ti vā*, *Amacco ti nāmam* eva
... *pe* ... *nāmaḥan* ti sadisassa seyyamān' ādīnam tiṇṇam 991, -7
pavatti-ākāradassanam. *Dās' ādīnan* ti ādi-saddena bha- 991, 8
tika ⁵⁷⁹-kammakar' ādīnam parādhīnavuttikānam gaha-

⁵⁶² ABGG^mM °gatikassa
kammassāti

⁵⁶³ AG^m omit

⁵⁶⁴ BG sahaṃ'ekṭṭham

⁵⁶⁵ AG^m nibbattam tiṭṭhān'-
BGM nibbattam tiṭṭhān'-

⁵⁶⁶ ABGG^mM pavattā

⁵⁶⁷ B^mP °ākāravatṭhānam

⁵⁶⁸ B^mP omit

⁵⁶⁹ ABGG^mM dvidhā

⁵⁷⁰ B^mP omit

⁵⁷¹ B^mP upadhāraṇato

⁵⁷² ABGG^mM pidhā

⁵⁷³ B^mP add va

⁵⁷⁴⁻⁵⁷⁴ B^m yāthāvāyāthāva
P yathā tathā va

⁵⁷⁵ ABGG^mM °jitenā

⁵⁷⁶ B^m kasmā

⁵⁷⁷ B^mP māne

⁵⁷⁸ ABGG^mM nāmākaraṇan

⁵⁷⁹ ABGG^mM hata

- 99I, 15 ṇaṃ. Ādi-saddena vā gahite eva *pukkusa-caṇḍāl' ādayo pīti* sayam eva dasseti. Nanu ca māno nāmāyaṃ sampagga-
 haraso, ⁵⁸⁰ kathaṃ omāne sambhavatīti? So pi avaṅkara-
 ṇamukhena ⁵⁸¹ pi ⁵⁸² mānavatthu ⁵⁸² paggaṇhanavasena' eva
 99I, 14 pavattatīti nāyaṃ virodho. Ten' ev' āha *kiṃ dāso nāmāhan*
ti ⁵⁸³ *mānaṃ* ⁵⁸⁴ *karotīti*. Tathā hi 'ssa yāthāvamānatā ⁵⁸⁵
 vuttā. Yāthāvamānā bhavanikanti viya, attadiṭṭhi viya
 ca na mahāsāvajjā, tasmā te na apāyagamaniyā. Yathā-
 99I, 19 bhūtavatthukatāya hi te yāthāvamānā. *Arahattamagga-*
vajjhā ti ⁵⁸⁶ tassa anavasesappahāyitāya ⁵⁸⁷ vuttaṃ. Duttiya-
 tatiyamaggehi ca te yathākkamaṃ pahiyanti, ye oḷāri-
 katarā ⁵⁸⁸ ca oḷārikatamā ca. Māno hi: Aham asmīti
 pavattiyā uparimaggesu sammādiṭṭhiyā ujjuvippaccaniko
 99I, 19 hutvā pahiyati. *Ayāthāvamānā nāma* ayathābhūtavatthu-
 99I, 20 katāya, ten' eva te mahāsāvajjabhāvena *paṭhamamagga-*
vajjhā vuttā.

Atati ⁵⁸⁹ satataṃ ⁵⁹⁰ gacchati pavattatīti addhā, kālo ti
 99I, 21, 22 āha *T a y o a d d h ā ti t a y o k ā l ā* ti. *Suttantaṭṭhapaṇṇāsa-*
Bhadd' ekarattasutt' ādisu ⁽ⁿ⁾ āgatanayena. Tattha hi

“Yo c' āvuso mano, ye ca dhammā, ubhayam etaṃ
 paccuppannaṃ; tasmiṃ ca ⁵⁹¹ paccuppanne chandarāga-
 paṭibaddhaṃ hoti viññāṇaṃ; chandarāgapatiṭṭhā
 viññāṇassa tad ⁵⁹² abhinandati, ⁵⁹² tad abhinandanto
 paccuppannesu dhammesu saṃhīratī” ti ⁽ⁿ⁾

- addhā paccuppannaṃ sandhāya evaṃ vuttaṃ. Ten' āha
 99I, 23, 24 *paṭisandhito pubbe* ti ādi. *Tad anantaran* ti tesam cutipati-
 99I, 25 sandhinam vemajjhaṃ *paccuppanno addhā*, yo pubb'
 antāpar' antānaṃ vemajjhatāya

“Pubb' antāpar' ante kaṅkhati” ^(o)

“Pubb' antāpar' ante aññāṇaṃ” ti ^(p)

⁽ⁿ⁾ M III 197

^(o) Dhs 1004

^(p) Dhs 1061

⁵⁸⁰ B^mP add so

⁵⁸¹ B^mP avakaraṇa-

G^mevaṃ karaṇa; Mavyākaraṇa-

⁵⁸² B^mP pidhānavatthunā

⁵⁸³ B^m and DA add ete

⁵⁸⁴ B^m and DA māne

⁵⁸⁵ ABGG^mM yathāva- here and
below

⁵⁸⁶ B^mP add ca

⁵⁸⁷ BG °sesassappahā-

⁵⁸⁸ BGM omit

⁵⁸⁹ ABGG^mM atti

Skt √at, atati = to go constantly

⁵⁹⁰ BGM sattaṃ

⁵⁹¹ B^mP ce

⁵⁹² ABGG^mM omit

evam ādisu pubb' antāpar' anto ti ca vuccati. Bhaggo ⁵⁹³ dhammo atit' amsena saṅgahito ti āha *bhaṅgato uddham* 991, 26 *atīto addhā nāmāti*. Tathā anuppanno dhammo anāgat' amsena saṅgahito ti āha *Uppādato pubbe anāgato addhā* 991, 27 *nāmāti*. *Khaṇattaye* ⁵⁹⁴ ti uppādo, ṭhiti, bhaṅgo ti tīsu 991, 27 *khaṇesu*. Yadā hi dhammo hetupaccayasamavāye ⁵⁹⁵ uppajjati, yadā ca bhijjati, ⁵⁹⁶ iti dvīsu pi *khaṇesu* ṭhitikkhaṇe viya paccuppanno ti vuccati. ⁵⁹⁷ Dhammānaṃ hi pāga-bhāvūpādhikaṃ ⁵⁹⁸ atthattatṭaṃ ⁵⁹⁹(?) udayo, viddhamsa-bhāvūpādhikaṃ vayo, tad ubhayavemajjhaṃ ṭhiti. Yadi evaṃ addhā nāmāyaṃ dhammo ⁶⁰⁰ eva āpanno ti? Na dhammo, dhammassa pana avatthābhedo, taṅ ca upādāya kālasamaññā ti dassetuṃ *Atīl' ādi-bhedo* ⁶⁰¹ *ca nāma ayan* 991, 29 ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Idhāti* imasmim tike. ⁶⁰² *Ten' eva vohārenāti* 991, 30 taṃ taṃ avatthāvisesaṃ upādāya dhammo : Atīto anāgato paccuppanno ti yena vohārena vohariyati, dhammappavattimattatāya param' atthato avijjamāno pi kālo taṃ ⁶⁰³ yeva dhammassa pavatti-avatthāvisesaṃ upādāya ten' eva vohārena atīto addhā ti ādinā vutto.

Anta-saddo loke pariyosāne, koṭiyaṃ nirūḷho ⁶⁰⁴ ti tad atthaṃ ⁶⁰⁵ dassento *anto yev' anto* ti āha, koṭi anto ti 991, 33 attho. *Parabhāgo* ti pārim' anto. Amati gacchati bhāvapabandho ⁶⁰⁶ niṭṭhānaṃ etthāti anto, ⁶⁰⁷ koṭi. Amanaṃ niṭṭhānagamanan ti anto, osānaṃ. So pana

“ Es' ev' anto dukkhassā ” ti (q)

vuttattā dukkh' aṇṇavassa pārim' anto ti āha *parabhāgo* 991, 34 ti. Ammati paribhūyati ⁶⁰⁸ hīliyatīti anto, *lāmako*. Ammati 991, 35 bhāgaso nāyatīti anto, aṃso ti āha *koṭṭhāso anto* ti. 991, 36

(q) M III 266

⁵⁹³ B^mP bhaṅgo

⁵⁹⁴ AG^mM ttaye only

BG tatiye only

⁵⁹⁵ B^m °paccayassa samavāye

⁵⁹⁶ B^mP veti

⁵⁹⁷ B^m omits

⁵⁹⁸ AG^mM °pādhitaṃ
BG °pāditam; B^m Ppākabhāvū-
(From Skt prāgbhāva?)

⁵⁹⁹ B^mP pattaḃbaṃ

G^m addhatantaṃ

⁶⁰⁰ AG^m dhamme

⁶⁰¹ So all MSS.

DA °bhede

⁶⁰² B^mP loke

⁶⁰³ B^mP tassa

⁶⁰⁴ ABGG^mM nirūḷho

⁶⁰⁵ ABGG^mM atthataṃ

⁶⁰⁶ B^m bhava-

⁶⁰⁷ AG^m attho

⁶⁰⁸ B^mP °bhuyyati

- 991, 38 Santo param' atthato vijjamāno kāyo dhammasamūho
 991, 38 ti *Sakkāyo*, khandhā, te pana ariyasaccabhūtā
 992, 1 idhādhippetā ti vuttaṃ *pañc' upādānakkhandhā* ti.
Purimatanhā ti yesaṃ ⁶⁰⁹ nibbattikā, tannibbattito pa-
 992, 2 geva siddhā taṇhā.
Appavattibhūtan ti nappavattati tad ubhayaṃ etthāti
 tesam appavattiṭṭhānabhūtaṃ. Yadi *Sakkāyo*
 anto ti ādinā aññamaññapaṭibhattatāya ⁶¹⁰ duk-
 992, 3 khasacc' ādayo gahitā, atha kasmā maggo na gahito ti
 āha *Maggo paṇāti* ādi. Tattha *upāyattā* ti upāyabhāvato
 sampāpakahetubhāvato ti attho, ⁶¹¹ yadi pana hetubhā-
 vato ti attho. ⁶¹¹ Yadi pana hetumato ⁶¹² gahaṇen' eva
 hetu gahito hoti, nanu evaṃ sante ⁶¹³ sakkāyaghaṇen' eva
 tassa hetubhūto sakkāyasamudayo gahito hotīti? Tassa
 agahaṇe saṅkhataduko viya ca ⁶¹⁴ sappaccayaduko viya ca
 duko evāyaṃ ⁶¹⁵ āpajjati, na ⁶¹⁶ tiko. ⁶¹⁶ Yathā pana
 sakkāyaṃ gahetvā sakkāyasamudayo pi ⁶¹⁷ gahito, evaṃ
 sakkāyanirodhaṃ gahetvā sakkāyanirodhūpāyo gayheyya,
 evaṃ sati catukko ayaṃ āpajjeyya, na tiko, tasmā hetu-
 mato ⁶¹⁸ gahaṇena hetugahaṇaṃ na cintetabbam. Ayam
 pan' ettha adhippāyo yutto siyā — Idha sakkāya-sakkā-
 yasamudayā ⁶¹⁹ anādikālikā, asati maggabhāvanāyaṃ pacca-
 yānuparamena apariyantā ca, nirodho ⁶²⁰ pana apacca-
 yattā attano niccatāya eva sabbadā bhāvī ti anādikāliko
 apariyanto ca. Iti imāni tīni saccāni mahātthero imāya
 sabhāgatāya *Tayo antā* ti tikaṃ katvā dassesi. ⁶²¹
 Ariyamaggo pana kadāci karahaci labbhamāno na ⁶²²
 tathā ⁶²² ti tassa ativiyaḍḍhabhāpātubhāvataṃ dīpetuṃ ⁶²³
 tikato ⁶²⁴ bahikato ti ayam ettha attano mati.
 992, 5 *Dukkhatā* ti dukkhabhāvo, dukkhaṃ eva ⁶²⁵ vā yathā
 devo eva devatā. Dukkha-saddo cāyaṃ adukkhasabhāvesu

⁶⁰⁹ AG^m yo saṃ⁶¹⁰ B^mP °-m-aññaṃ vibhattitāya⁶¹¹⁻⁶¹² B^mP *omit*⁶¹² A hetuvato; B^mP hetumanta⁶¹³ B^mP *omit*⁶¹⁴ B^mP *omit*⁶¹⁵ B^mP vāyaṃ⁶¹⁶ ABG^mM iti ko; G iti kho⁶¹⁷ ABGG^mM *omit*⁶¹⁸ B^mP °manta⁶¹⁹ AG^m °sakkāyaṃ samudāyā

BG °samuddāyā

⁶²⁰ B^mP nibbānaṃ⁶²¹ B^mP dasseti⁶²² BG ti yathā⁶²³ ABGG^mM °tu⁶²⁴ AG^m kano; BGM kato⁶²⁵ B^mP yeva

pi sukh' upekkhāsu kañci ⁶²⁶ anīṭṭhatāvisesaṃ upādāya
vattatīti ⁶²⁷ tato nivattento sabhāvadukkhavācinā ⁶²⁸ ekena
dukkha-saddena visesetvā *D u k k h a d u k k h a t ā* ti āha. 992, 5

Bhavati hi ek' antato taṃ-sabhāve ⁶²⁹ pi atthe aññassa
dhammassa tena ⁶³⁰ sadisatālesena vyabhicār' āsaṅkā ⁶³¹
ti visesitabbatā yathā :

“ Rūparūpaṃ ”, (r)

“ Tilatelan ” ti (s)

ca. *Sanṅkhārabhāvenāti* saṅkhatabhāvena. Paccayehi saṅkha- 992, 7
riyatīti saṅkhārā, adukkha-m-asukhavedanā. Saṅkhariyamā-
nattā eva hi asāratāya ⁶³² paridubbalabhāvena gaṅgābhimu-
khakkaṇe ⁶³³ viya attalābhakkaṇe pi vibādhaṃpattā
eva hutvā saṅkhārā pavattantīti āha *saṅkhatattā uppāda-* 992, 8
jarā-bhaṅga-pīlītā ti. *Tasmā* ti yathāvuttakāraṇato. ⁶³⁴ 992, 9
Aññadukkhāsabhāvavivāhato ⁶³⁵ ti dukkhadukkhata-vipa- 992, 9
riṇāmadukkhata-saṅkhātassa aññassa dukkhasabhāvassa
abhāvato.

Vipariṇāme ti pariṇāme, ⁶³⁶ vigame ti attho. Ten' āha 992, 11
Papañcasūdaniyaṃ

“ Vipariṇāmadukkhā ti n' atthibhāvo dukkhan ” ti. (u)

Apariṇātavattukānaṃ ⁶³⁷ hi sukhavedanūparamo duk-
khato upaṭṭhāti, tasmāyaṃ attho piyavippayogena dīpe-
tabbo. Ten' āha *Sukhassa hīti* ādi. Pubbe vuttanayo 992, 12
padesiko ⁶³⁸ vedanāvisesamattavisayattā ti anavasesato
saṅkhāradukkhataṃ dassetuṃ *Api cāti* dutiyanayo vutto. 992, 14
Nanu ca

“ Sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā ” ti (u)

vacanato sukhadukkhavedanānam pi saṅkhāradukkhata

(r) VbhA 170; Mohavicchedani 68

(s) VvA 54

(u) MA ?

(u) Dh 278

⁶²⁶ ABGG^mM khaci; P kiñci

⁶²⁷ B^mP pavatta-

⁶²⁸ AG^m °dukkhapāpināya

BGM °dukkhapāpinā

⁶²⁹ AG^m taṃ satam sabhāve

⁶³⁰ B^m yena kenaci; P *add*s kenaci

⁶³¹ AG^m °āsaṅkā

⁶³² B^mP asāratāya

⁶³³ B^mP bhaṅgabhaṅgābhimukha-
kkhaṇesu

⁶³⁴ AGG^mM °karaṇato

⁶³⁵ ABGG^mM °sabhāvārahato

⁶³⁶ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁶³⁷ A aparināmañāṇavatthu-

G^m aparināṇavatthu-

⁶³⁸ B^mP padesanissito

992, 14 āpannā ti? Saccam etaṃ, sā pana sāmāññacodanā⁶³⁹ apavāḍabhūtena itaradukkhātāvacaṇena nivattīyatīti nāyaṃ virodho. Ten' ev' āha *ṭhapetvā dukkhavedanaṃ sukha-vedanañ cāti*.

992, 17 *Micchāsabhāvo* ti: Hitasukh' āvaho me bhavissatīti evaṃ āsiṃsito⁶⁴⁰ pi tathā abhāvato, asubh' ādisu yeva⁶⁴¹: Subhan ti ādi viparīṭappavattito ca micchāsabhāvo, musāsabhāvo ti attho. Mātughāt' ādisu⁶⁴² pavattamānā pi hitasukhaṃ icchantā va pavattantīti: Te dhammā hitasukh' āvahā me bhavissantīti āsiṃsitā⁶⁴³ honti. Tathā asubhāsukhānīcānattesu subh' ādivipariyāsadalhatāya ānantariyakammaniyatamicchādiṭṭhīsu⁶⁴⁴ pavatti hotīti te dhammā⁶⁴⁵ asubh' ādisu subh' ādi-viparīṭappavattikā honti. Vipākādāne⁶⁴⁶ sati⁶⁴⁶ khandhabhedānantaram eva 992, 17 vipākādānato *niyato*, micchatto ca so *niyato cāti* 992, 17 *Micchattoniyato*. Anekesu ānantariyesu katesu yaṃ tattha balavaṃ taṃ vipaccati, na itarānīti ek' anta-vipākajanakatāya niyatatā na sakkā vattun ti vipākādāne satīti vuttaṃ. Khandhabhedānantaran ti cuti-anantaran⁶⁴⁷ ti attho. Cuti hi maraṇaniddese

“Khandhānaṃ bhedo” ti (v)

vuttā, etena vacanena sati phaladāne cuti-anantaro eva etesaṃ phalakālo, na añño ti phalakālaniyamena⁶⁴⁸ niyatatā vuttā hoti, na phaladānaniyamenāti niyataphalakālānaṃ aññesaṃ pi upapajjavedaniyānaṃ diṭṭhadhammavedaniyānaṃ pi niyatatā āpajjati, tasmā vipākadhammadhammānaṃ paccay' antaravikalatādīhi avipaccamānānaṃ pi attano sabhāvena vipākadhammatā viya balavatā ānantariyena⁶⁴⁹ vipāke dinne avipaccamānānaṃ pi ānantariyānaṃ phaladāne niyatasabhāvā⁶⁵⁰ pavattīti attano

(v) M I 49; III 249

⁶³⁹ B^m sāmāññajotānā

⁶⁴⁰ B^mP āsiṃsito

⁶⁴¹ ABGG^mM ye

⁶⁴² B^mP 'ghātak'-

⁶⁴³ B^mP āsiṃsitā

⁶⁴⁴ AGG^mM anan-

⁶⁴⁵ ABGG^mM dhammānaṃ

⁶⁴⁶ A vipādaka dasseti

G^m vipāka dasseti

⁶⁴⁷ AG^m *omit*

BG ^anantarānaṃ

⁶⁴⁸ ABGG^mM bala-

⁶⁴⁹ ABGG^mM anan-

⁶⁵⁰ B^mP *add* ānantariyasabhāvā ca

sabhāvena phalanīyamen' eva ⁶⁵¹ niyatatā ānantariyatā ca veditabbā. Avassaniyatasabhāvā ⁶⁵² tesam pavattitī sam-
paṭicchitabbam etaṃ aññassa balavato ānantariyassa abhāve
cuti-anantaram ek' antena phaladānato.

Nanu evaṃ aññesam pi upapajjavedaniyānaṃ aññasmim
vipākadāyake asati cuti-anantaram eva ek' antena ca ⁶⁵³ pha-
ladānato ⁶⁵⁴ ānantariyasabhāvā ⁶⁵⁵ niyatasabhāvā ca pavatta-
tīti ⁶⁵⁶ āpajjati? N' āpajjati asamānājātikena cetopaṇidhi-
vasena upaghātakena ca nivattetabbāvipākattā anantar'
ek' antaphaladāyattābhāvā, ⁶⁵⁷ na pana ānantariyānaṃ ⁶⁵⁸
paṭhamajjhān' ādinaṃ dutiyajjhān' ādini viya asamānājā-
tikaṃ ⁶⁵⁹ phalanivattakaṃ atthi sabb' ānantariyānaṃ
avīcīphalattā; na ca heṭṭh' uppattim ⁶⁶⁰ icchato sīlavato
cetopaṇidhi viya upar' uppattijanaka-kammaphalaṃ ⁶⁶¹
ānantariyaphalaṃ ⁶⁶² nivattetuṃ samattho cetopaṇidhi
atthi anicchantass' eva avīcīpātanato; na ca ānantari-
yūpaghātakaṃ kiñci kammaṃ atthi. Tasmā tesam yeva
anantar' ek' antavipākajanakasabhāv' āpattitī. ⁶⁶³ Anekāni
ca ānantariyāni katāni ek' antena ⁶⁶⁴ vipāke niyatattā
uparatāvīpaccanasabhāvāsaṅkattā nicchitāni sabhāvato
niyatān' eva. Cuti-anantaram phalaṃ anantaram nāma,
tasmim anantare niyuttāni, tannibbattanena anantara-
karaṇasīlāni anantarapayojanāni vā ⁶⁶⁵ ti ⁶⁶⁵ sabhāvato
ānantariyān' eva ⁶⁶⁶ honti. Tesu pana samānasabhāvesu
ekena vipāke dinne itarāni attanā kātabbakiccassa ten'
eva katattā na dutiyaṃ tatiyaṃ ca paṭisandhiṃ karon-
tīti ⁶⁶⁷ na samatthatāvighātā ⁶⁶⁸ ti. N' atthi tesam niyat'
ānantariyatānivatti. ⁶⁶⁹ Na hi samānasabhāvaṃ samānasa-

⁶⁵¹ B^m phaladānaniyamen'-

⁶⁵² B^mP avassaṇ ca niyatasabhāvā
ānantariyasabhāvā ca
BGM *add* ca

⁶⁵³ B^mP *omit*

⁶⁵⁴ AG^m phalanidānato

⁶⁵⁵ ABGG^mM ananta-

⁶⁵⁶ B^mP pavatti

⁶⁵⁷ AG^m °kattabhāvā

⁶⁵⁸ AGG^mM anantarikānaṃ

B ānantarikānaṃ

⁶⁵⁹ ABGG^mM °jātiyaṃ

⁶⁶⁰ B^mP heṭṭhūpapattim

⁶⁶¹ B^mP uparūpapattijanaka-
kammabalaṃ

⁶⁶² B^mP °balaṃ

⁶⁶³ B^mP °sabhāvā pavattitī

⁶⁶⁴ B^m ek' ante

⁶⁶⁵ B^mP cāti

⁶⁶⁶ ABGG^mM ananta-

B^mP *add* ca

⁶⁶⁷ B^mP karonti

⁶⁶⁸ B^mP °vighātattā

⁶⁶⁹ B^mP *add* ti

- bhāvassa samatthataṃ vihanatīti.⁶⁷⁰ Ekassa pana aññāni pi upatthambhakāni hontīti daṭṭhabbāni.⁶⁷¹
- 992, 20 *Sammāsabhāve* ⁶⁷² ti saccasabhāve. Niyato ek' antiko
992, 20 anantaram eva phaladānenāti ⁶⁷³ *s a m m a t t a n i -*
y a t o. ⁶⁷⁴
- 992, 22 *Na niyato* ti ubhayathā pi na niyato. *Avasesadhammā-*
nan ⁶⁷⁵ ti kiles' ānantariyakamma-niyyānikadhammehi
aññesaṃ dhammānaṃ.
- 992, 24 *Tam' andhakāro* ti tamo andhakāro ti padavibhāgo.
992, 25 *Avijjā tamo nāma* ārammaṇassa chādan' aṭṭhena. Ten'
ev' āha :—
- “ Tamo vihato, āloko uppanno ” (w)
- “ Tamokkhandho padālito ” ti (x)
- 992, 25 ca ādi. *Avijjāsīsena vicikicchā vuttā* mahatā sammohena
sabbakālaṃ aviyujjanato.
- 992, 27 *Āgammāti* patvā.
992, 28 *Kaṅkhatīti*
- “ Ahosiṃ nu kho aham atītam addhānan ” ti (y)
- ādinā kaṅkhaṃ uppādeti samsayaṃ āpajjati.
- 992, 31 *Adhimuccitum* ⁶⁷⁶ *na sakkotīti* pasādādhimokkhavasena
992, 32 *adhimuccitum* na sakkoti. Ten' āha *Na s a m p a s ī -*
d a t ī ti. Yāvatakaṃ ⁶⁷⁷ hi yasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ vicikicchā
na vigacchati, tāva tattha saddhādhimokkho ⁶⁷⁸ anavasaro
va. Na kevalaṃ saddhādhimokkho ⁶⁷⁸ anavasaro va. Na
kevalaṃ saddhādhimokkho, nicchayādhimokkho pi tattha
na patiṭṭhahati eva.
- 992, 34 *Na rakkhitaḥṇānīti*: Imāni mayā rakkhitaḥṇānīti evaṃ
katthaci rakkhāhiccaṃ n' atthi parato rakkhitaḥṇānīti eva
992, 35 *abhāvato. Satiyā eva rakkhitaḥṇānīti* muṭṭhasaccassa bodhi-

(w) M I 248

(x) S I 130

(y) M I 8

⁶⁷⁰ B^m vihanatīti

P pinahanatīti

⁶⁷¹ B^mP °bbānīti⁶⁷² So all MSS.

DA sammābhāve

⁶⁷³ ABGG^mM °dānen' eva dānā ti⁶⁷⁴ B^m °niyamato⁶⁷⁵ B^m and DA avasesānaṃ
dhammānaṃ⁶⁷⁶ So all MSS.

DA °muñcitum

⁶⁷⁷ AG^m yāva kaṅkhaṃB^mP yāvattakaṃ⁶⁷⁸ ABGG^mMP °mokkhā

mūle eva savāsanam samucchinnattā satiyā rakkhita-bāni⁶⁷⁹ satiyā⁶⁸⁰ sabbadā pi rakkhitaṇi eva.

N' atthi Tathāgatassa kāyaduccaritan ti Tathāgatassa 993, 2
kāyaduccaritam nāma n' atth' eva, yato suparisuddhakā-
yasamācāro⁶⁸¹ ca⁶⁸² Bhagavā.⁶⁸³

No aparisuddhā parisuddhā eva aparisuddhihetūnam 993, 5
kilesānam pahinattā. Tathā pi vinaye apakataññutāvasena
siyā tesam aparisuddhileso,⁶⁸⁴ na Bhagavato ti dassetum
Na paṇāti ādi vuttam. Tattha *vihāra-kāram*⁶⁸⁵ āpattin ti 993, 5, 7
ekavacanavasena *āpattiyo* ti ettha āpatti-saddam⁶⁸⁶ ānetvā 993, 8
yojetabbam. Abhidheyyānurūpam hi līṅgavacanāni honti.
Esa nayo sesesu pi. *Manodvāre* ti idam tassa⁶⁸⁷ āpattiyā 993, 11
akiriyasamuṭṭhānatāya vuttam. Na hi manodvāre paññattā
āpatti atthi.⁶⁸⁸ *Sa-upārambhavasena*ti savattabbatāva- 993, 13
sena,⁶⁸⁹ na pana duccaritalakkaṇappavattivasena,⁶⁹⁰ yato
nam Bhagavā paṭikkhipati. Yathā āyasmato Mahākappi-
nassāpi :

“Gaccheyyam vāham⁶⁹¹ uposatham, na vā gaccheyyam ;
gaccheyyam vāham saṅghakammam, na vā gaccheyyan ”
ti (z)

parivitaṅkitaṁ. *Manoduccaritan* ti manodvārikaṁ appa- 993, 13
sattham⁶⁹² caritaṁ. Satthārā⁶⁹³ appasatthatāya⁶⁹⁴ hi⁶⁹⁵
tam⁶⁹⁵ duccaritam nāmajātam, na sabhāvato.⁶⁹⁶

Yasmā mahākāruṇiko Bhagavā sadevakassa lokassa
hitasukhāya eva paṭipajjamāno accantavivek' ajjhāsa-
yatāya⁶⁹⁷ tabbidhuraṁ dhammasenāpatino citt' uppādam

(z) Vin I 105

⁶⁷⁹ B^mP add nāma

⁶⁸⁰ B^mP omī

⁶⁸¹ B^mP °suddho kāya-

⁶⁸² BB^mGMP omī

⁶⁸³ B^mP Bhagavato

⁶⁸⁴ AG^mM aparisuddhilese

BG °lese

⁶⁸⁵ ABGG^mM °kānam

⁶⁸⁶ AGG^mM °saddo

⁶⁸⁷ B^mP tassā

⁶⁸⁸ B^mP atthīti

⁶⁸⁹ G^m savanatabbatā-

⁶⁹⁰ BG °ppavatta-

B^mP °lakkhaṇ' āpatti

M °lakkhaṇappatti-

⁶⁹¹ ABGG^mM omī

⁶⁹² BG appattha

P appasattam

⁶⁹³ A asanthārā

BGG^m santhārā

⁶⁹⁴ AG^m °sattatāya

M °santatāya

⁶⁹⁵ ABGG^mM hita

⁶⁹⁶ ABGG^mM sabhāvito

⁶⁹⁷ ABGG^mM °sayatā

- 993, 26 paṭikkhipanto *na kho te . . . pe . . . uppādetabban* ti avoca,
tasmā so therassa citt' uppādo Bhagavato na pāsamsa ti
katvā manoduccaritaṃ nāma ⁶⁹⁸ jāto, tassa ca paṭikkhepo
993, 25 upārambho ti āha *tasmim manoduccarite upārambham*
993, 29 āropento ti. *Bhagavato pana ettakam pi n' atthi*, yato
Pavāraṇāsutte :

“ Handa 'dāni bhikkhave pavāremi vo, yadi ⁶⁹⁹ me kiñci
garahatha kāyikaṃ vā vācasikaṃ vā ” ti ^(a1)

vutte, ⁷⁰⁰ bhikkhusaṅgho :

“ Na kho mayaṃ bhante Bhagavato kiñci garahāma
kāyikaṃ vā vācasikaṃ vā ” ti ^(b1)

- Satthu parisuddhakāyasamācār' āditaṃ ⁷⁰¹ sirasā sampa-
ṭicchi. ⁷⁰² Ayaṇ ca ⁷⁰³ Lokanāthassa duccaritābhāvo bodhi-
sattabhūmiyaṃ pi cirānugato ⁷⁰⁴ ahosi pageva buddha-
993, 30 bhūmiyaṃ ti dassento *anacchariyaṇ* ⁷⁰⁵ c' etan ⁷⁰⁶ ti ādim
āha.

- 994, 5 Buddhānaṃ yeva dhammā guṇā na aññesan ti *Buddha-*
dhammā. Tathā hi te Buddhānaṃ āveṇikadhammā ti
994, 7 vuccanti. Tattha *N' atthi Tathāgatassa kāyaduccaritaṃ* ti
ādinā kāya-vacī-manoduccaritābhāvaṃ ⁷⁰⁷ vacanaṃ yathā-
dhikāraṃ kāyakamm' ādināṃ nāñānuparivattitāya laddha-
guṇakittanaṃ, na āveṇikadhamm' antaradassanaṃ. Sab-
basmim hi kāyakamm' ādike nāñānuparivattini kuto
994, 8 kāyaduccarit' ādināṃ sambhavo. *Atīte* ⁷⁰⁸ *Buddhassa*
appaṭihatañānaṃ ti ādinā vuttāni sabbaññutañānato ⁷⁰⁹
visuṃ yeva tīṇi nāñāni catuyoni-pañcagati-paricchedaka-
ñāñāni viya. ⁷¹⁰ Ekaṃ yeva hutvā tīsu kālesu appaṭi-
994, 13 hatañānaṃ nāma sabbaññutañānaṃ eva. *N' atthi chandassa*
hānīti sattesu hitacchandassa hāni n' atthi. *N' atthi viri-*

(a1) S I 190

(b1) S I 190

⁶⁹⁸ P patipakkhepo
⁶⁹⁹ B^m na ca *instead*
⁷⁰⁰ B^mP vutto
⁷⁰¹ B^mP °ādikaṃ
⁷⁰² P °cchimsu
⁷⁰³ B^mP hi
⁷⁰⁴ B^mP cariyācirānu-
G^mM virāgānugato

⁷⁰⁵ ABGG^mM acchari-
⁷⁰⁶ So all MSS; DA etaṃ *only*
⁷⁰⁷ B^mP °bhāva
⁷⁰⁸ B^mP *omit*
⁷⁰⁹ AG^m °ñānanto
B^mP °taññānato
⁷¹⁰ B^mP viyāti vadanti

yassa hānīti khemapavivekavitakkānugatassa viriyassa hāni 994, 13
 n' atthi. *N' atthi davā* ti khiddādhippāyena kiriya n' atthi.
N' atthi ravā ti sahasā kiriya n' atthīti vadanti. Sahasā 994, 14
 pana kiriya davā, aññaṃ karissāmīti aññakaraṇaṃ ravā. 994, 14
Khalitan ⁷¹¹ ti virajjhanaṃ ⁷¹² ñāṇena apphutaṃ. *Sahasā*
 ti vegāyitattaṃ turitakiriya. *Abyāvaṭo mano* ti niratthako 994, 14, 15
 cittasamudācāro. *Akusalacittan* ti aññaṃ upekkham āha. 994, 15
 Ayaṇ ca Dīghabhāṇakānaṃ pāṭho ākulo ⁷¹³ viya. Ayaṃ 994, 16
 pana pāṭho anākulo :—Atīti' aṃse Buddhassa Bhagavato
 appaṭihataññaṃ, anāgat' aṃse, paccuppan' aṃse. Imehi
 tihi dhammehi samannāgatassa Buddhassa Bhagavato
 sabbaṃ kāyakammaṃ ñāṇapubbaṅgamaṃ ñāṇānupari-
 vattati, ⁷¹⁴ sabbaṃ vacīkammaṃ, sabbaṃ manokammaṃ.
 Imehi chahi dhammehi samannāgatassa Buddhassa Bhaga-
 vato n' atthi chandassa hāni, n' atthi ⁷¹⁵ dhammadesanāya,
 n' atthi viriyassa, n' atthi samādhissa, n' atthi paññāya, n'
 atthi vimuttiya. Imehi dvādasahi dhammehi samannāga-
 tassa Buddhassa Bhagavato n' atthi davā, n' atthi ravā,
 n' atthi apphutaṃ, n' atthi vegāyitattaṃ, ⁷¹⁶ n' atthi
 abyāvaṭamano, ⁷¹⁷ n' atthi appaṭisaṅkhā ⁷¹⁸ upekkhā ⁷¹⁸ ti.
 Tattha appaṭisaṅkhā upekkhā ti aññaṃ upekkhā. Sesam
 vuttanayam eva. Ettha ca Tathāgatassa ājīvaṇṇasuddhiṃ
 kāya-vacī-manosamācārapārisuddhiyā ⁷¹⁹ saṅgahetvā samā-
 cārattayavasena mahāttherena tiko desito.

Kiñcanā ti kiñcikkhā. Ime pana rāg' ādayo 994, 17
 palibuddhan' atṭhena ⁷²⁰ kiñcanā, ten' āha *Kiñcanā* 994, 17
ti palibodho ti.

Anudahan' atṭhenāti anu anu dahan' atṭhena. Rāg' 994, 20
 ādayo arūpadhammā ittarakkhaṇā kathaṃ anudahantīti
 āsaṅkaṃ ⁷²¹ nivattetaṃ *Tattha vatthūnāti* vuttaṃ. Daṭṭha 994, 23
 ṭhabbānīti vacanaseso. *Tatthāti* tasmim rāg' ādīnaṃ anu- 994, 23
 dahan' atṭhe. *Vatthūnāti* sāsane loka ca pākāṭattā paccak- 994, 23
 khabhūtāni kāraṇāni. *Rāgo uppanno* tikhiṇataro hutvā. 994, 25

⁷¹¹ DA balitaṃ(!)

⁷¹² BGG^mM °jjhānaṃ

⁷¹³ ABGG^mM akusalo

⁷¹⁴ B^mP °vatti

⁷¹⁵ ABGG^mM omīti

⁷¹⁶ AG^m °tatthaṃ

⁷¹⁷ ABGG^mM °vaṭaṃ mano

⁷¹⁸ B^mP °saṅkhān' upekkhā

⁷¹⁹ ABGG^mM omīti mano

B^mP add va

⁷²⁰ B^mP add kiñcanā viyāti

⁷²¹ AG^m asaṅkaṃ

GM āsaṅkaṃ

- Tasmā taṃ-samuṭṭhānatejodhātu ⁷²² ativiya tikhiṇabhā-
 vena saddhiṃ attanā saha-jātadhammehi hadaya-padesaṃ ⁷²³
 jhāpesi yathā taṃ bāhirā tejodhātu nissāya. ⁷²⁴ Tena sā
 bhikkhunī Suppako ⁷²⁵ viya byādho ⁷²⁶ jhāyitvā matā.
 994, 25 Ten' āha Sā ⁷²⁷ ten' eva ⁷²⁸ jhāyitvā kālaṃ akāsīti. Dosassa
 994, 31 sanissayānudāhitā ⁷²⁹ pākaṭā evāti itaraṃ dassetuṃ *Moha-*
 994, 33 *vasena hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Ativattetvā* ⁷³⁰ ti atikkametvā. ⁷³¹
 994, 34 Kāmaṃ *Ā h u n e y y' a g g i* -ādayo tayo aggi brāh-
 maṇehi pi ⁷³² icchitā santi, te pana tehi icchitamattā va, ⁷³³
 na sattānaṃ tādīsā atthasādhakā. Ye pana sattānaṃ
 994, 34 atthasādhakā, te dassetuṃ *āhunaṃ vuccatīti* ādi vuttaṃ.
 Tattha ādarena hunanaṃ pūjanaṃ āhunaṃ ti, sakkāro
 994, 34 āhunaṃ ti vuttaṃ. ⁷³⁴ Taṃ *Āhunaṃ arahanti*. Ten' āha
 Bhagavā :

“ Āhuneyyā ti bhikkhave mātāpitunnaṃ ⁷³⁵ etam adhi-
 vacanaṃ ” ti. ^(c1)

- Yad aggena ca te puttānaṃ bahukāratāya āhuneyyā ti
 tesu sammāpaṭipatti tesāṃ hitasukh' āvahā, tad aggena
 995, 1 tesu micchāpaṭipatti ahitadukkh' āvahā ti āha *Tesu ...*
 995, 4 *pe ... nibbattantīti*. *Svāyam* ⁷³⁶ attho ti yo mātāpitunnaṃ
 attano upari vipaṭipannānaṃ puttānaṃ anudahanassa
 995, 4 paccayabhāvena anudahan' attho, so ayam attho. *Mitta-*
vindakavattunā ti Mittavindakassa nāma mātari vipaṭi-
 pannassa purisassa tāya eva vipaṭipattiyā cirataraṃ
 kālaṃ apāyikadukkhānubhavanadīpanena vatthunā vedi-
 tabbo.

- Idāni tam atthaṃ Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle pavattaṃ
 995, 5, 7 vibhāvetuṃ *Mittavindako hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Dhanalobhena,*

(c1) It 110

⁷²² B^mP °samuṭṭhānā-
⁷²³ B^mP °ppadesaṃ
⁷²⁴ ABGG^mM nissaya
 B^mP sanissayaṃ
⁷²⁵ B^m supato
 P suppatto
⁷²⁶ B^m byādhi
 P jhādhi
⁷²⁷ B^mP omit
⁷²⁸ G rāgen' eva

⁷²⁹ B^m sanissayānaṃ dahanatā
 M sanissāyānudahitā
 P sanissayāna dahanatā
⁷³⁰ B^m °vattitvā
⁷³¹ B^mP °kkamitvā
⁷³² B^mP omit
⁷³³ BG ca; B^mP omit
⁷³⁴ B^mP vuccati
⁷³⁵ B^mP °pitūnaṃ
⁷³⁶ ABGG^mM svāyagato tam

na dhammacchandenāti adhippāyo. *Akulobhayaṃ* kenaci 995, 8
 anuṭṭhāpaniyatāya.⁷³⁷ *Vāresīti*⁷³⁸ samuddayātrā⁷³⁹ nāma 995, 14
 bahvantarāyā⁷⁴⁰ ti adhippāyo. *Antaraṃ*⁷⁴¹ *katvā* ti atik- 995, 17
 kamanavasena dvinnam pādānam antare katvā. *Nāvā* 995, 20
aṭṭhāsi tassa pāpakammabalena vātassa avāyanato. Ekadi-
 vasam rakkhita-uposathakamm' ānubhāvena *sampattiṃ* 995, 24
anubhavanto. Yathā purimāhi parato mā agamāsīti⁷⁴²
 vuttam,⁷⁴³ aparāparā⁷⁴⁴ pīti āha *tāhi*⁷⁴⁵: *Parato*⁷⁴⁶ *parato*⁷⁴⁶ 995, 25
mā agamāsīti vuccamāno ti. *Khuracakkadharaṇ* ti khura- 995, 26
 dhārūpamadhārācakkadharam⁷⁴⁷ ekaṃ purisaṃ. *Upaṭṭhāsi* 995, 28
 pāpakammabalena.⁷⁴⁸

Catubbhīti catūhi accharāsadisīhi vimānapetihi sam- 996, 1
 pattiṃ anubhavitvā ti vacanaseso. *Aṭṭh' ajjhagamā* ti rūp' 996, 1
 ādiguṇehi⁷⁴⁹ tato viṣiṭṭhatarā aṭṭha vimānapetiyo adhi-
 gañchi.⁷⁵⁰ *Atricchan*⁷⁵¹ ti atricchāsankhātena atilobhena 996, 2
 samannāgatattā atra atra kāmagaṇe icchanto. *Cakkan* ti 996, 2
 khuracakkaṃ. *Āsado*⁷⁵² ti anatt' āvahabhāvena⁷⁵³ āsā- 996, 2
 desi.⁷⁵⁴

So ti gehasāmiko bhattā. *Purimanāyē* evāti anuda- 996, 4, 7
 hanassa⁷⁵⁵ paccayatāya. Aticāraṇ⁷⁵⁶ ti sāmikaṃ atik-
 kamitvā caraṇam⁷⁵⁷ micchācāraṃ.⁷⁵⁸ *Rattiṃ dukkhaṇ* ti 996, 14
 attano pāpakammānubhāvasamuṭṭhitena⁷⁵⁹ sunakhena
 khāditabbatā dukkhaṃ. *Vaṇcetvā* ti tam ajānāpetvā⁷⁶⁰ 996, 17
 kāraṇaṭṭhānagamanam sandhāya vuttam. *Paṭa-paṭaṇ* ti 996, 20
 paṭapaṭā katvā, anuravadassanam h' etaṃ. Muṭṭhiyogo
 kirāyaṃ tassa sunakh' antaradhānassa, yad idaṃ khela-
 piṇḍam bhūmiyaṃ niṭṭhubhitvā⁷⁶¹ pādena ghaṃsanam.
 Tena vuttam *So tathā akāsi*. *Sunakhā antaradhāyimsūti*. 996, 25

⁷³⁷ ABG^m aṭṭhapaniyatāya

M °pāniya-
 For aṭṭhapaniyatāya ?

⁷³⁸ B^m nivāresi

⁷³⁹ B samudra-
 B^m samuddapayātā
 P samuddapayātrā

⁷⁴⁰ ABG^mM bahavantirāyā

⁷⁴¹ BG anantaram

⁷⁴² G^m āgamāsīti; B^mP add ādi

⁷⁴³ B^mP vutto evam

⁷⁴⁴ G °param; B^mP °parāhi

⁷⁴⁵ AG^m omit

⁷⁴⁶ So all MSS.

DA purato purato

⁷⁴⁷ B^mP °dhārūpamacakka-

⁷⁴⁸ B^mP °kammassa balena

⁷⁴⁹ B^mP °ādikāmaguṇehi

⁷⁵⁰ B^mP °gacchi

⁷⁵¹ So all MSS; DA atticcham

⁷⁵² BG āsādo

⁷⁵³ ABG^mM anavatth'-

⁷⁵⁴ B^mP °deti

⁷⁵⁵ AG^m anudaravadassa

⁷⁵⁶ B^m °cārinī; P °cārinin

⁷⁵⁷ B^m cārinī

⁷⁵⁸ B^m °cārinī

⁷⁵⁹ B^mP °samupatti-

⁷⁶⁰ B^mP add va

⁷⁶¹ ABG^mM nuṭṭhupitvā

- 996, 29 *Dakkhiṇā ti cattāro paccayā* diyyamānā dakkhanti ⁷⁶²
 996, 30 etehi hitasukhānīti. Taṃ dakkhiṇaṃ arahatīti ⁷⁶³ *dakkhi-*
ṇeyyo bhikkhusaṅgho. Revatīvattum ⁷⁶⁴ Vimānavatthu-
 Petavatthusu tesam aṭṭhakathāyaṇ ca āgatanayena vedi-
 tabbaṃ.
- 997, 3 *Tividhena rūpasāṅgaho* ti ettha nanu
 997, 4 saṅgaho ekavidho va, so kasmā *catubbidho* ti vutto ti?
 Saṅgaho ti atthaṃ avatvā aniddhārit' atthassa saddass'
 eva vuttattā. Tividhena rūpasāṅgaho ti ādisu saddesu
 saṅgha-saddo tāva attano atthavasena catubbidho ti ayam
 h' ettha attho. Attho pi vā aniddhāritaviseso sāmāññena
 gahetabbataṃ patto: Tividhena rūpasāṅgaho ti ādisu
 saṅgaho ti vutto ti na koci doso. Niddhārite hi visese
 997, 5 tassa ekavidhatā ⁷⁶⁵ siyā, na tato pubbe ti. *Jāṭisaṅgaho* ti
 vutte pi jāti-saddassa sāpekkhasaddattā attano jātiyā
 saṅgaho ti ayam attho viññāyat' eva ⁷⁶⁶ sambandhārahassa
 aññassa ⁷⁶⁷ avuttattā yathā
- “ Mātāpitū ⁷⁶⁸ upaṭṭhānan ” ti. (d1)
- Atṭhakathāyam pana yathādhippetaṃ atthaṃ paribya-
 997, 5 taṃ ⁷⁶⁹ katvā dassetuṃ *sajāti-saṅgaho* ⁷⁷⁰ icceva vuttaṃ.
 Samānajātikānaṃ saṅgaho, samānajātiyā vā saṅgaho sajāti-
 saṅgaho. Sañjāyanti ⁷⁷¹ etthāti sañjāti, ⁷⁷² sañjātiyā saṅgaho
 997, 6 *sañjāti-saṅgaho*, sañjātideseṇa saṅgaho ti attho. Kiriyāya
 997, 7, 8 ekarūpāya ⁷⁷³ saṅgaho *kiriya-saṅgaho*. *Rūpakkhandhaga-*
haṇan ti: Rūpakkhandho ti gahaṇaṃ saṅkhaṃ gacchati
 997, 11 ruppanasabhāvattā. *Tihi koṭṭhāsehi rūpaṇaṇā* ⁷⁷⁴ ti vak-
 khamānehi tihi bhāgehi rūpassa saṅgaho, gaṇetabbatā ti
 attho.

Rūp' āyatanan ti ⁷⁷⁵ passati ⁷⁷⁵ paccakkhato vijānātīti

(d1) Sn 262

⁷⁶² ABGG^mM dakkhīti

⁷⁶³ ABGG^mM ahatīti

⁷⁶⁴ B^mP °vatthu

⁷⁶⁵ ABGG^mM °vidhātā

⁷⁶⁶ AG^m viññāṇava

BG viññātava; M viñātava

⁷⁶⁷ ABGG^mM omit

⁷⁶⁸ ABGG^mM mātu

⁷⁶⁹ B^m aparipuṇṇaṃ

P paripuṇṇaṃ

⁷⁷⁰ AG^m sañjāti-

B^m and DA jāti-

But DAT explanation shows that
the first category should be sajāti
and not jāti.

⁷⁷¹ B^mP °jāyati

⁷⁷² ABGG^mM omit

⁷⁷³ B^mP evarūpāya

⁷⁷⁴ ABGG^mM rūpā-

⁷⁷⁵ B^mP nipassati

nidassanaṃ, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ. Nidassatīti ⁷⁷⁶ vā *nidassa-* 997, 14
naṃ, daṭṭhabbabbhāvo, cakkhuviññāṇassa gocarabbhāvo.
Tassa ca rūp' āyatanato anaññatte ⁷⁷⁷ pi aññehi dhammehi
rūp' āyatanam viresetum aññaṃ viya katvā *saha nidassa-* 997, 14
nenāti ⁷⁷⁸ *sa n i d a s s a n a n* ti evam p' ettha attho
veditabbo. Dhammasabhāvasāmaññena hi ekibhūtesu
dhammesu yo nānattakaro ⁷⁷⁹ sabhāvo, so añño viya
katvā upacaritum yutto. Evam hi attho ⁷⁸⁰ visesāvabodho
hotīti. *Cakkhuṃ paṭihananasamatthato* ti cakkhuno ghaṭṭa- 997, 14
nasamatthatāya. Ghaṭṭanaṃ ⁷⁸¹ visamaghaṭṭanaṃ ⁷⁸² daṭ-
ṭhabbaṃ. Dutiyena atthavikappena daṭṭhabbabbhāvasaṅ-
khātaṃ ⁷⁸³ *nāssa* ⁷⁸⁴ *nidassanaṃ ti anidassanaṃ* ti yojanā. 997, 17
Ettha ca dasannaṃ ⁷⁸⁵ āyatanānaṃ yathārahaṃ sayam
nissayavasena ⁷⁸⁶ ca sampattānaṃ asampattānaṃ ca paṭi-
mukhabbhāvo ⁷⁸⁷ aññaṃ añañāpanaṃ ⁷⁸⁸ paṭihananaṃ,
yena ⁷⁸⁹ byāpār' ādivikārappaccay' antarasannidhāne ⁷⁹⁰
cakkh' ādīnaṃ nissayesu ⁷⁹¹ vikār' uppatti. Tattha byāpāro
cakkh' ādīnaṃ savisayesu āviñjanaṃ, ⁷⁹² rūp' ādīnaṃ
itthānīṭṭhatā, tattha ca cittassa ābhūñjanaṃ ⁷⁹³ ti ime
saddā ⁷⁹⁴ saṅgahitā. Tehi vikār' uppattiyā ⁷⁹⁵ paccay'
antarabyāpārato aññe ⁷⁹⁶ ti katvā anuggahūpaghāto vikāro.
Upanissayo pana āpatanassa ⁷⁹⁷ paccayo idha na ⁷⁹⁸ gahito.
Kāraṇakāraṇamattam ⁷⁹⁹ pi hi ⁸⁰⁰ kāraṇam evāti gayha-
māne siyā tassāpi saṅgaho ti. *Vuttappakāraṇaṃ* ti *Cakkhu-* 997, 19, 16
viññāṇasaṅkhātanaṃ ti vuttappakāraṃ. *Nāssa paṭigho* ti 997, 20

⁷⁷⁶ BGM nidissatīti

⁷⁷⁷ P anaññ' atthe

⁷⁷⁸ ABGG^mM 'ssane

⁷⁷⁹ AG^m nān' atthakaro

BG nānatt' ākāro

⁷⁸⁰ B^mP attha

⁷⁸¹ ABGG^mM ghaṭṭanaṃ

⁷⁸² BG viṣaṭaghaṭṭanaṃ

B^mP viya ca ghaṭṭanaṃ

⁷⁸³ B daṭṭhabbabbhāva-

BGM nāssati

⁷⁸⁵ ABGG^mM dassanaṃ

⁷⁸⁶ BG nidassaya-

⁷⁸⁷ AG^m pari-

⁷⁸⁸ AG^m 'pathanaṃ

BGM 'maññāpanaṃ

P 'maññaṃ-

⁷⁸⁹ B ye me

⁷⁹⁰ BG °dhānena

⁷⁹¹ B^mP visayesu ; M nidassayesu

⁷⁹² AG^m āvichanaṃ

B^mP āvicchannaṃ

M āviñchanaṃ

⁷⁹³ B^mP ābhujanaṃ

⁷⁹⁴ B^mP ādi-sadda

⁷⁹⁵ B^mP vikārappatti-

⁷⁹⁶ B^mP aññaṃ

⁷⁹⁷ A āpannassa

BG ātapanassa

B^m appadhānassa

P appaṭṭhānassa

⁷⁹⁸ B^mP *omit*

⁷⁹⁹ AG^m °kāraṇāmattam

B kāraṇākāraṇa-

B^mP °kāraṇam

⁸⁰⁰ B^mP *omit*

- 997, 19, 21 etthāpi *Vuttappakāraṇa* ti ānetvā sambandho. *Avasesaṃ*
 997, 22 soḷasaṇḍaṇḍaṃ *sukhumarūpaṃ*.
 997, 24 *Sanḅkharontīti* sampiṇḍenti. Cetanā hi āyūhanarasatāya
 yathā sampayuttadhamme yathāsakaṃ kiccesu saṃvida-
 hanti⁸⁰¹ viya abhisandahanti⁸⁰² pavattamānā⁸⁰³ ten' eva
 kiccavisesena te sampiṇḍenti viya hoti, evaṃ attano
 vipākadhamme pi paccayasamavāye saṅkharonti sam-
 piṇḍenti viya hoti. Ten' āha *sahajāta*⁸⁰⁴ ... *pe* ... *rāsiṃ*⁸⁰⁵
 997, 23 *karontīti*. *Abhisāṅkharontīti* abhivisiṭṭhaṃ katvā saṅkharoti.
 997, 24 Puññābhisāṅkhāro hi attano phalaṃ itarassa phalato
 ativiya visiṭṭhaṃ bhinnaṃ katvā saṅkharoti paccayato,
 sabhāvato, pavatti-ākārato ca sayaṃ itarehi visiṭṭhabhā-
 vattā.⁸⁰⁶ Esa nayo itaresu pi. Pujjabhavaṃ phalaṇibbatta-
 nato⁸⁰⁷ attano santānassa⁸⁰⁸ punanato⁸⁰⁹ ca puñño.⁸¹⁰
 997, 28 *Mahācittacetanānaṃ* ti asaṅkheyy' āyunipphādan' ādi-
 mahānubhāvatāya⁸¹¹ mahācittesu pavattacetanānaṃ.
 997, 30, 31 *Atth' eva cetanā honti* yā kāmāvacarā kusalā. *Terasa pīti*
 kasmā vuttaṃ, nanu navāti⁸¹² vattabbam? Na hi bhāvanā
 997, 31 nānarahitā yuttā ti anuyogaṃ sandhāy' āha *Yathā hīti*
 997, 33 ādi. *Kasiṇaparikkammaṃ karontassāti* kasiṇesu jhānapari-
 kammaṃ karontassa. Paṭhavi paṭhavīti ādi bhāvanā hi
 kasiṇaparikkammaṃ. Tassa hi parikkammassa suppaṇṇa-
 bhāvato⁸¹³ anussukassa⁸¹⁴ tattha ādarakaraṇena⁸¹⁵ siyā
 nānarahitaṃ⁸¹⁶ cittaṃ. Jhānapaccavekkhanāya pi es' eva
 nayo. Keci maṇḍalakaraṇam pi bhāvanam bhajāpenti.⁸¹⁷
 997, 36 Dānavasena pavattā⁸¹⁸ cittacetasiḅ⁸¹⁹ dhammā *dānaṃ*,
 998, 5 tattha byāpārabbhūtā āyūhanacetanā dānaṃ ārabba, dānaṃ
 ca adhikicca uppajjatīti vuttā. Evaṃ itaresu pi. *Ayaṃ*
saṅkhepadesaṇā ti ayaṃ puññābhisāṅkhāre saṅkhepato⁸²⁰
 atthadesanā,⁸²¹ atthavaṇṇanā ti attho.

801 AG^m °vihanti
 802 ABGG^mM °sannāhanti
 803 B^mP vattamānā
 804 DA °jātā
 805 B^mP rāsī
 806 BG °bhāvato
 B^mP °sabhāvattā
 807 BG sujjabhāva-
 G^m puṇṇabhava-
 808 A santakassa
 809 AM puṇṇato
 BG puṇṇato

810 ABGG^mM omit
 811 ABGG^mM °kheyyānippādan'-
 812 ABGG^mM cāti
 813 B^mP suppaṇṇa-
 814 B^mP anuyuttassa
 815 B^mP ādarakaraṇena
 816 B^mP °rahita
 817 M bhañjā-
 818 B^mP pavatta
 819 B^mP °cetasika
 820 ABGG^mM °khepattā
 821 ABGG^mM attadesanā

Somanassacittēnāti anumodanāpavattidassanam⁸²² etaṃ 998, 9
 datṭhabbaṃ. Upekkhāsahagatenāpi hi anussarati evāti.
 Kāmaṃ niccasīla-uposathasīla-niyamasīlam⁸²³ pi sīlam eva,
 paripuṇṇaṃ pana sabb' aṅgasampannaṃ sīlam dassetuṃ
*silāparipūraṇ' atthāyāti*⁸²⁴ ādi vuttaṃ. Nayadassanaṃ vā 998, 10
 etaṃ, tasmā: Niccasīlam⁸²⁵ uposathasīlam niyamasīlam
 samādiyissāmīti vihāraṃ gacchantassa, samādiyitvā: Sa-
 mādinnasīlo⁸²⁶ vat' amhi,⁸²⁷ sādhu suṭṭhūti āvajjantassa,
 taṃ sīlam sodhentassa ca pavattā cetanā sīlamayā ti evam
 ettha yojanā veditabbā.

Pubbe samathavasena bhāvanānayo gahito ti idāni
 sammasananayena taṃ dassetuṃ *Paṭisambhidāya vuttenāti* 998, 16
 ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha *aniccato* ti aniccabhāvato. *Dukkhatō* 998, 17
anattato ti etthāpi es' eva nayo.

Tattha ye pañc' upādānakkhandhā nāmarūpabhāvena
 pariggahitā, te yasmā dvār' ārammaṇehi saddhiṃ dvā-
 rappavattadhammavasena vibhāgaṃ labhanti, tasmā dvā-
 racchakk' ādivasena dasa⁸²⁸ chakkā gahitā. Yasmā pana
 lakkhaṇesu anattalakkhaṇaṃ dubbibhāvaṃ,⁸²⁹ tasmā tassa
 vibhāvanāya cha dhātuyo gahitā. Tato yesu kaṣiṇesu ito
 bāhirakānaṃ attābhiniveso, tāni imesaṃ jhānānaṃ āram-
 maṇabhāvena upaṭṭhān' ākāramattāni, imāni pana tāni
 jhānānīti dassan' atthaṃ dasa kaṣiṇāni gahitāni. Tato
 dukkhānupassanāya⁸³⁰ paribhāvanāya⁸³¹ paṭikkūl' ākāra-
 vasena dvattiṃsa koṭṭhāsā gahitā. Pubbe khandhavasena
 saṅkhepato⁸³² dhammā gahitā, idāni tāni⁸³³ saṅkhepa-
 vitthāranayena ca manasikātabbā ti dassan' atthaṃ dvādas'
 āyatanāni aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo ca⁸³⁴ gahitā. Tesu ime
 dhammā sati pi suññanirīha⁸³⁵-abyāpārabhāve⁸³⁶ dhamma-

⁸²² AG^mM °pavattitassa tam

BG °pavattitassānam

B^mP °dassanamattam

⁸²³ AG^m °saniyamasīlam

B^mP niccasīlam uposathasīlam-

⁸²⁴ B^mP and DA silāpūraṇ'-

⁸²⁵ ABGG^mM niccalasīlam

⁸²⁶ B^mP °sile

⁸²⁷ B^mP ca tasmim

⁸²⁸ B^mP cha

⁸²⁹ P °bhāgaṃ

⁸³⁰ BG °passaya

⁸³¹ ABGG^mM paribhāvena

B^mP parivārabhāvena

Reconstructed reading is given above.

⁸³² B^mP add ime

⁸³³ B^mP nāti

⁸³⁴ ABGG^mM omit

⁸³⁵ A suññanirūhavi

BG suññāpi

G^mM add vī

⁸³⁶ AG^m °bhāva

sabhāvato ādhipaccabhāvena ⁸³⁷ vattantīti ⁸³⁸ anattabhā-
vavibhāvan' atthaṃ indriyāni gahitāni. Evaṃ aneka-
bhedabhinnā pi ime dhammā bhūmittayapariyāpanna-
tāya ⁸³⁹ vividhā ca ⁸⁴⁰ hontīti dassan' atthaṃ tisso dhātuyo
gahitā. Ettāvatā nimittam dassetvā pavattam dassetuṃ
kāmaḥ bhav' ādayo nava bhavā gahitā. Ettake abhiññey-
yavisesse pavattamanasikāraḥ kosallaena saṃhasukhumesu nib-
battitamahaggaḥ tadhammesu ⁸⁴¹ manasikāro pavattetabbo ti
dassan' atthaṃ jhān' appamaññārūpāni ⁸⁴² gahitāni. Tattha
jhānāni ⁸⁴³ nāma vuttāvese' ārammaṇāni rūpāvacarajjhā-
nāni. Puna paccaya-paccay' uppannavibhāgato ime dham-
mā vibhajja manasikātabbā ti dassan' atthaṃ paṭiccasā-
mupphād' aṅgāni gahitāni. ⁸⁴⁴ Paccay' ākāraḥ manasikāro ⁸⁴⁵
hi sukhena suṭṭhutaṇ ca lakkhaṇattayaṃ vibhāveti,
tasmā so pacchato gahito. Evaṃ ete sammasanīyabhā-
vena gahitā khandh' ādivasena koṭṭhāsato pañcaviśatīdhi,
pabbhedato pana atīti' ādibhedam anāmasitvā gayhamānā
dvīhi ūnāni dve satāni honti. Idaṃ tāv' ettha pālīvat-
thānam, atthavicāram pana icchantehi Param' atthamañ-
jusāyaṃ Visuddhimaggasaṃvaṇṇanāyaṃ vuttanayena vedi-
tabbam.

998, 24 Na puñño *Apuñño*. Tassa puñña-sadde vuttavipariyā-
yena attho veditabbo.

998, 29 Santānassa iñjanaḥ etūnam nīvaraṇ' ādīnam suvikkham-
bhanato rūpaṇaḥ sāṅkhātassa iñjitassa abhāvato anīñjam,
aniñjam eva *Ānañjan* ⁸⁴⁶ ti vuttam. Tathā hi rūp' āram-
maṇam rūpanimitt' ārammaṇaṃ ca sabbam pi catutthaj-
jhānam nippariyāyena ānañjan ⁸⁴⁶ ti ⁸⁴⁷ vuccati.

998, 34 Cattāro maggaṭṭhā, heṭṭhimā tayo phalaṭṭhā ti evaṃ
998, 35 *sattavidho*. *Tisso sikkhā* ti adhisīl' ādikā tisso sikkhā.
Sikkhāsu ⁸⁴⁸ jāto ti vā *sekkho*, ariyapuggalo hi ariyāya
jātiyā jāyamāno sikkhāsu ⁸⁴⁹ jāyati, na yoniyam. Sikkha-

⁸³⁷ AG^mM ādi-
BG ādipaccaya-
P adhi-

⁸³⁸ B^mP pavattantīti

⁸³⁹ A °pannā; BG °pannāyā

⁸⁴⁰ B^mP va

⁸⁴¹ ABGG^mM nibbatthita-

⁸⁴² ABGG^mM °ruppāni

⁸⁴³ ABGG^mM jhān' ādi

⁸⁴⁴ ABGG^mM *omī*

⁸⁴⁵ ABGG^mM °kāre

⁸⁴⁶ B^mP āneñjam

⁸⁴⁷ ABGG^mM *add* na

⁸⁴⁸ B^mP tāsu

⁸⁴⁹ BG bhikkhusu

nasīlo ti vā sekkho.⁸⁵⁰ Puggalādhīṭṭhānāya vā kathāya sekkhassa ayan ti anaññasādhāraṇamaggaphalattayadhammā⁸⁵¹ sekkhapariyāyena vuttā. *Asekkhā* ti ca yattha^{998, 36} sekkhabhāvā⁸⁵² saṅkhā⁸⁵³ atthi tatthāyaṃ⁸⁵⁴ paṭisedho ti lokiyanibbānesu asekkhabhāvan' āpatti daṭṭhabbā. Sila-samādhīpaññasaṅkhātā hi sikkhā attano paṭipakkhakilesehi vippamuttā⁸⁵⁵ parisuddhā upakkilesānaṃ ārammaṇabhāvaṃ pi anupagamanato etā sikkhā ti vattuṃ yuttā atthasu pi maggaphalesu vijjanti, tasmā catumaggaheṭṭhimaphalattayasamaṅgino⁸⁵⁶ viya arahattaphalasamaṅgīpi tāsu sikkhāsu⁸⁵⁷ jāto ti⁸⁵⁸ taṃ-samaṅgino arahato itare⁸⁵⁹ saviyakkhethe⁸⁶⁰ sati sekkhassa ayanti⁸⁶¹ sikkhāsilam etassāti ca⁸⁶² sekkho⁸⁶³ ti vattabbo ti siyā ti taṃ nivattan' atthaṃ asekkho ti yathāvuttasekkhabhāvapaṭisedho⁸⁶⁴ kato.⁸⁶⁵ Arahattaphale hi pavattamānā sikkhā pariniṭṭhitasikkhā-kiccattā na sikkhā-kiccaṃ karonti, kevalaṃ sikkhāphalabhāven' eva pavattanti, tasmā tā⁸⁶⁶ na⁸⁶⁶ sikkhāvacanaṃ arahanti, nāpi taṃsamaṅgisekkhāvacanaṃ, na ca: Sikkhanasīlo, sikkhāsu jāto ti ca vattabbataṃ arahati.⁸⁶⁷ Heṭṭhimaphalesu pana sikkhā sakadāgāmi-maggavipassanādināṃ upanissayabhāvato sikkhā-kiccaṃ karontīti sikkhāvacanaṃ arahanti, taṃsamaṅgino ca sekkhāvacanaṃ, sikkhanasīlā⁸⁶⁸ sikkhāsu⁸⁶⁸ jātā ti ca vattabbataṃ arahanti. *Sikkhatīti sekkho* ti ca apariyositasikkho^{998, 34} dassito ti. Anantaram eva *Khīṇ' āsavo* ti ādiṃ vatvā *na*^{998, 35} *sikkhatīti asekkho* ti vuttattā pariyoṣitasikkho dassito, na sikkhārahito, tassa tatiyapuggalabhāvena gahitattā. Vudhippattasikkho vā⁸⁶⁹ asekkho ti⁸⁷⁰ etasmiṃ atthe sek-

850 P sikkhā
851 B^mP aññāsādhāraṇa-
852 P sekkhā-
853 B^m saṅkhā
854 AM tattha yaṃ
855 AG^mM °mutto; BG vippayutto
856 A °phalatāya; G^m °phalataya-
857 ABG sikkhāsikkhāsu
M sikkhasikkhāsu
858 B^m adds ca
859 B^mP itaresaṃ
860 BM savissakkhethe
B^mP viya sekkhatte
G^m savissakkhethe

861 B^mP add ca
862 AG^mM va
863 AG^m sekkhā
864 ABG^mM °sedhe
865 B kate
866 B^mP na tā
867 B narahati
G harahati
868 ABGG^mM sekkhanasīlā
sekkhāsu
869 AG^m va
870 B^mP omit

khadhammesu eva ṭhitassa kassaci ariyassa asekkhabhāv' āpattīti arahattamaggadhammā vuddhippattā ca⁸⁷¹ yathā-vuttehi atthehi⁸⁷² ca⁸⁷² sekkho⁸⁷³ ti katvā taṃsamāṅgino aggamaggaṭṭhassa asekkhabhāvo⁸⁷⁴ āpanno ti? Na taṃ-sadisessu tabbohārato. Arahattamaggato hi ninnākaraṇaṃ⁸⁷⁵ arahattaphalaṃ ṭhapetvā pariññā-kiccākaraṇaṃ⁸⁷⁶ vipākabhāvaṃ ca tasmā te eva sekkhā⁸⁷⁷ aggaphaladhamma-bhāvaṃ⁸⁷⁸ āpannā ti sakkā vattaṃ, kusalasukhato ca vipākasukhaṃ santataratāya⁸⁷⁹ pañitataran ti vuddhippattā ca te dhammā hontīti taṃ-samāṅgi asekkho⁸⁸⁰ ti vuccatīti.

- 999, 1 *Jātimahallako* ti jātiyā buḍḍhataro addhagato vayo-anupatto. So hi rattaññutāya yebhuyyena jātidhamma-kuladhamma-desadhammesu⁸⁸¹ thāvāriyappattiyā *jātitthero*⁸⁸² nāma. *Therakaraṇīyā*⁸⁸³ *dhammā* ti sāsane thirabhāvakarā guṇā paṭipakkhanimmadanakā. Thero ti vak-khamānesu dhammesu thirabhāvappatto. *Silavā* ti pāsāṃ-sena sātisayena silena samannāgato, silasampanno ti attho. Tena⁸⁸⁴ dussīlyasaṅkhātassa bālyassa⁸⁸⁵ abhāvaṃ āha. Suttageyy' ādi⁸⁸⁶ bahuṃ⁸⁸⁷ sutam etenāti bahussuto,⁸⁸⁸ eten' assa⁸⁸⁹ sutavirahasaṅkhātassa⁸⁹⁰ bālyassa abhāvaṃ paṭisaṅkhānabale⁸⁹¹ ca paṭiṭṭhitabhāvaṃ vadati. *Catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ lābhī* ti iminā nīvaraṇ' ādisaṅkhātassa bālyassa abhāvaṃ, bhāvanābale⁸⁹² ca paṭiṭṭhitabhāvaṃ kathesi.⁸⁹³ *Āsavānaṃ khayā* ti ādinā avijjāsaṅkhātassa bālyassa sabbaso abhāvaṃ khīṇ' āsavabalesu⁸⁹⁴ paṭiṭṭhitabhāvaṃ c' assa dasseti. Na c' ettha samudāye vākya-parisamāpanaṃ, atha kho paccekāṃ vākya-parisamāpanan

⁸⁷¹ B^mP *omit*

⁸⁷² ABGG^mM *omit*

⁸⁷³ BGG^mM sekkhā

⁸⁷⁴ AG^m °bhavo

⁸⁷⁵ ABGG^m °kāraṇaṃ

B^mP ninnānā-

⁸⁷⁶ B^mP pariññādikiccakaraṇaṃ

⁸⁷⁷ B^mP sekkhadhammā

⁸⁷⁸ AG^m *omit* agga

⁸⁷⁹ AGG^mM santaratāya

B santatāya

⁸⁸⁰ BG asekkhā

⁸⁸¹ B^mP °kuladhammapadesu

⁸⁸² DA jātitthero

⁸⁸³ B^mP °karaṇā

⁸⁸⁴ B^mP etena

⁸⁸⁵ ABGG^mM balya *for* bālyā *throughout*

⁸⁸⁶ ABGG^mM suttaṃ geyy'-

⁸⁸⁷ B^mP bahu

⁸⁸⁸ BG °ssute

⁸⁸⁹ B^mP etenāssa

⁸⁹⁰ AG^m °virahaṃ-

⁸⁹¹ BG °khyānabale

B^mP °balena

⁸⁹² B^mP °balena

⁸⁹³ B^mP katheti

⁸⁹⁴ B^mP °āsavattherabhāvena

ti dassento *evaṃ vuttesu dhammesūti* ādim āha. *Thera-* 999, 6, 8
nāma *vā* ti ⁸⁹⁵thero ti *evaṃ nāma* *vā*.

Anuggahavasena pūjāvasena *vā* attano santakaṃ parassa
 diyyati ⁸⁹⁶etenāti *dānaṃ*, pariccāgacetaṇā. *Dānaṃ* ⁸⁹⁷999, 11
eva ⁸⁹⁷*d ā n a m a y a ṃ* padapūraṇamattaṃ maya-saddo.
 Puññaṇ ca taṃ yathāvutten' atthena kiriyā ca kamma-
 bhāvato ti *puññakiriyā*. Paresaṃ piyamanāpatāsevaniya- 999, 11
 tādīnaṃ *ānisaṃsānaṃ*. Pubbe ... *pe* ... *vasen'* *evāti* 999, 12, 14
 saṅkhārattike vutta-dānamaya-sīlamaya-bhāvanāmayaceta-
 nāvasen' *eva*. *Imāni* ... *pe* ... ⁸⁹⁸*veditabbānīti* sambandho. 999, 15
Etthāti etesu puññakiriyavattusū. *Kāyena karontassāti* 999, 16, 17
 attano kāyena pariccāgapayogaṃ ⁸⁹⁹pavattentassa. *Tad* 999, 17
atthan ti dān' atthaṃ. Imaṃ deyyadhammaṃ dehīti
vā ⁹⁰⁰*vācaṃ nicchārentassa*. *Dānapāramiṃ āvajjetvā vā* ti 999, 18, 20
 yathā kevalaṃ: Annadān' ādini demīti dānakāle taṃ dā-
 namayaṃ puññakiriyavattu hoti, *evaṃ*: Imaṃ dānaṃ ⁹⁰¹
 mayhaṃ ⁹⁰¹sammāsambodhiyā paccayo hotūti dānapāramiṃ
 āvajjetvā *dānakāle* pi dānasisen' *eva* pavattitattā. *Vattasīse* 999, 21, 22
ṭhatvā ti: Etaṃ dānaṃ nāma mayhaṃ kulavaṃso kula-
 tanti kulappaveṇī kulacārittān ti cārittāsīse ⁹⁰²ṭhatvā
dadato cārittasilattā ⁹⁰³*sīlamayaṃ*. Yathā deyyadhamma- 999, 22
 pariccāgavasena pavattamānā pi dānacetaṇā vattasīse ⁹⁰⁴
 ṭhatvā *dadato* sīlamayaṃ puññakiriyavattu hoti puññā-
 bhisāṅkhārassa ⁹⁰⁵aparabhāgacetaṇāya ⁹⁰⁶ca tathā pavat-
 tattā, *evaṃ* deyyadhamme *Khayato vayato sammasanaṃ* 999, 22
paṭṭhapetvā ⁹⁰⁷*dadato bhāvanāmayam puññakiriyavattum* ⁹⁰⁸
hoti pubbabhāgacetaṇāya deyyadhamme aparabhāgaceta-
 nāya ⁹⁰⁹ca tathā pavattattā.

Apaciti ⁹¹⁰yeva ⁹¹¹cetanā *apacitisahagataṃ* apacāyati ⁹¹²999, 25
 etāyāti yathā nandirāgo *eva* nandirāgasahagataṃ, ⁹¹³yathā-
 vuttāya *vā* apacitīyā sahagataṃ sahapavattan ti apacitisa-

⁸⁹⁵ B^mP *omit*
⁸⁹⁶ B^mP *diyyati*
⁸⁹⁷ ABGG^mM *omit*
⁸⁹⁸ B^mP *omit*
⁸⁹⁹ ABGG^mM *pariccāgayogaṃ*
⁹⁰⁰ B^mP *omit*
⁹⁰¹ B^mP *dānamayaṃ*
⁹⁰² B^mP *°sile*
⁹⁰³ B^mP *cāritta only*
⁹⁰⁴ ABGG^mM *pavatta-*

⁹⁰⁵ B^mP *pubbābhisā-*
⁹⁰⁶ ABGG^mM *°bhāge-*
⁹⁰⁷ M *paṭṭhā-*
⁹⁰⁸ B^mP *°vatthu*
⁹⁰⁹ ABGG^mM *°bhāge*
⁹¹⁰ B^mP *apaciti*
⁹¹¹ B^mP *omit*
⁹¹² B^mP *apacīyati*
⁹¹³ B^mP *°gatā*

- 999, 25 hagataṃ. Apacāyanavasena pavattaṃ *puññakiriyavatthum*. Vayasā guṇehi ca buḍḍhatarānaṃ vattapaṭipattisū ⁹¹⁴ byāvaṭṭo hoti yāya cetanāya, sā veyyāvaccam, veyyāvaccam
 999, 25 eva *veyyāvaccasahagataṃ*. Veyyāvaccasaṅkhātāya vā vatta-
 paṭipattiyā ⁹¹⁵ samuṭṭhāpanavasena ⁹¹⁶ sahagataṃ pavattan
 ti veyyāvaccasahagataṃ, tathā pavattaṃ puññakiriyavat-
 thum. ⁹¹⁷ Attano santāne pattaṃ ⁹¹⁸ pavattaṃ ⁹¹⁹ puñ-
 ñam ⁹²⁰ anuppadiyati ⁹²¹ etenāti *paṭtānuppadānam*. Tathā
 999, 26 parena anuppadinnaṭṭāya pattaṃ abbhanumodati etenāti
 999, 26 *paṭt' abbhanumodanam*. ⁹²² Ananuppadinnaṃ pana kevalaṃ
 abbhanumodiyati etenāti abbhanumodanam. Dhammaṃ
 999, 27 deseti etāyāti desanā, desanā eva *desanāmayam*. Suṇāti
 999, 27 etenāti savanam, savanam eva *savanamayam*. Diṭṭhiyā
 999, 28 ñāṇassa ujugamanaṃ *diṭṭhi' 'jjugataṃ*. ⁹²³ Sabbattha *puñña-*
kiriyavatthun ti padaṃ apekkhitvā ⁹²⁴ napumsakaliṅgatā.
 Pūjāvasena sāmīcikiriyā apacāyanam ⁹²⁵ apaciti. Vayasā
 guṇehi ca jettānaṃ gilānānaṃ ca taṃ taṃ kiccakaraṇaṃ
 999, 28 veyyāvaccam. Ayam etesaṃ viseso ti āha *Tatthāti* ādi.
 999, 36 *Cattāro paccaye datvā: Sabbasattānan* ti ⁹²⁶ ekadesato
 ukkatthaniddeso, yaṃ kiñci deyyadhammaṃ datvā, puñ-
 ñam vā katvā: Katipayānam, ekass' eva vā patti hotūti
 999, 37 pariṇāmanam pi *paṭtānuppadānam* eva. Taṃ na ⁹²⁷ mahap-
 phalaṃ, taṇhāya parāmaṭṭhattā.
 Paresaṃ ⁹²⁸ deseti hitapharaṇena muducittenāti ānetvā
 1000, 7 sambandhitabbam. *Evaṃ* ti evam idaṃ dhammaṃ sutvā
 bahussuto hutvā pare dhammadeśanāya anugaṇhissāmīti
 1000, 8 *hitapharaṇena muducittena dhammaṃ suṇāti*. Evaṃ hi 'ssa
 attano paresaṃ ca sammāpaṭipattiyā paccayabhāvato ma-
 1000, 10 happhalaṃ bhavissatīti. *Sabbesaṃ* ti sabbesaṃ pi dasannaṃ
 1000, 10 puññakiriyavatthūnaṃ. *Niyamalakkhaṇaṃ* ti mahapphala-

⁹¹⁴ ABGG^mM °paṭivattisū
⁹¹⁵ ABGG^mM °paṭivattiyā
⁹¹⁶ B^mP °vasen' eva
⁹¹⁷ B^mP °vatthu
⁹¹⁸ AG^m omit
⁹¹⁹ B^mP omit
⁹²⁰ AG^m puñña
 BGM puñña
⁹²¹ ABGG^mM anuppādiyati
⁹²² AGG^mM paṭtābbhanu-

⁹²³ ABGG^mM °gattaṃ
 B^mP °'jugataṃ
 DA diṭṭh' ujjugataṃ
⁹²⁴ ABG^mM avekkhitvā
 G avikkhitvā
⁹²⁵ ABGG^mM omit
⁹²⁶ B^mP add ca
⁹²⁷ ABGG^mM omit
⁹²⁸ ABGG^mM pariyesaṃ

bhāvāya ⁹²⁹ niyāmakasabhāvaṃ. *Diṭṭhiyā ujubhāven' evāti* 1000, 11
atthi n' atthīti antadvayassa dūrasamussāritatāya ⁹³⁰

“ Atthi dinnan ” ti (b1)

ādi-nayappavattāya ⁹³¹ sammādiṭṭhiyā ujukam eva pavat-
tiyā. ⁹³² Dān' ādisu hi yaṃ kiñci imāya eva sammādiṭṭhiyā
parisodhitam mahājutikaṃ mahāvippahāraṃ bhavati. *Puri-* 1000, 12
meh' eva tihīti pāliyaṃ āgateh' eva tīhi. *Sīlamaye* puñña- 1000, 13
kiriyaavatthumhi saṅgahaṃ gacchanti cārittasīlabhāvato.
Dānamaye saṅgahaṃ gacchanti dānasabhāvattā dānavisa- 1000, 14
yattā ca. Kāmaṃ desanā dhammadānabhāvato dānamaye
saṅgahaṃ gacchatīti vattum yuttā, kusaladhamm' āsevanā-
bhāvato ⁹³³ pana vimutt' āyatanasīse thatvā pavattitā ⁹³⁴
viya savanena saddhiṃ *bhāvanāmaye* saṅgahaṃ gaccha- 1000, 14
tīti ⁹³⁵ vuttam. Diṭṭhi 'jjugataṃ ⁹³⁶ bhāvanāmaye ti keci.
Diṭṭhi 'jjugate ⁹³⁷ eva ca attanā katassa puññassa anussa-
raṇaṃ, tassa ca paresaṃ atthāya pariṇāmanaṃ, ⁹³⁸ guṇa-
pasamsā, aññehi ⁹³⁹ kayiramānāya ⁹⁴⁰ puññakiriyaṃ sam-
māpaṭipattiyā ca ⁹⁴¹ anumodanaṃ saraṇāgamanān ⁹⁴² ti
evam ādayo puññavisesā saṅgahaṃ gacchanti diṭṭhi 'jju-
kammavasen' eva ⁹⁴³ tesam ijghanato. ⁹⁴⁴

Parassa paṭipattiyā sodhan' attho anuyogo codanā, sā
yāni ⁹⁴⁵ nissāya ⁹⁴⁶ pavattati ⁹⁴⁷ tāni *C o d a n ā -* 1000, 16
v a t t h ū n i diṭṭhisutaparisaṅkitāni. Ten' āha *codanā-* 1000, 16
kāraṇānīti.

Diṭṭhe n ā ti ca hetumhi karaṇavacanāṃ, diṭṭhena 1000, 17
hetunā ti attho. Kim pana taṃ diṭṭhin ti āha *vītikkaṃan* 1000, 17

(b1) M I 409

⁹²⁹ B^mP °bhāvassa

⁹³⁰ P dūri-

⁹³¹ AG^m °vattā

⁹³² ABG tatiyā; G^mM ttiyā only

⁹³³ B^mP °āsevana-

⁹³⁴ AG^m pavattā

⁹³⁵ B^mP gacchantīti

⁹³⁶ B^mP diṭṭhi 'jugataṃ

DA diṭṭh' uju-

⁹³⁷ BGG^mM °gato

B^mP diṭṭhi 'jugate

⁹³⁸ A °nāmanā; BGM °nāmanāṃ

⁹³⁹ P sāmaññehi

⁹⁴⁰ B^mP kariya-

⁹⁴¹ AG^m ava

G aca

M avaca

⁹⁴² B^mP saraṇa-

⁹⁴³ B^mP diṭṭhi 'jukamma-

⁹⁴⁴ AG^mM icchanato

⁹⁴⁵ ABGG^mM yā

⁹⁴⁶ ABGG^mM nissayā

⁹⁴⁷ AG^m pavattit

BGM pavattitaṃ

- 1000, 18 ti. *Disvā* ti ca dassanahetūti ayam ettha attho yathā : Paññāya c' assa disvā ⁹⁴⁸ ti.
- 1000, 19 *Sutenāti* ādisu pi iminā nayena attho veditabbo. *Paras-*
- 1000, 20 *sāti* parato, parassa vā vacanaṃ *sutvā*.
- 1000, 21 *Diṭṭhaparisaṅkitenāti* diṭṭhānugatena parisaṅkitena, tathā
- 1000, 22 parisaṅkitena vā vītikkamena. Sesapadadvaye pi es' eva
- 1000, 22 nayo. *Codeti* vatthusandassanena vā saṃvāsapaṭikkhe-
- 1000, 22 penā ⁹⁴⁹ vā sāmīcipaṭikkhepena vā. Imasmiṃ pana atthe
- 1000, 22 vitthāriyamāne atippapañco hotīti āha *Ayam ettha saṅ-*
- 1000, 23 *khepo* ti. Vitthāram pana icchantānaṃ tassa adhigamū-
- 1000, 23 pāyaṃ ⁹⁵⁰ dassento *vitthāro pana ... pe ... veditabbo* ti
- 1000, 23 āha.
- 1000, 25 *Kā m ū p a p a t t i y o* ⁹⁵¹ ti kāmehi uppannatā, ⁹⁵²
- 1000, 25 samannāgamo ⁹⁵³ ti attho. Samannāgamo ca tesam paṭi-
- 1000, 25 sevanaṃ samadhigamo cāti ⁹⁵⁴ āha *kāmūpasevanā kāmā-*
- 1000, 26 *paṭilābhā vā* ti.
- 1000, 26 *P a c c u p a ṭ ṭ h i t a k ā m ā* ti dutiya-tatiyarāsinaṃ
- 1000, 26 viya sayam parehi ca animmitā. Uṭṭhānakammaphalū-
- 1000, 26 pajīvibhāvato ⁹⁵⁵ pana tad ubhayavasena paccupaṭṭhitā
- 1000, 26 kāmā etesan ti paccupaṭṭhitakāmā. Te pana nesam
- 1000, 26 yebhuyyena nibaddhā ⁹⁵⁶ niyatā ⁹⁵⁷ hontīti *nibaddhakāmā* ⁹⁵⁸
- 1000, 26 ti vuttaṃ.
- 1000, 30 *Catudevalokavāsino* ti Cātummahārājikato ⁹⁵⁹ paṭṭhāya
- 1000, 32 yāva Tusitā devā. *Vinipātikā* ti āpāyikā. ⁹⁶⁰
- 1001, 5 Paranimmitā kāmā etesan ti *P a r a n i m m i t a -*
- 1001, 8 *k ā m ā*. *Pakatisēvanavasenāti* ⁹⁶¹ anumānato jānanaṃ
- 1001, 11 vadati, na paccakkhato. *Vasaṃ vattantīti* ⁹⁶² yathāruciṃ ⁹⁶³
- 1001, 12 pātabyataṃ āpajjanti. ⁹⁶⁴ *Methunaṃ paṭisevantīti* idam
- 1001, 12 pana kecivādapaṭisedhan' atthaṃ vuttaṃ. Ten' āha *Keci*
- 1001, 12 *panāti* ādi. Te hi ⁹⁶⁵ : Yāmānaṃ aññamañña-āliṅgana-

⁹⁴⁸ ABGG^mM vā *only*

⁹⁴⁹ AG^mM °paṭipakkhepena

⁹⁵⁰ ABGG^mM °pāyānaṃ

⁹⁵¹ ABGG^mM kām' uppattiyo

⁹⁵² B^mP upapannatā

⁹⁵³ B^mP °gatatā

⁹⁵⁴ AGG^mM vā ti

⁹⁵⁵ AG upaṭṭhāna-

⁹⁵⁶ B^mP nibaddhāni

⁹⁵⁷ AG^m niyathā ; B^mP *omit*

⁹⁵⁸ *So all MSS.*

DA baddh' ārammaṇā

⁹⁵⁹ BG Cātumahā-

B^mP Cātumahā-

⁹⁶⁰ AM āpāyikā

⁹⁶¹ *So all MSS.*

DA °sevanā-

⁹⁶² B^mP vattentīti

DA vattenti

⁹⁶³ B^mP °ruci

⁹⁶⁴ BGG^m āpajjati

⁹⁶⁵ B^mP *omit*

mattena,⁹⁶⁶ Nimmānaratīnaṃ hasitamattena, Paranimmita-
vasavattīnaṃ olokitamattena kāmakkiccam ijjhatiti vadanti.
Itaresaṃ dvinnāṃ dvayaṃdvayasamāpattiyā vāti vadanti.
*Paṭikkhittam*⁹⁶⁷ tādisassa kāmesu virajjanassa tesu abhā- 1001, 14
vato, kāmānaṃ ca uttar' uttarim⁹⁶⁸ paṇītatara-paṇīta-
tamabhāvato.⁹⁶⁹ Kevalaṃ pana nissandabhāvato⁹⁷⁰ tesam
vattabbo. *Kāmakkiccan* ti taṅkhaṇikapaṇīlāh' āvahaṃ sam- 1001, 15
phassasukhaṃ.⁹⁷¹ *Kāmā* ti kāmūpabbhogā. *Pākatikā evāti* 1001, 16, 17
heṭṭhimehi ekasadisā eva.

Ekasaṅkhātan ti ekarūpaṃ, samānarūpaṃ,⁹⁷² samaññā- 1001, 19
taṃ, samānabhāvan ti vā attho.

Sukhaṇṇābhā ti sukhassa⁹⁷³ samadhiḡamā. 1001, 20

Heṭṭhā ti paṭhamajjhānabhūmito heṭṭhā manussesu vā⁹⁷⁴ 1001, 21
devesu vā. *Paṭhamajjhānasukhan* ti sukusalaṃ⁹⁷⁵ paṭha- 1001, 21
majjhānasukhaṃ.⁹⁷⁶ *Paṭhamajjhānabhūmivasena*⁹⁷⁷ pi
heṭṭhūparibhāvo labbhat' eva brahmakāyikesu brahma-
purohitesu vā kusalaṃjjhānaṃ nibbattetvā brahmapurohitesu
mahābrahmesu vā vipākasukhānubhavanassa⁹⁷⁸ labbha-
nato. Ettha ca dutiyatatiyajjhānasukhaṃ⁹⁷⁹ bhūmivasena
dutyatatiyasukh' uppattīnaṃ⁹⁸⁰ vuccamānattā paṭhamaj-
jhānabhūmivasen' eva paṭhamā⁹⁸¹ sukh' uppatti⁹⁸² vuttā.
Tintā ti temitā,⁹⁸³ jhānasamuṭṭhānapanītarūpaphuṭakā- 1001, 24
yatā,⁹⁸⁴ yaṇ ca hilādītā⁹⁸⁵ ti attho. Ten' ev' āha *saman-* 1001, 25
tato tintā ti ādī.

Yasmā kusalasukhato vipākasukhaṃ santataratāya paṇī-
tataraṃ bahulaṇ ca pavattati, tasmā vuttaṃ *Idam pi* 1001, 27
*vipākajjhānasukhaṃ*⁹⁸⁶ eva *sandhāya vuttan* ti.

Tesan ti Ābhassarānaṃ. Sappitikkassa sukhassa ativiya 1001, 29

⁹⁶⁶ B^mP aññamaññaṃ-

⁹⁶⁷ AG^m °kkhitta

B^mP *omit*

⁹⁶⁸ B^mP °uttari

⁹⁶⁹ AG^mM °paṇītatam bhāvato

B^mP paṇīta-paṇītatara-

⁹⁷⁰ B^mP nissandābhāvo

⁹⁷¹ B^mP phassa-

⁹⁷² B^mP *add* ti

⁹⁷³ B^mP sukha

⁹⁷⁴ B^mP *omit*

⁹⁷⁵ B^mP kusala

⁹⁷⁶ B^mP °jjhānaṃ

⁹⁷⁷ B^mP bhūmivasena

⁹⁷⁸ ABGG^mM °sukhānabhavanassa

⁹⁷⁹ A dutyacatutthajjhāna-

B^mP *omit* sukhaṃ

⁹⁸⁰ AG^m °uppatti na

B^mP °sukhūpapattīnaṃ

⁹⁸¹ B^mP paṭhamajjhāna

⁹⁸² B^m sukhūpapatti

P °uppavatti

⁹⁸³ B^mP *add* jhānasukhena c' eva

⁹⁸⁴ ABGG^mM °putakāyatā

B^mP °phuṭṭhakāyena

⁹⁸⁵⁻⁹⁸⁶ B^mP ca paṇītā vittā

⁹⁸⁶ ABGG^mM vipākasukhaṃ

- 1001, 29 uḷārabhāvato tena ajjhotthatacittānaṃ ⁹⁸⁷ *bhavalobho mahā uppajjati*.
- 1001, 31 *Santaṃ evā* ti vitakka-vicāra-saṅkhobha-pīti-ubbilāvita ⁹⁸⁸ vigamena ativiya upasantaṃ yeva. Tathā santa-bhāven' eva hi taṃ attano paccayehi padhānabhāvaṃ nītatāya paṇītan ti vuccati. Ten' āha *paṇītaṃ evā* ti.
- 1001, 31 Atappakena sukhapāramippattena sukkena saṃyuttāya tusāya ⁹⁸⁹ pītiyā itā pavattā ti *Tusitā*. Yasmā te tato uttariṃ ⁹⁹⁰ sukhasa abhāvato eva na patthenti, tasmā vuttaṃ *tato . . . pe . . . santuṭṭhā hutvā* ti.
- 1001, 32 *Tatīyajjhānasukhaṃ* ti tatīyajjhānavipākasukhaṃ.
- 1001, 34 *Satta ariyapaṇṇā* ti aṭṭhamakato paṭṭhāya sattannaṃ ariyānaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ āveṇikā ¹ paṇṇā. Ṭhapetvā lok' uttaraṃ paṇṇaṃ *Avasesā paṇṇā* nāma sabbā pi tebhūmikā paṇṇā sekkhā ti pi na vattabbā, ² asekkhā ti pi na vattabbā ² ti *n' evasekkhā-nāsekkhā*, puthujjanapaṇṇā.
- 1001, 36 *Yogavīhitesūti* ³ paṇṇāvīhitesu paṇṇāpariṇāmitesu upāya-paṇṇāya ⁴ upāyasampāditesu. ⁵ *Kamm' āyatanesūti* ettha kammaṃ eva kamm' āyatanaṃ, kammaṃ ca taṃ āyatanaṃ ca ājiv' ādīnaṃ ti vā kamm' āyatanaṃ. Esa nayo *sipp' āyatanesu* pi. Tattha ⁶ duvidhaṃ kammaṃ, hīnaṃ ca vaḍḍhakikamm' ādi, ukkaṭṭhaṃ ca kasivarijji' ādi. Sippam pi ⁷ duvidhaṃ, hīnaṃ ca naḷakārasipp' ādi, ukkaṭṭhaṃ ca muddagaṇaṃ' ādi. ⁸ Vijjā va vijjaṭṭhānaṃ, ⁹ taṃ dhammikam eva nāgamaṇḍalaka ¹⁰ paritta-humanaka ¹¹ mantasadisāṃ veditabbam. Tāni pan' etāni ekacce paṇḍitā bodhi-sattasadisā manussā ¹² manussānaṃ phāsuvihārānaṃ ākaṅkhantā n' eva aññehi kayiramānāni ¹³ passanti, na katāni uggaṇhanti, na kathentānaṃ ¹⁴ suṇanti, atha kho attano

⁹⁸⁷ B^mP ajjhotthata-

⁹⁸⁸ AG^mM °ubbilavita

B^mP °ubbilāvi

⁹⁸⁹ AG^m tusitāya

⁹⁹⁰ B^mP uttari

¹ B^mP āveṇika

²⁻³ ABGG^mM omit

⁴ ABGG^mM yogadvivihitesūti

⁵ ABGG^mM omit

⁶ AG^m twice

⁷ B^mP add ca

⁸ ABGG^mM ti

⁸ AG^m khudāgaṇaṃ'-

⁹ So all MSS.

DA vijjāyatanesu

¹⁰ B^mP °maṇḍala

¹¹ B^mP phudhamanaka

Cp Skt hum = *mystical syllable used in spells and magical texts. Also note humphaḍanta in Skt Dic.*

¹² B^mP omit

¹³ B^mP kariya-

¹⁴ BG kammathentānaṃ

B^mP karontānaṃ

dhammatāya cintāya ¹⁵ karonti. Paññāvantehi ¹⁶ attano dhammatāya ¹⁷ katāni pi aññehi uggaṇhitvā karontehi katasadisān' eva honti. *Kammassakatan* ¹⁸ ti: Idam ^{1002, 3} kammaṃ sattānaṃ sakaṃ, idam no sakan ti evaṃ jāna-naññaṃ. *Saccānulomikan* ti vipassanāññaṃ, tam hi ^{1002, 4} saccapaṭivedhassa ¹⁹ anulomanato ²⁰ saccānulomikan ti vuccati. Idān' assa ²¹ pavattan' ākāraṃ dassetuṃ rūpaṃ ^{1002, 4} *aniccan ti vā* ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha vā-saddena anidassan' atthena ²² dukkhānattalakkaṇāni pi gahitān' evāti ²³ daṭṭhabbaṃ nānantariyakato, ²⁴ yaṃ hi aniccaṃ tam dukkhaṃ; yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā ²⁵ ti sijjhanato. *Yaṃ* ^{1002, 5} *evārūpaṃ* ti yaṃ evaṃ heṭṭhā niddiṭṭhasabhāvaṃ. *Anu-* ^{1002, 5} *lomikaṃ khantīn* ti ādīni paññāvevacanāni. Sā hi heṭṭhā vuttānaṃ kamm' āyatan' ādīnaṃ pañcannaṃ ²⁶ kāra-ṇānaṃ ²⁸ apaccanīkadassanena anulomanato, tathā sattānaṃ hitacariyāya maggasaccassa param' atthasaccassa ca ²⁷ nibbānassa avilomanato ²⁸ anulometīti ca *anulomikā*. Sab- ^{1002, 5} bāni pi etāni kāraṇāni khamati ²⁹ daṭṭhuṃ sakkotīti *khanti*. ^{1002, 6} Passatīti *diṭṭhi*. Rocetīti *ruci*. Munātīti *muni*. Pekkatīti ^{1002, 6} *pekkhā*. Te ca kamm' āyatan' ādayo dhammā nijjhāyamānā ^{1002, 6} etāya nijjhānaṃ khamantīti *dhammanijjhānakhanti*. *Parato* ^{1002, 6, 7} *asutvā paṭilabhatīti* aññassa upadesavacanaṃ asutvā sayam eva cintento paṭilabhati. *Ayaṃ vuccatīti* ayaṃ cintāmayā ^{1002, 7} paññā nāma vuccatīti. ³⁰ Sā pan' esā abhiññātānaṃ bodhisattānaṃ eva uppajjati. Tatthāpi saccānulomikaṃ ³¹ nā-ṇaṃ dvinnam eva bodhisattānaṃ antimabhavikānaṃ, sesapaññā sabbesam pi pūritapāramīnaṃ mahāpaññānaṃ uppajjati. *Parato sutvā paṭilabhatīti* kamm' āyatan' ādīni ^{1002, 11} parena kayiramānāni ³² katāni ³³ disvā pi parassa kathaya-
mānassa vacanaṃ sutvā pi ācariyasantike uggahetvā

¹⁵ A cittāya

¹⁶ B^m pañña-

¹⁷ B^m adds cintāya

¹⁸ AG^m °ssaten; BG °karontan

¹⁹ ABGG^mM sabbapaṭi-

²⁰ AGG^m °lomato

²¹ B^mP idāni 'ssa

²² B^mP aniyam' atthena

²³ ABGG^mM gahitā only

²⁴ B^m °riyakabhāvato

²⁵ AG^m add sijjhanattā

BGM add sijjhata

²⁶ ABGG^mM omit

²⁷ BGM c' assa

²⁸ BG avaloma-

²⁹ B^mP add sahati

³⁰ B^m vuccati

³¹ B^mP °mika

³² B^mP kariya-

³³ B^mP parena katāni vā

- 1002, 11 pi paṭiladdhā sabbā parato sutvā paṭiladdhā ³⁴ nāmā ti
veditabbā. *Samāpannassāti* samāpattisamaṅgissa, nidas-
sanamattam etaṃ. Vipassanāmaggapaññā hi idha bhāvanā-
paññā ti visesato icchitā ti.
- 1002, 13 Āvudham ³⁵ nāma paṭipakkhe ³⁶ vidhaman' attham ³⁷
icchitabbam, rāg' ādisadiso ca paṭipakkho n' atthi, tassa
ca vidhamanam ³⁸ buddhavacanam evāti *sutam eva āvudhan*
ti vatvā *Tam atthato teṭṭakam buddhavacanan* ti āha.
- 1002, 14 Idāni tam attham vivaranto *Tam hīti* ³⁹ ādim vatvā Sut'
āvudho ti ādinā Suttapadena ^(c1) samattheti. Tattha
- 1002, 17 *akusalam pajahatīti* tadaṅ' ādivasena akusalam pariccajati.
Kusalam bhāvetīti samathavipassanābhedam ⁴⁰ kusala-
- 1002, 19 dhammam ⁴¹ uppādeti vaḍḍheti ca. *Suddham attānam*
pariharatīti tena akusalappahānena tāya ca kusalabhā-
vanāya rāg' ādisaṅkilesato visuddham attabhāvam pa-
vatteti.
- 1002, 22 *Vavakatthakāyānan* ⁴² ti gaṇasaṅganikaṃ vajjetvā tato
apakaḍḍhitakāyānam. ⁴³ Svāyam kāyaviveko ⁴⁴ na kevalam
ekākībhāvo, atha kho paṭhamajjhān' ādi nekkhammayo-
- 1002, 22, 23 gato ti āha *nekkhammābhīratānan* ti. *Cittaviveko* ti kilesa-
saṅganikaṃ pahāya tato cittassa vivittakatā. ⁴⁵ Sā pana
- 1002, 23 jhānavimokkh' ādivasena ⁴⁶ hotīti āha *parisuddhacittānam*
paramavodānappattānan ti. *Upadhiviveko* ti nibbānam.
- 1002, 24 Tad adhigamena hi puggalassa nirupadhitā. Ten' āha
- 1002, 24 *nirupadhīnam puggalānan* ⁴⁷ *visaṅkhārāgatānan* ti, ⁴⁸ adhi-
gatanibbānānam phalasamāpattisamaṅgīnaṃ cāti attho.
- 1002, 26, 14 Sutam pi avassay' aṭṭhen' eva āvudham vuttan ti āha
ayam pīti. Tathā hi vuttam *Tam hi* ⁴⁹ *nissāyāti*. Kāmaṇ
c' ettha sutapavivekā pi paññāvasen' eva yathādhīppeta ⁵⁰.

(c1) A IV 101

³⁴ B^mP °laddha³⁵ AG^m āvusadham³⁶ B^mP °pakkha

G paṭikkhepa

³⁷ B^m vimathan'-

P vimatan'-

³⁸ B^mP vimathanam³⁹ DA omits hi⁴⁰ B^mP omit bhedaṃ⁴¹ B^mP kusalam-⁴² B^mP vivekatthā-⁴³ AG^m apakāyānam⁴⁴ ABGG^mM °viveke⁴⁵ B^mP vivittatā⁴⁶ ABGG^mM jhānā-B^mP °ādīnam vasena⁴⁷ B^mP add ti⁴⁸ B^mP omit⁴⁹ DA omits⁵⁰ P °ppetato

āvudh' atthasādhakā, paññā pana sutena ekaccapavivekena vinā pi idhāhippeta⁵¹ āvudh' atthasādhanī ti tato paññāya⁵² sāmattiyadassan' atthaṃ viṣuṃ āvudhabbhāvena vuttā. Ten' āha Yassa sā atthi, so⁵³ na kutocīti ādi. 1002, 28

Na⁵⁴ aññātaṃ aviditaṃ dhamman ti anamatagge sam- 1002, 30
sāraṇaṭṭhe⁵⁵ na⁵⁶ aññātaṃ aviditaṃ⁵⁷ amatadhammaṃ
catusaccadhammam eva vā jānissāmīti paṭipannassa iminā 1002, 31
pubb' ābhogena uppannaṃ indriyaṃ. Yaṃ pāliyaṃ Saṅga- 1002, 31
havāre⁵⁸

“ Nava indriyāni hontī ” ti (d1)

vuttaṃ, taṃ⁵⁹ pubb' ābhogasiddhaṃ pavatti-ākāravisesaṃ
dīpetuṃ vuttaṃ, atthato pana maggasammādiṭṭhi eva sā
ti āha so' āpattimagganāṇassa' etaṃ adhivacanan ti. 1002, 32

Aññ' indriyaṇ ti ājānanaka-indriyaṃ,⁶⁰ paṭha- 1002, 33
mamaggena nātamariyādaṃ⁶¹ anatikkaṃitvā tesam yeva
tena maggena nātānaṃ catusaccadhammānaṃ jānanaka-
indriyaṇ⁶² ti vuttaṃ hoti. Ten' āha aññābhūtaṃ jānana- 1002, 33
bhūtaṃ indriyaṇ ti. Ājānātīti⁶³ añño,⁶⁴ aññassa bhūtaṃ,
ājānanavasena⁶⁵ vā bhūtan ti aññābhūtaṃ.⁶⁶ 1002, 33

Aññātāvīsūti⁶⁷ jānitabbaṃ catu-ariyasaccaṃ ājānitvā⁶⁸ 1002, 36
ṭhitesu. Ten' āha jānanakiccāpariyosānappattesūti — pariñ- 1002, 36
ñāḍibhedassa jānanakiccassa pariniṭṭhānappattesūti.

Maṃsacakkhu⁶⁹ cakkhupasādo ti maṃsacakkhu⁷⁰ 1003, 1
nāma⁷¹ catasso dhātuyo, vaṇṇo, gandho, raso, ojā, sam-
bhavo, saṅghānaṃ, jīvitam,⁷² bhāvo, kāyappasādo ti
evaṃ cuddasasambhāro maṃsapinḍo.

(d1) ?

⁵¹ ABGG^mM °ppetam

⁵² B^mP paññā

⁵³ ABGG^mM omit

⁵⁴ ABGG^mM omit

⁵⁵ AG^m sa only

BM omit

G^m sam only

⁵⁶ ABGG^mM omit

⁵⁷ ABGG^mM ādi viditaṃ

⁵⁸ BGM saṅgavāre

⁵⁹ ABGG^mM omit

⁶⁰ BG ajānanika-

⁶¹ AG^m nāṇa-

⁶² BG °indriyayan

⁶³ ABGG^mM ajānātīti

⁶⁴ ABGG^mM aññe

⁶⁵ ABGG^mM ajānana-

⁶⁶ AG^m aññaṃ bhūtaṃ

BB^mGMP añña-

⁶⁷ DA aññātavisu

⁶⁸ ABGG^mM ajānitvā

⁶⁹ DA °cakkhum

⁷⁰ ABGG^mM cakkhunā

⁷¹ ABGG^mM pasādacakkhunaṃ

instead

⁷² ABGG^m °ta

- 1003, 2 Kasin' ālokaṃ vaḍḍhetvā tattha rūpadassanato *Dib-*
bacakkhūṃ ⁷³ *ālokanissitaṃ nāṇaṃ* ti vuttaṃ. Dib-
 1003, 3 bacakkhupaññāvimutto ⁷⁴ eva lokiyapaññā, *Paññācakk-*
khūṃ ⁷⁵ ti ayam attho avuttasiddho dibbacakkhussa
 1003, 3 visuṃ gahitattā ti vuttaṃ *Paññācakkhūṃ* ⁷⁶ *loyika-lok'*
uttarā paññā ti.
 1003, 4 Adhikaṃ viṣiṭṭhaṃ sīlaṃ ti *Adhisīlaṃ*. *Sikkhitabbato*
 ti āsevitabbato. Adhisīlaṃ nāma anavasesakāyikavācasi-
 kasaṃvarabhāvato maggasilassa padaṭṭhānabhāvato ca.
 1003, 6 *Adhiciṭṭhaṃ* maggasaṃmādhissa adhiṭṭhānabhāvato. ⁷⁷ *Adhi-*
paññā maggapaññāya adhiṭṭhānabhāvato. Idāni tesam ⁷⁸
 1003, 10 adhisīl' ādibhāvaṃ ⁷⁹ kāraṇena paṭipādetuṃ *Anuppanne*
 1003, 10, 15 *pi hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha *anuppanne* ti appavatte. ⁸⁰
 1003, 15 *Adhisīlaṃ* eva nibbānādhigamassa ⁸¹ paccayabhāvato.
 1003, 15, 14 *Samāpannā* ti ettha *nibbānaṃ paṭṭhayanāti* padaṃ
 ānetvā sambandhitabbam.

“ Kalyāṇakārī kalyāṇaṃ pāpakārī ca pāpakaṃ
 anubhoti dvayam p' etaṃ anubandhaṃ ⁸² hi kārakaṃ ”
 ti (e1)

evaṃ atīte anāgate ca vaṭṭamūlakadukkkhasallakkhaṇa-
 vasena saṃvegavatthutāya vimutti-ākaṅkhāya paccaya-
 bhūtā kammassakatapaññā adhipaññā ti vadanti. Loka-
 yasīl' ādinaṃ adhisīl' ādibhāvo pariyāyenāti nipariyāyam
 1003, 16 eva taṃ dassetuṃ *Sabbam vā* ti ādi vuttaṃ.

- 1003, 18 *Pañcadvārikakāyo* ti pañcasu ⁸³ dvāresu kāyo ⁸⁴ phass'
 ādīdhammasamūho. ⁸⁵ Kāyo ⁸⁶ ca so bhāvitabhāvena bhā-
 1003, 18 vanā cāti *kāyabhāvanā* ⁸⁷ *nāma*. Yasmā khīṇ'
 āsavānaṃ aggamaggādhigamena ⁸⁸ sabbe ⁸⁹ saṅkilesā pahīnā
 ti pahīnakālato paṭṭhāya sabbaso visodhanabhāvato ⁹⁰ n'

(e1) ≠ S I 227

⁷³ B^mP °cakkhu
⁷⁴ A °vimutte
 B^mP °vinimuttā
⁷⁵ B^mP °cakkhu
⁷⁶ All MSS. °cakkhu
⁷⁷ ABGG^mM °sabhāvato
⁷⁸ B^mMP nesam
⁷⁹ ABGG^mM °bhāvato
⁸⁰ ABGG^mM °vatto
⁸¹ ABGG^mM °gatassa

⁸² ABGG^mM anubaddha
⁸³ B^mP pañca
⁸⁴ A bhāvo; BGG^mM bhavo
⁸⁵ ABGG^mM pasams' ādi-
⁸⁶ ABGG^mM kāyayo
⁸⁷ AG^m kāyasabhāno
 BGM kāyasabhāvanā
⁸⁸ B^mP °gamanena
⁸⁹ B^mP sabba
⁹⁰ B^mP āsevanābhāvato

atthi tesam vītimissā ⁹¹ pi cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā, pageva kālakā, tasmā pañcadvārikakāyo subhāvito eva hoti. Tena vuttaṃ *Khīṇ' āsavassa hi ... pe ... bhāvito* ⁹² 1003, 20
hotīti. Na aññesaṃ viya dubbalā dubbalabhāvakarāṇaṃ 1003, 22
 kilesānaṃ sabbaso pahīnattā.

Vipassanā dassanānuttariyaṃ aniccānupassan' ādivasena 1003, 25
 saṅkhārānaṃ samma-d-eva dassanato. *Maggo paṭiṭṭha-* 1003, 25
dānuttariyaṃ taduttariṭṭhāyā ⁹³ abhāvato. *Phalaṃ* 1003, 26
vimuttānuttariyaṃ akuppabhāvato. *Phalaṃ* ⁹⁴ *dassanānuttariyaṃ* 1003, 26
 divasaṃ pi nibbānaṃ paccakkhato disvā pavattanato. *Nibbānaṃ vimuttānuttariyaṃ* sabbasaṅkhāravinissa- 1003, 27
 ṭattā. ⁹⁵ Dassana-saddaṃ kamma-sādhanaṃ gahetvā nibbānassa ⁹⁶ dassanānuttariyatā vuttā ti dassento *Tato uttarim* ⁹⁷ 1003, 28
daṭṭhabbaṃ nāma n' atthīti āha. N' atthi ito uttarin ti anuttaraṃ, anuttaraṃ eva anuttariyaṃ ti āha *uttamaṃ* 1003, 30
jeṭṭhakaṃ ti.

Seso ti vuttāvaseso pañcakanaye ⁹⁸ catukkanaye ⁹⁹ ca 1003, 34
 tividho samādhī, iminā eva ca samādhittayā padesena vuttaṃ, ¹⁰⁰ tesu ¹⁰⁰ pi pañcakanayo āgato evāti veditabbaṃ. Tattha yaṃ vattabbaṃ taṃ Param' atthamañjusaṃ Visuddhimaggasaṃvaṇṇanāyaṃ vuttam eva, tasmā tattha vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ.

Āgacchati nāmaṃ etasmā ti āgamaṃ, tato ¹⁰¹ āgama- 1003, 35
nato. Saṃuṇato ti sarasato. *Ārammaṇato* ti ārammaṇa- 1003, 35
 dhammato. *Anattato abhinivisitvā* ti 1003, 36

“ Sabbe saṅkhārā anattā ” ti ⁽¹¹⁾

vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā. Anattato disvā ti ¹⁰² paṭṭhamam 1003, 37
 saṅkhārānaṃ ¹⁰³ anattalakkaṇaṃ paṭivijjhitvā. *Anattato* 1003, 37
vuṭṭhātīti vuṭṭhānagāminivipassanāya anatt' ākārato pavat-
 tāya maggavuṭṭhānaṃ pāpuṇāti. *Asuññatākārakānaṃ* ¹⁰⁴ 1003, 38

(11) ?

⁹¹ B^mP bhāvinīyā
⁹² B^mP subhāvito
⁹³ AM tatuttariya-
⁹⁴ B^m and DA add vā
⁹⁵ B^mP °saṅkhata-
⁹⁶ ABGG^mM nibbāna
⁹⁷ B^m and DA add hi

⁹⁸ B^m °nayena
⁹⁹ B^mP °nayena
¹⁰⁰ B^mP suttantesu
¹⁰¹ BG add sarasato
¹⁰² P add: sabbe saṅkhārā
¹⁰³ B^mP add anattā ti
¹⁰⁴ B^m asuññatattakāra-

kilesānaṃ abhāvā ti attābhinivesappaccayānaṃ diṭṭh' ekaṭṭhānaṃ kilesānaṃ vikkhambhanato vipassanā suññatā nāma attasuññatāya yathāvato ¹⁰⁵ gahaṇato. Nanu evaṃ vipassanāya saguṇato suññatā, na āgamanato ti vippariyāyatā ¹⁰⁶ n' atthīti? Saccam ¹⁰⁷ etaṃ nāmalābhe, na pana nāmadāne ti nāyaṃ doso. Atha vā suttantakathā nāma pariyāyakathā, na abhidhammakathā viya nippariyāyā ti bhiyyo pi na koci doso.

Yasmā saguṇato ārammaṇato ca nāmalābhe ¹⁰⁸ saṅkaro ¹⁰⁹ hoti ekass' eva nām' antarlābhasambhavato; āgamanato pana nāmalābhe saṅkaro n' atthi nām' antarlābhābhāvato ¹¹⁰ asambhavato ¹¹¹ ca, tasmā *Aparo* ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Nimittakāra-kilesābhāvā* ti niccanimitt' ādigāhappaccayānaṃ kilesānaṃ vikkhambhanato. Kāmañ cāyaṃ vipassanā niccanimitt' ādi ¹¹² ugghāṭenti pavattati, saṅkhāranimittassa pana ¹¹³ avissajjanato ¹¹⁴ na nippariyāyato animittanāmaṃ labhati. Pariyāyena pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ. Tathā hi nippariyāyadesanattā abhidhamme maggassa animittanāmaṃ na ¹¹⁵ uddhaṭaṃ. Sutte ca :

“ Animittaṃ ca bhāvehi, mānānusayam ujjaḥ,
tato mānābhisamayā upasanto carissasī ” ti ¹¹⁶ (g¹)

animittapariyāyo āgato. *Paṇidhikāra-kilesābhāvā* ti sukhappaṇidhi-ādippaccayānaṃ ¹¹⁷ kilesānaṃ vikkhambhanato. *Rāg' ādihi suññatā* ti samucchedavasena pajahanato rāg' ādihi vivittattā. Rāg' ādayo eva *rāganimitt' ādīni*. Purim' uppannā hi rāg' ādayo parato uppajjanakarāg' ādinaṃ kāraṇaṃ honti. ¹¹⁸ Rāg' ādayo eva tathā paṇidhānassa paccayabhāvato rāgapaṇidhi-ādayo. Nibbānaṃ visaṅkhārabhāven' eva sabbasaṅkhāravinissatattā rāg' ādihi suññaṃ rāg' ādinimittapaṇidhivirahitaṃ cāti datṭhabbaṃ. Ettha ca

(g¹) S I 188; Thag 1226

¹⁰⁵ B^mMP yāthā-

¹⁰⁶ B^mP nippariyāyato

¹⁰⁷ ABGG^mM sabbam

¹⁰⁸ ABGG^mM °lābha

¹⁰⁹ M saṅkhāro

¹¹⁰ AG^m °lābhabhāvato

¹¹¹ AG^m °bhāvato

¹¹² ABGG^mM kicca; B^m °ādiṃ

¹¹³ AG^m na; BG na pana

¹¹⁴ P avibhajanato

¹¹⁵ B^mP omī

¹¹⁶ AP carissatīti

¹¹⁷ BG °ādhippa; B^mP °ādipacca-

¹¹⁸ B^mP hoti

saṅkhār' upekkhā sānulomā vuṭṭhānagāminivipassanā, sā suññato passanti¹¹⁹ suññatā ti vuccati, dukkhato passanti taṇhāpaṇidhisodhanato¹²⁰ appanihitā¹²¹ ti. Sā maggādhigamāya āgamanapaṭipadāṭhāne ṭhatvā maggassa: Suññataṃ animittaṃ appaṇihitaṃ ti nāmaṃ deti. Āgamanato ca nāme laddhe saṃuṇato ca ārammaṇato ca nāmaṃ siddham eva hoti, na pana saṃuṇ' ārammaṇehi nāmalābhe sabbattha āgamanato nāmasiddhi¹²² hotīti, ¹²³ paripuṇṇā nāmasiddhihetu, tathā¹²³ saṃuṇ' ārammaṇehi sabbesam pi nāmattayayogena¹²⁴ āgamanato ti vavatthānakarattā va¹²⁵ nippariyāyato āgamanato va nāmalābho padhānaṃ, na itarehi, pariyāyato pana tividho¹²⁶ pi¹²⁷ hi¹²⁷ nāmalābho icchitabbo ti atthakathāyaṃ *tividhā kathā* ti ādinā ayaṃ 1003, 35 vicāro kato ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

*Sucibhāvā*¹²⁸ ti kilesāsucivigamena suddhabhāvā¹²⁸ asaṇ- 1004, 18
kiliṭṭhabhāvā.¹²⁸ Ten' āha *tiṇṇaṃ sucaritānaṃ vasena* 1004, 20
veditabbo ti.

Munino etānīti *Moneyyāni*. Yehi dhammehi 1004, 22
ubhayahitamunanato muni nāma hoti, te eva vuttā ti
āha *munibhāvakarā moneyyapaṭipadā dhammā* ti. Tattha 1004, 22
yasmā kāyena akattabbassa akaraṇaṃ, kattabbassa ca
karaṇaṃ,

“ Atthi imasmiṃ kāye kesā ” ti (h¹)

ādinā kāyasaṅkhātassa ārammaṇassa jānaṃ,¹²⁹ kāyassa
ca samudayaṃ atthaṅgamato¹³⁰ assādato ādinavato nissaraṇato ca yathāvato¹³¹ paṭijānanavasena¹³² pavatto vipas-
sanāmaggo, tena ca chandarāgassa pajahanaṃ kāyasaṅ-
khāraṃ nirodhetvā pattabbasamāpatti cāti sabbe ete

(h¹) M I 57

119 B^mP vipassanti
120 A taṇhā pana so nato
BGM °sopanato
G^m °pani so nato
121 P °hitaṃ
122 B^m nāmaṃ siddham
123 B^m paripuṇṇanāmasiddhi-
hetuttā
124 AG^m °yoge
B^mP °yogo na

125 B^mP ca
126 B^mP tidhā
127 B^mP omit
128 B^m °bhāvo
129 M jānaṃ
130 ABGG^mM atthagato
131 B^mMP yāthā-
132 B^mP °jānaṃ tathā
parijānanavasena

- 1004, 23 kāyamukhena pavattā moneyyapaṭipadā dhammā kāya-moneyyam nāma, tasmā tam atthaṃ dassetuṃ. *Tividhakāyaduccaritassa pahānan* ti ādi pāli āgatā. Sesadvaye pi es' eva nayo. Tattha copanavācañ ¹³³ c' eva saddavācañ ca
- 1004, 32 ārabba pavattā paññā *Vācārammaṇe ñānaṃ*. Tassā
- 1004, 33 vācāya ¹³⁴ samuday' ādito ¹³⁵ parijānaṃ *Vācāpariññā*.
- 1005, 1 Ekāsitividhaṃ lokiyacittaṃ ārabba pavattañānaṃ *Man' ārammaṇe ñānaṃ*. Tassa samuday' ādito parijānaṃ
- 1005, 2 *Manopariññā* ¹³⁶ ti ayam eva viseso.
- 1005, 6 Āyanti ¹³⁷ ito sampattiyo ¹³⁸ ti āy o, kusalānaṃ dham-
- 1005, 6 mānaṃ abhivuddhīti āha āy o ti vaḍḍhīti. Apenti ¹³⁹
- 1005, 6 sampattiyo etenāti a p ā y o, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ
- 1005, 6 hānīti āha a p ā y o ti avaḍḍhīti. ¹⁴⁰ Tassa tassāti
- 1005, 7 āyassa ¹⁴¹ apāyassa ca. *Kāraṇaṃ upāyo* upeti upagacchati
- 1005, 7 etena ayo apāyo cāti. Tattha duvidhā vaḍḍhi anatta-
- 1005, 7 hānito, ¹⁴² atth' uppattito ca; tathā vaḍḍhi atthahānito,
- 1005, 7 anatt' uppattito ca. *Tesaṃ pajānaṇā* ti tesaṃ āyāpāya-
- 1005, 7 saññitānaṃ yathāvuttappabhedānaṃ vaḍḍhi-avaḍḍhiṇaṃ
- 1005, 7 pajānaṇā ¹⁴³ pajānaṇā. *K o s a l l a ṃ* kusalatā nipuṇatā.
- 1005, 8 Tad ubhayam pi pālīvasen' eva dassetuṃ *Vuttaṃ h' etan*
- 1005, 15 ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha *idaṃ vuccatīti* yā imesaṃ akusala-
- 1005, 15 dhammānaṃ anuppattinirodhesu, kusaladhammānaṃ ca
- 1005, 15 uppatti-bhiyyobhāvesu paññā, *idaṃ āy a k o s a l l a ṃ*
- 1005, 15 nāma vuccati. Idāni apāyakosallaṃ pi pālīvasen' eva
- 1005, 15, 22 dassetuṃ *Tattha kataman* ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha *idaṃ*
- vuccatīti* yā imesaṃ kusaladhammānaṃ anuppajjanani-
- rujjhanesu, akusaladhammānaṃ ca uppatti-bhiyyobhāvesu
- paññā, *idaṃ apāyakosallaṃ nāma vuccatīti*. Etth' āha ¹⁴⁴ —
- Āyakosallaṃ tāva paññā hotu, apāyakosallaṃ kathaṃ
- paññā nāma jātā ti evaṃ ¹⁴⁵ maññati: Apāy' uppādanasa-
- matthatā apāyakosallaṃ nāmāti. Taṃ pana tassa mati-
- mattaṃ. Paññavā eva hi: Mayhaṃ evaṃ manasikaroto

¹³³ ABGG^mM vopana-

¹³⁴ B^mP tassa

¹³⁵ ABGG^mM samudāy'

¹³⁶ ABGG^mM omīti mano

¹³⁷ B^mP ayanti

¹³⁸ ABGM yaṃ pattiyo

G^m yaṃ pavattiyo

¹³⁹ BG āpenti

¹⁴⁰ B^m (a)vaḍḍhi for (a)vaḍḍhi here and below.

¹⁴¹ B^mP add ca

¹⁴² BG anattabhāṇīto

¹⁴³ B^mP yāthā-

¹⁴⁴ AG^mM etthāyaha

¹⁴⁵ ABGG^mM eva

anuppannā kusalā dhammā nūppajjanti,¹⁴⁶ * uppannā nirujjhanti. Anuppannā akusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā vaḍḍhantīti pajānāti. So evaṃ ñatvā anuppanne akusale dhamme na uppādeti, uppanne pajahati. Anuppanne kusale dhamme uppādeti, uppanne bhāvanāpāripūriṃ pāpeti. Evaṃ apāyakosallam pi paññā evāti. *Sabbā* 1005, 22
pīti āyakosallapakkhikā pi apāyakosalla*pakkhikā pi. *Tatr' upāyā* ti tatra tatra karaṇīye upāyabhūtā. *Tassa* 1005, 24
tikicchan' atthan ti accāyikassa¹⁴⁷ kiccassa¹⁴⁸ bhayassa vā paṭikār' atthaṃ.¹⁴⁹ *Thānu ... pe ... vassenāti*¹⁵⁰ thāne 1005, 24
 taṅkhaṇe eva uppatti etassa atthīti thān' uppattikaṃ, thānaso uppajjanakaṃ¹⁵¹ kāraṇaṃ, tassa jānanavasena.¹⁵²

Majjan' ākāravasena pavattamānā ti attano vatthuno 1005, 26
 madanīyatā,¹⁵³ madassa āpajjan' ākārena pavattamānā unṇatiyo. *Nirogo* ti ārogo. *Mānakaraṇan* ti mānassa 1005, 27, 30
 uppādanam. *Yobbane thatvā* ti yobbane patiṭṭhāya, yobbanam 1005, 32
 apassāyāti attho. Sabbesam pi jīvitam nāma sarasapabhaṅguraṃ¹⁵⁴ dukkhānubaddhaṃ ca, tad ubhayaṃ anoloketvā pabandham¹⁵⁵ ṭhiti paccayasulabhataṃ¹⁵⁶ ca nissāya uppajjanakamado jīvitamado ti dassetuṃ *Ciraṃ* 1005, 33
jīvin ti ādi vuttam.

Adhipati vuccati jeṭṭhako, issaro ti attho. Tato *adhi-* 1005, 36
patito āgataṃ adhipateyyaṃ.¹⁵⁷ Kiṃ taṃ? Pāpassa akaraṇam. Ten' āha *Ettako 'mhīti* ādi. Tattha sil' 1005, 36
 ādayo lokiyā eva daṭṭhabbā, tasmā *vimuttiya* ti lokiyavi- 1005, 37
 muttiyā.¹⁵⁸ *Jeṭṭhakan* ti issaram, garun ti attho. Tattha¹⁵⁹ 1005, 38
 ca attānam dhammaṃ ca adhipatiṃ¹⁶⁰ katvā pāpassa akaraṇam hiriyā vasena veditabbam, lokaṃ adhipatiṃ katvā akaraṇam ottappassa vasena.

Kathāvatthūnī ti kathāya pavattiṭṭhānāni. Yas- 1006, 5

¹⁴⁶ ABGG^mM nūppajja only
 ... ABGG^mM omit. Perhaps a whole line was omitted in the parent copy.

¹⁴⁷ BG aniccā-

¹⁴⁸ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁴⁹ B^mP parihaṇan' atthaṃ

¹⁵⁰ B^m thān' uppattiyā kāraṇa-jānanavasena' evāti

¹⁵¹ B^mP °naka

¹⁵² B^mP °vasen' eva

¹⁵³ ABGG^mM °niyyatā

¹⁵⁴ B^mP maraṇabhaṅguraṃ

¹⁵⁵ B^mP pabandha

¹⁵⁶ B^mP paccayā-

¹⁵⁷ B^mP ādhi-

¹⁵⁸ ABGG^mM lokiyā-

¹⁵⁹ B^mP ettha

¹⁶⁰ ABGG^mM °pati

1006, 5 mā tehi vinā kathā nappavattati, tasmā *kathūkāraṇānīti* vuttam.

Addhāna-saddassa attho heṭṭhā vutto eva, so pan' atthato dhammappavattimattam. *Dhammā* c' ettha khandhā eva, tabbinimuttā ca tesaṃ gati n' atthīti āha *atītam*¹⁶¹ *dhammagatim atīte*¹⁶² *khandhe ti attho* ti. Ayañ ca addhā nāma disādi viya atthato dhammappavattim¹⁶³ upādāya paññattimattam, na upādā, na bhūtaḍḍhammo ti tam attham dassetuṃ *Apī cāti* ādi vuttam.

1006, 7 *Vijjhan' atthena*¹⁶⁴ *viditakaraṇ' atthēnāti*¹⁶⁵ saṅkhepato vuttam attham vivarituṃ *pubbenivāsan*¹⁶⁶ ti ādi vuttam. *Pubbenivāsan* ti pubbe nivutthakkhandhe. *Taman* ti mohatamaṃ. *Vijjhatīti* vihanti,¹⁶⁷ pajahatīti attho. Ten' eva ca paṭicchāḍakatamavijjhanena *Pubbenivāsaṃ viditam* pākātam *karotīti vijjā*.¹⁶⁸ *Tan* ti cutūpapātam.

Uppatti¹⁶⁹-devavisesabhāv' āvaho vihāro ti katvā *dibbo vihāro*. Nanu evaṃ appamaññānam¹⁷⁰ pi dibbavihārabhāvo āpajjatīti? Na tasmaṃ sattesu hitūpasamhār' ādivasena pavattiyā savisesaṃ niddos' atthēna¹⁷¹ seṭṭh' atthēna ca brahmavihārasamaññāya nirūḷhabhāvato.¹⁷² Suvisuddhato¹⁷³ paṭipakkhasamucchindanavasena araṇiyato pattaḍḍato ariyabhāvappattiyā vā¹⁷⁴ anantaraṃ ariyo.¹⁷⁵ Ariyānaṃ ayan ti vā *ariyo*¹⁷⁶ *vihāro*.

1006, 20

Sesaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayam eva.

Tikaṃ¹⁷⁷ niṭṭhitam.¹⁷⁷

1006, 28 II. *Pubbe* ti heṭṭhā Mahāsatiṭṭhānavaṇṇanāyaṃ.

1006, 29, 30 *Yo chando* ti yo chandiyanavasena¹ chando. *Chandikatā* ti chandikabhāvo,² chandikaraṇ' ākāro vā. *Kattukamyatā*³ ti kattukāmatā. *Kusalo*⁴ ti cheko kosallasam-

¹⁶¹ DA atīta

¹⁶² B^mP and DA atīta

¹⁶³ ABGG^mM °vatti

¹⁶⁴ B^m tamavijjhan'-

¹⁶⁵ ABGG^mM vijita-

¹⁶⁶ B^m °nivāsā

¹⁶⁷ B^mP vihanati

¹⁶⁸ B^mP add ti

¹⁶⁹ B^mP upapatti

¹⁷⁰ B^mP añña-m-aññānam

¹⁷¹ ABGG^mM niddes'-

¹⁷² ABGG^mM nirūḍha

¹⁷³ B^mP °suddhito

¹⁷⁴ BG omit; M ca

¹⁷⁵ AG^mM araṇiyā

BG ariniyā

¹⁷⁶ DA ariya

¹⁷⁷ B^m tikavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā

¹ AG^m chandīnāyavasena
BG chandāṇīyavasena

² B^mP chandabhāvo

³ ABGG^mM °kammātā

⁴ So all MSS; DA kusale

bhūto.⁵ *Dhammacchando* ⁶ ti sabhāvacchando. Ayaṃ hi 1006, 30
chando nāma taṇhācchando, diṭṭhicchando, viriyacchando,
dhammacchando ti bahuvidho. Idha kattukamyatā kusala-
dhammacchando adhippeto. *Chandaṃ janetī* ti 1006, 29
taṃ chandaṃ uppādeti. Taṃ pavattento hi janeti nāma.

Vāyāmaṃ karotī ti payogaṃ parakkamaṃ karoti. 1006, 32

Vīriyaṃ ārabhatī ti kāyikacetasikaviriyaṃ pa- 1006, 33
vatteti.

Cittaṃ upatthambhetī ti ten' eva saha-jātaviriyaena cittaṃ 1006, 34
ukkipati.

Paḍaḥatī ti ⁷ padhānaṃ viriyaṃ karoti. Paṭi-
pāṭiyā pan' etāni padāni ⁸ uppādan' āsevana ⁹-bhāvanā ¹⁰-
bahulikamma-sātaccakiriyāhi yojetabbāni. Vitthāraṃ pari-
haranto *Ayam ettha saṅkhepo* ti ādim āha. 1006, 34

Chandaṃ nissāyāti: Chandavato ce ¹¹ samādhī hoti, 1007, 3
mayhaṃ evaṃ hotīti evaṃ chandaṃ nissāya chandaṃ
dhuraṃ jeṭṭhakaṃ ¹² pubbaṅgamaṃ katvā *pavatto* ¹³ *samā-* 1007, 3
dhi chandasamādhī. *Padhānabhūta* ti padhāna- 1007, 4
jātā, padhānabhāvaṃ vā pattā. *Saṅkhārā* ti catukiccasā-
dhakaṃ sammappadhānaviriyaṃ vadati.

Tehi dhammehī ti yathāvuttasamādhiviriyeḥi *upetaṃ* sam- 1007, 5
payuttaṃ.

Iddhiyā pādan ti nipphattipariyāyena ijjhan' aṭṭhena 1007, 6
ijjhanti etāya sattā iddhā vuddhā ukkaṃsagatā hontīti
iminā vā pariyāyena iddhīti saṅkhaṃ gatānaṃ upa-
cārajjhān' ādi-kusalacittasampayuttānaṃ chandasamādhi-
padhānasāṅkhārānaṃ adhiṭṭhān' aṭṭhena pādabhūtaṃ.¹⁴
Yasmā purimā ¹⁵ purimā ¹⁵ iddhi ¹⁶ pacchimāya ¹⁷ pacchi-
māya ¹⁷ iddhiyā pādo, pādakaṃ, padaṭṭhānaṃ hoti, tasmā
iddhibhūtaṃ vā pādan ti iddhipādan ¹⁸ ti ¹⁸ ca 1007, 6
vuttaṃ. *Sesesūti* ¹⁹ dutiya-iddhipād' ādisu. Kāmañ c' 1007, 7

⁵ AG^m kosalyaṃ sambhūto

BGM kosalya-

⁶ So all MSS.

DA dhamme chando

⁷ AG^mM pajahati; BG padahati

⁸ BG pādāna

⁹ B^mP uppādanāsevanā

¹⁰ ABGG^mM bhāvana

¹¹ BG me; B^mP ceto

¹² ABGG^mM jeṭṭha

¹³ ABGG^mM patto

¹⁴ B^m pādābhūtānaṃ

P vā bhūtaṃ

¹⁵ B^mP once only

¹⁶ AG^m iddhiyā

¹⁷ B^mP once only

¹⁸ ABGG^mP omit

¹⁹ B^mP sesesu pīti

- ettha Janavaṣabhasutte pi iddhipāḍavicāro āgato so pi
 1007, 7 saṅkhepato evāti āha *vitthāro pana ... pe ... dīpito* ti.
 1007, 11 *Diṭṭha dhammo* vuccati paccakkhabhūto attā-
 1007, 11, 12 bhāvo ti āha *imasmiṃ yeva attabhāve* ti. *Sukkhavihār'*
atthāyāti nikkilesatāya nirāmisena sukkena viharan' atthāya.
 1007, 12 *Phalasamāpattijhānānīti* cattāri²⁰ phalasamāpattijhānāni.
 1007, 13 *Aparabhāge* ti āsavakkhayādhigamato aparabhāge. *Nibbat-*
tijhānānīti adhigatarūpārūpajhānāni.
 1007, 14 *Suriya-canda*²¹-*pajjota*²¹-*maṇi-āḍinan* ti pajjotagaha-
 ṇena padīpaṃ vadati. Ādi-saddena ukkā-vijjutādināṃ²²
 1007, 15 saṅgaho. *Āloko*²³ *ti*²³ *manasikarotīti* suriya-cand' ālok'
 ādiṃ divā rattiṃ ca upaladdhaṃ yathāladdhavasen' eva
 manasikaroti, citte ṭhapetīti.²⁴ Tathā va naṃ manasi-
 karoti,²⁵ yathāssa²⁶ subhāvit' ālokakasiṇassa viya kasiṇ'
 āloko yatth' icchikaṃ²⁷ yāvad icchikaṃ; so āloko ratti-
 yaṃ upatiṭṭhati, yena tattha divāsaññaṃ²⁸ ṭhapeti divā
 1007, 18 viya vigatathīnamiddho hoti. Ten' āha *Yathā divā*
tathā rattin ti.
 1007, 20 *Yathā rattin āloko diṭṭho* ti yathā rattiya cand' ālok'
 1007, 20 ādi-āloko diṭṭho upaladdho. *Evam eva divā manasikarotīti*
 rattin diṭṭh' ākāren' eva divā taṃ ālokaṃ manasikaroti,
 citte ṭhapeti.
 1007, 22 *Apihitenāti* thīnamiddhapidhānena na pihitena.
 1007, 23 *Anaddhenāti* asaṅchādītena.²⁹
 1007, 24 *Sa-obhāsan*³⁰ ti saññā' obhāsaṃ.³¹ Thīnamiddhavino-
 dana-āloko pi vā hotu kasiṇ' āloko pi vā parikamm' āloko
 pi vā, upakkiles' āloko viya sabbo³² 'yaṃ³² āloko nāṇa-
 samuṭṭhāno vāti.
 1007, 25 *Nāṇadassana paṭilābhāyāti*³³ dibbacakkhu-
 ñāṇapaṭilābhāya.³⁴ Dibbacakkhuñāṇaṃ hi rūpagatassa
 dibbassa itarassa³⁵ ca dassan' aṭṭhena idha nāṇadassanan

²⁰ B^mP *add* pi²¹ DA *pajjota-canda*²² B^mP °vijjutādināṃ²³ So all MSS.DA āloketi *should be corrected to*
āloko ti²⁴ B^mP ṭhapeti²⁵ ABGG^mM *add* citte²⁶ BG yathāssu²⁷ B^mP yad icchikaṃ²⁸ ABGG^mM °saṅkaṃ²⁹ ABGG^mM *ayaṃ chādītena*³⁰ ABGG^mM *sabbabhāsan*DA *savobhāsaṃ with v.l.*

sa-obhāsaṃ

³¹ ABGG^mM *saññān'*³² B^mP *sabbāyaṃ*³³ B^m °lābh' atthāyāti³⁴ B^m °lābh' atthāya³⁵ ABGG^mM *itarassa*

ti adhippetam. Āloka saññaṃ manasikarotīti
 ettha vutta-āloko ³⁶ *Thīnamiddhavinodana-āloko*.³⁷ *Pari-* 1007, 26
kamma-āloko ti dibbacakkhuññāya parikammakaraṇa-
 vasena pavattita-āloko. Tattha purimassa vasena *Khīṇ'* 1007, 27
āsavassāti visesetvā vuttam. Tassa hi thīnamiddham ³⁸
 suppahīnaṃ hoti, na aññesaṃ. Dutiyassa vasena *tasmim* 1007, 28
vā āgate pīti ādi vuttam. Tattha *tasmin* ti dibbacakkhuññāne. 1007, 28
Āgate pīti paṭiladdhe pi. *Anāgate pīti* appaṭiladdhe pi. 1007, 28
 Yasmā tathārūpassa pāda-kajjhānass' eva vasena pari-
 kamma-ālokassa sambhavo, yato tam parisuddha-pari-
 yodātātādiguṇavisesūpasamhitam,³⁹ tasmā āha *pādaka* ... 1007, 29
pe ... *bhāvetīti vuttan* ti.

Sattatthānikassāti

1007, 31

“ Abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hotī ” ti (a)

ādinā vuttassa sattatthānikassa.

Sati pi sekkhānaṃ pariññāsabbhāve ⁴⁰ ek' antato pariñ-
 ñātavattukā nāma arahanto evāti vuttam *khīṇ'* *āsavassa* 1007, 33
vatthum ⁴¹ *viditam* hotīti ādi. *Vatth' ārammaṇaviditātāyāti* 1007, 35
vatthuno ārammaṇassa ca yathāvato ⁴² *viditabhāvena*.
 Yathā hi sappapariyesanaṃ ⁴³ carantena tassa āsaye vidite
 so pi vidito gahito ⁴⁴ eva ca hoti mantāgadabalena tassa
 gahaṇassa sukarattā,⁴⁵ evaṃ vedanāya āsayabhūte vat-
 thumhi ārammaṇe ca vidite ādikammikassāpi vedanā
 veditā eva hoti, salakkhaṇato sāmāññalakkhaṇato ca tassā
 gahaṇassa sukarattā,⁴⁶ pageva pariññātavattukassa *khīṇ'*
āsavassa. Tassa hi uppādakkhaṇe pi ⁴⁷ *vedanā veditā*
pākaṭā honti. Ten' āha *evaṃ vedanā uppajjantīti* ādi. 1007, 35
 Nidassanamattañ c' etaṃ yad idaṃ pāliyaṃ vedanā-
 saññā-vitakkaggaṇaṃ ti dassento *Na kevalan* ti ādim 1007, 36

(a) D I 70

³⁶ ABGG^mM vuttam-

³⁷ So all MSS; DA omits thīna

³⁸ ABGG^mM middham only
 P siddham only

³⁹ AG^mM °pariyotātādiguṇa-
 BG °pariyāyo na tādiguṇa-
 B^mP °sañhitam

⁴⁰ AG^mM pariññāsabbhāve
 B^mP pariññātabhāve

⁴¹ BB^mGP vatthu

⁴² B^mMP yāthā-

⁴³ P sabbapari-

⁴⁴ B^mP omit

⁴⁵ ABGG^mM suratta

⁴⁶ AG^mM sutarattā

BG sunarattā

⁴⁷ B^mP add thitikkhaṇe pi bhaṅgak-
 khaṇe pi

- āha. Ten' assa ⁴⁸ anavasesato ⁴⁹ sabbadhammānam pi uppād' ādito viditabhāvaṃ dasseti. Idāni na kevalaṃ khaṇato eva, atha kho paccayato pi anicc' ādito pi, na ca ⁵⁰ kevalaṃ khīn' āsavānaṃ yeva vasena, atha kho ekaccānaṃ sekkhānaṃ pi vasena vedanādīnaṃ viditabhāvaṃ dassetuṃ *Api cāti* ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha *Avijjā-samudayā* ti avijjāya uppādā, atthibhāvā ti attho. Nirodhavirodhī hi uppādo atthibhāvavācako ⁵¹ pi hotīti. Tasmā purimabhavasiddhāya avijjāya sati imasmiṃ bhava vedanā-samudayo ⁵² vedanāya uppādo hotīti attho. Avijjādīhi ca ⁵³ atītakālikāni ⁵⁴ tesam sahakārikāraṇabhūtāni ⁵⁵ upādān' ādīni ⁵⁶ pi gahitān' evāti veditabbaṃ. Vedanāya pavattipaccayesu ⁵⁷ phassassa balavabhāvato so eva gahito *Phassasamudayā* ti. Tasmiṃ pana gahite pavattipaccayatāsāmaññena vatt' ārammaṇ' ādīni pi gahitān' eva hontīti sabbassāpi vedanāya anavasesato paccayato udayadassanaṃ vibhāvitān ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Nibbattilakkhaṇa* ti ādīnā ⁵⁸ khaṇavasena udayadassanaṃ āha. Uppajjati etasmā ti uppādo, uppajjanasamuppādo ⁵⁹ ti paccayalakkhaṇaṃ khaṇalakkhaṇaṃ ca ubhayaṃ ⁶⁰ ekajjhaṃ gahetvā āha *Evam vedanāya uppādo vidito hotīti. Aniccato manasikaroto* ti vedanā nāmāyaṃ anicc' antikā ⁶¹ ādi-antavatī udayabbayaparicchinnā khaṇabhaṅgurā tāvakālikā, tasmā aniccā ti aniccato manasikaroto. ⁶² Tassā khayato vayato bhedato ⁶³ *upatthānaṃ viditaṃ pākaṭaṃ hoti. Dukkhatō manasikaroto* ti aniccattā eva vedanā udayabbayapaṭipīḷitatāya ⁶⁴ dukkhamatāya ⁶⁵ dukkhavatthutāya ca dukkhā ti manasikaroto *bhayato bhāyitabbato tassā* ⁶⁶ *upatthānaṃ viditaṃ pākaṭaṃ hoti. Tathā aniccattā dukkhattā* ⁶⁷ evaṇ ⁶⁸

⁴⁸ B^mP tena *only*

⁴⁹ AB^mG^mP avasesato

⁵⁰ B^mP *omit*

⁵¹ G^m atthi-abhāva-

⁵² B^mP *omit*

⁵³ B^mP *omit*

⁵⁴ B^mP 'kālik' ādīhi

⁵⁵ B^m sahakāraṇa-

P sahakāraṇa-

⁵⁶ AP upādādīni

B^m uppād' ādīni

G^m upādāni

⁵⁷ ABG^mM 'paccaye

⁵⁸ AG^m ādīnaṃ

⁵⁹ B^mP uppajjanaṃ uppādo

⁶⁰ ABG^mM udayaṃ

⁶¹ B^mP 'antikātāya

⁶² ABG^mM *omit*

⁶³ B^mP *ca instead*

⁶⁴ ABG^mM 'byayapaṭipīḷitāya

⁶⁵ BG dukkhāmatāya *meaning*

"difficult to endure" = du +

kṣamatā

⁶⁶ AG^m tassa

⁶⁷ ABG^mM *omit*

⁶⁸ B^mP eva

ca vedanā attarahitā asārā nissārā avasavattinī ⁶⁹ tucchā
ti vedanaṃ anattato manasikaroto suññato rittato asāmi-
kato upaṭṭhānaṃ veditaṃ pākaṭaṃ hoti. *Khayato* ti ādi ^{1008, 12}
vuttass' eva atthassa nigamanaṃ. Tasmā vedanaṃ khayato
bhayato ⁷⁰ suññato jānātīti atthavasena vibhattivipari-
ṇāmo ⁷¹ veditabbo. *Avijjānirodhā vedanānirodho* ti agga- ^{1008, 13}
maggena avijjāya anuppādanirodhato vedanāya anuppāda-
nirodho hoti paccayābhāve abhāvato. Sesam samudayavāre
vuttanayānusārena veditabbaṃ.

Idha *s a m ā d h i b h ā v a n ā* ti sikhāppattā ariyānaṃ ^{1008, 17}
vipassanāsamādhībhāvanā. Tassā vā ⁷² pādakabhūtā jhāna-
samāpatti veditabbā.

Vuttanayam eva ⁷³ Mahāpadāne. ^{1008, 16}

Pamāṇaṃ agahetvā ti asubhabbhāvanā viya padesaṃ ^{1008, 19}
agahetvā. Ekasmim pi satte ⁷⁴ pamāṇāgahaṇena *anavasesa-*
pharaṇena. ⁷⁵ N' atthi etāsaṃ gahetabbaṃ pamāṇaṃ ti hi ^{1008, 19}
appamāṇā, appamāṇā eva *appamaññā*. ^{1008, 20}

Apassayitabb' atṭhena ⁷⁶ *A p a s s e n ā n i*, ⁷⁷ idha ^{1008, 23}
bhikkhu yāni apassāya tisso sikkhā sikkhati, ⁷⁸ sikkhituṃ
samatto hoti, tesam etaṃ ⁷⁹ adhivacanaṃ. Kāni ⁸⁰ pana ⁸⁰
tāni ⁸⁰? Paccayānaṃ saṅkhāya sevītā, ⁸¹ adhivāsanak-
khanti, vajjanīyavajjanaṃ, ⁸² vinodetabbavinodanaṃ ca.
Ten' āha *s a ṅ k h ā y' e k a ṃ p a ṭ i s e v a t i t i* ⁸³ ādi.
Tattha samma-d-eva khāyati ⁸⁴ upaṭṭhāti paṭibhātīti saṅ-
khā, ṇāṇaṃ ti āha *S a ṅ k h ā y ā t i ṇ ā ṇ e n ā t i*. Saṅkhāya ^{1008, 24}
sevītā nāma yaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti,
kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, tassa sevānā ti āha *sevi-* ^{1008, 25}
tabbayuttakam eva sevātīti. Adhivāsanādisu ⁸⁵ pi es' eva
nayo.

⁶⁹ ABGG^mM °vattani

⁷⁰ ABGG^mM vayato

⁷¹ B^mP vibhattipariṇāmo

⁷² B^mP omit

⁷³ According to proper sequence of words commented upon, "Iti rūpan ti ādi vuttanayam eva" should come after the next sentence in DA.

⁷⁴ ABGG^mM sate

⁷⁵ So all MSS.

DA °pharaṇavasena

⁷⁶ P apassāyi-

⁷⁷ AG^mM assenā ti

BG asesānā ti

⁷⁸ B^mP omit

⁷⁹ B^mP eva

⁸⁰ B^mP tāni pan' etāni

⁸¹ M visevitā

⁸² AG^m omit vajjanīya

BG °vajjānaṃ; P vijjanīya-

⁸³ B^m adhivāsetīti

⁸⁴ ABGG^mM khāti

⁸⁵ AG^m °vāsanāsu

1008, 36 *Antovasiṭun*⁸⁶ ti abbhantare attano citte pavattitum *na deti*.

1009, 3 *V a ṃ s a* - saddo :

“ Na ⁸⁷ piṭṭhivaṃsaṃ atikkamivā nisīdati ” ti (b)

ādisu dvinnam dvinnam gopānasīnam sandhānaṭṭhāne ṭhapetabbadaṇḍake āgato.

“ Vaṃso visālo va yathā visatto ⁸⁸
puttesu dāresu ca yā apekhā ⁸⁹
vaṃsakkaḷīro ⁹⁰ va asajjamāno
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo ” ti (c)

ādisu kaṭṭhake ⁹¹(?).

“ Bherisaddo mudiṇḍasaddo vaṃsasaddo ⁹² kaṃsatāla-
saddo ” ti (d)

ādisu turiyavisese, so veṇṭi pi vuccati.

“ Bhinnena ⁹³ piṭṭhivaṃsena mato hatthi ” ti (e)

ādisu hatthi-ādīnam piṭṭhivemajjhapedese.⁹⁴

“ Kulavaṃsaṃ ṭhapessāmi ” ti (f)

ādisu kul' anvaye.⁹⁵

“ Vaṃsānurakkhako pavenipālako ” ti (g)

ādisu guṇānupubbīyaṃ guṇānaṃ pabandhappavattiyam.
Idha pana catupaccayasantosa-bhāvanārāmatāsāṅkhāta-
guṇānuppabandhe ⁹⁶ daṭṭhabbo. Tassa pana vaṃsassa kul'
anvayaṃ guṇ' anvayaṃ ⁹⁷ ca nidassanavasena dassetum
yathā hīti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha *khattiyavaṃso* ti khattiya-

1009, 3

(e) ? (b) ? (c) Sn 38 (d) Cp J I 3
(f) D III 189 (g) VSM 99; DhA III 386

⁸⁶ B^m and DA °pavisitum
⁸⁷ B^mP omit
⁸⁸ BG visatte
⁸⁹ B^mP apekkhā
⁹⁰ ABGG^mM °kkaḷīte
B^m vaṃse kaḷīro
Suttanipāta vaṃsākaḷīro

⁹¹ B^m akaṇḍake; P akaṇḍake
⁹² ABGG^mM omit
⁹³ B^mP abhinnena
⁹⁴ B^mP °vemajjhe-
⁹⁵ BB^mGP kulavaṃse
⁹⁶ B^mP °guṇānaṃ pabandhe
⁹⁷ ABGG^mM omit

kulavaṃso.⁹⁸ Esa nayo sesapadesu pi. *Samaṇavaṃso* ti 1009, 4
 pana samaṇatanti samaṇapaveṇī. *Mūlagandh' ādīnaṃ* ti 1009, 7
 ādi-saddena yathā sāragandh' ādīnaṃ saṅgaho, evam ettha
 goras' ādīnaṃ pi saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. Dutiyena pana *ādi-* 1009, 8
 saddena kāsikavatthasappimaṇḍ' ādīnaṃ. Ariya-saddo
 amilakkhesu⁹⁹ manussesu vattati,¹⁰⁰ yesaṃ pana nivāsaṭ-
 ṭhānaṃ¹⁰¹ ariyaṃ āyatanan ti vuccati. Yathāha :

“ Yāvata ānanda ariyaṃ¹⁰² āyatanan¹⁰³ ” ti.^(h)

Lokiyasādhujanesu pi

“ Ye hi vo ariyā parisuddhakāyasaṃcārā¹⁰⁴ ... pe
 ... tesam ahaṃ aññataro ” ti ⁽ⁱ⁾

ādisu. Idha pana ye

“ Ārakā kilesehi ” ti ^(j)

ādinā laddhanibbacanā paṭividdha-ariyasaccā, te¹⁰⁵ eva¹⁰⁶
 adhippetā ti dassetuṃ *Ke pana te ariyā* ti pucchamaṃ katvā 1009, 8
Ariyā vuccantīti ādi vuttaṃ. 1009, 9

Tattha ye mahāpaṇidhānakappato paṭṭhāya yāvāyaṃ
 kappo, etth' antare uppannā Sammāsambuddhā, te tāva
 sarūpato dassetvā tad aññe pi Sammāsambuddhe Pacceka-
 buddhe Buddhasāvake ca saṅgahetvā anavasesato ariye
 dassetuṃ *Api cāti* ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha yāva sāsanaṃ na 1009, 20
 antaradhāyati tāva Satthā dharati eva nāmāti imam eva
 Bhagavantaṃ, ye c' etarahi Buddhasāvaka, te ca sandhāya
 paccuppannaggahaṇaṃ. Tasmim tasmim vā kāle te te
 paccuppannā ti ce, atitānāgatagahaṇaṃ na kattabbaṃ siyā.
 Idāni yathā Bhagavā :

“ Dhammaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi ādikalyāṇaṃ
 majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañ-
 janaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ
 pakāsessāmi, yad idaṃ cha cakkāni ” ti ^(k)

(h) D II 87

(i) M I 17

(j) VbhA 421

(k) M III 280

⁹⁸ B^mP °kul' anvayo

⁹⁹ B^mP amilakkhūsu

¹⁰⁰ G^m pavattati

¹⁰¹ B^mP nivāsanatṭhānaṃ

¹⁰² BG bhariyaṃ

¹⁰³ AG^m ānan ; BGM āsanān

¹⁰⁴ B^m °kāyakamantā

¹⁰⁵ AG^m ti

BG omit

¹⁰⁶ ABGG^mM omit

Chacakkadesanāya aṭṭhahi padehi vaṇṇaṃ abhāsi, evaṃ Mahā-ariyavaṃsadesanāya ariyānaṃ vaṃsānaṃ

“ Cattāro 'me bhikkhave ariyavaṃsā aggaññā rattaññā vaṃsaññā porāṇā asaṅkiṇṇā asaṅkiṇṇapubbā na saṅkiyanti na saṅkiyissanti appaṭikuttā samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi ” ti ⁽¹⁾

- yehi navahi padehi vaṇṇaṃ abhāsi, tāni tāva ānetvā
 1009, 22 thomaṇāvasen' eva vaṇṇento *Te kho paṇ' ele* ti ādim āha.
 1009, 23 *Aggā ti jānītabbā* sabbavaṃsehi seṭṭhabbhāvato seṭṭhabbhā-
 1009, 23 vasādhanaṭo ca. *Rattaññā* ¹⁰⁷ *cirarattā* ¹⁰⁸ *ti jānītabbā*
 rattaññūhi Buddh' ādihi tehi ca tathā anuṭṭhitattā.
 ? *Vaṃsā* ¹⁰⁹ *ti jānītabbā* ¹⁰⁹ Buddh' ādīnaṃ ariyānaṃ vaṃsā
 1009, 24, 25 ti jānītabbā. *Porāṇā* ti purāṇā. *Na adhun' uppattikā*
 1009, 25 ti na adhunātanā. *Avikiṇṇā* ¹¹⁰ ti na khittā na chaḍḍitā,
 1009, 25, 26 ten' āha *anapaṇitā* ti. *Na apanītapubbā* ti na chaḍḍitapubbā,
 1009, 27 tissannaṃ sikkhānaṃ paripūraṇūpāyabhāvato na paric-
 1009, 28 cattapubbā. ¹¹¹ Tato eva *idāni pi na apanīyanti, anāgate*
 1009, 28 *pi na apanīyissanti. Ye dhammasabhāvassa vijānana* ¹¹²
 1009, 28, 29 *viññū* samītapāpasamaṇā c' eva bāhitapāpabrāhmaṇā ca,
 1009, 29 *te hi appaṭikuttā* appaṭikkhittā. ¹¹³ Ye hi na paṭikkosittabbā,
 te anindittabbā agarahittabbā. Aparicajittabbatāya appaṭik-
 khipittabbā hotīti.
 1009, 31 *Santutṭho* ti ettha yathādhīpetam santosam eva
 1009, 31 dassento ¹¹⁴ *paccayasantosavasena* ¹¹⁵ *santutṭho* ti vuttaṃ.
 Jhānavipassanāvasena ¹¹⁶ pi idha bhikkhuno santutṭhatā ¹¹⁷
 hotīti.
 1009, 32 *Itarītareṇā* ti itarena itarena. Itara-saddo 'yaṃ
 aniyamavacano, dvikkhattuṃ vuccamāno yaṃ-kiñci-saddehi
 1009, 33 samān' attho hotīti vuttaṃ *yena kenacīti*. Svāyaṃ ani-

(1) A II 27

¹⁰⁷ ABGG^mM °ññū; B^m omits

¹⁰⁸ B^m and DA dīgharattaṃ
pavattā

¹⁰⁹⁻¹⁰⁹ DA omits

¹¹⁰ B^mP asaṅkiṇṇā

¹¹¹ B^mP paricatta-

¹¹² B^mP vijānane va

¹¹³ AG^m avikkhittā

¹¹⁴ BGM dassentena

¹¹⁵ DA paccayasanto savaṇena
Should be corrected to above
reading.

¹¹⁶ B^mP °vipassanādivasena

¹¹⁷ AG^m °tutṭhā tāva

BG °tutṭhā

yamavācitāya eva yathā thūl' ādinam aññataravacano,¹¹⁸
 evaṃ yathāladdh' ādinam pi aññataravacano¹¹⁸ ti tattha
 dutiyapakkhass' eva idha icchitabhāvaṃ dassento *atha* 1009, 33
kho ti ādim āha. Nanu ca yathāladdh' ādayo pi thūl'
 ādayo eva? Saccam¹¹⁹ etaṃ, tathā pi atthi viseso. Yo hi
 yathāladdhesu thūl' ādisu santoso, so yathālābhasantoso
 eva, na itaro. Na hi so paccayamattasannissayo icchito,
 atha kho attano kāyabalasūrapabhāvasannissayo pi.
 Thūladuk' ādayo ca tayo pi cīvare labbhanti. Majjhimo
 catupaccayasādhāraṇo, pacchimo pana cīvare sen' āsane
 ca labbhatīti daṭṭhabbam. *Ime tayo santose* ti idaṃ sabba- 1009, 38
 saṅgāhikanayena¹²⁰ vuttaṃ. Ye hi parato gilānappacca-
 yaṃ¹²¹ piṇḍapāte eva pakkhipitvā cīvare vīsati, piṇḍapāte
 paṇṇarasa, sen' āsane paṇṇarasāti samapaṇṇāsasantosā
 vuccanti, te sabbe pi yathārahaṃ imesu eva tīsu santosesu
 saṅgahaṃ samosaraṇaṃ gacchantīti.

Cīvaraṃ jānitabban ti: Idaṃ nāma cīvaraṃ kappiyan 1010, 1
 ti jātito cīvaraṃ jānitabbaṃ. *Cīvarakkhetan* ti cīvarassa 1010, 2
 uppattikkhettaṃ. *Pamsukūlan* ti pamsukūlacīvaraṃ, paṃ- 1010, 2
 sukūlalakkhaṇappattaṃ cīvaraṃ jānitabban ti attho. *Cīva-* 1010, 2
rasantoso ti cīvare labbhamāno sabbo santoso jānitabbo.
Cīvarapaṭisaṃyuttāni dhut' aṅgāni jānitabbāni, yāni bho- 1010, 2
 jento¹²² cīvarasantosena¹²³ samma-d-eva santuṭṭho hotīti.
 Khoma-kappāsika-koseyya-kambala-sāṇa-bhaṅgāni *khom'* 1010, 4
ādīni. Tattha khomaṃ nāma khomasuttehi vāyitaṃ
 khomapaṭṭacīvaraṃ.¹²⁴ Tathā sesāni pi. Sāṇan ti sāṇavā-
 kasuttehi¹²⁵ katacīvaraṃ. Bhaṅgan ti pana khomasutt'
 ādīni sabbāni ekaccāni vomissetvā¹²⁶ katacīvaraṃ. Bhaṅ-
 gam pi vākamayam evāti keci. *Chāti gaṇanaparicchedo*.¹²⁷ 1010, 4
 Yadi evaṃ ito aññā vatthajāti n' atthīti? No n' atthi, sā
 pan' etesaṃ anulomā¹²⁸ ti dassetuṃ *dukūl' ādīnīti* ādi 1010, 4
 vuttaṃ. Ādi-saddena pattunṇaṃ¹²⁹ Somārapaṭṭaṃ¹³⁰ Cīna-

¹¹⁸ A °vacanato

¹¹⁹ ABGG^mM sabbam

¹²⁰ B^mP °saṅgāhikavasena

¹²¹ B^mP °ppaccaya

¹²² AG^m gopento

B^mP tosentō

¹²³ BGM cīvare va santosena

¹²⁴ AG^m °paṭṭha-; B^mP °pata-

¹²⁵ ABGG^mM sūṇakhākasuttehi
M sāṇakhāka-

¹²⁶ AG^m vāmi-; BGM vālissetvā

¹²⁷ AG^m hanana-; BGM bhaṇana-

¹²⁸ ABGG^mM anulomāni

¹²⁹ B^mP paṭṭunṇaṃ

¹³⁰ A somārabhaṇḍaṃ

G^m °paṇḍaṃ

paṭṭaṃ iddhiyaṃ devadinnān ti etesaṃ saṅgaho. Tattha dukūlaṃ sāṇassa anulomaṃ vākamayattā. Pattuṇṇa-
dese¹³¹ sañjātaṃ vatthaṃ pattuṇṇaṃ.

“ Pattuṇṇaṃ^{131a} koseyyaviseso ” ti (m)

- hi Abhidhānakose¹³² vuttaṃ. Somāradese Cīnadese ca
jātavatthāni¹³³ Somāra-Cīnapaṭṭāni. Pattuṇṇ’ ādini¹³⁴
tīni koseyyassa anulomāni pāṇakehi katasuttamayattā.
Iddhiyaṃ ehibhikkhūnaṃ puññ’ iddhiyā nibbattacīvaraṃ,
taṃ khom’ ādīnaṃ aññataraṃ hotīti tesāṃ eva anulo-
mañ¹³⁵ ca.¹³⁵ Devatāhi dinnacīvaraṃ¹³⁶ devadinnāṃ, taṃ
kapparukkhe nibbattaṃ Jāliniyā^(m1) devakaññāya Anurud-
dhattherassa dinnavatthasadisāṃ, taṃ pi khom’ ādīnaṃ
yeva anulomaṃ¹³⁷ hoti tesu aññatarabhāvato. *Imānīti*
antogadhāvadhāraṇaṃ¹³⁸ vacanaṃ, imāni evāti attho.
Buddh’ ādīnaṃ paribhogayogyatāya¹³⁹ *kappiyacīvarāni*.
Idāni avadhāraṇena nivattitāni ekadesena dassetuṃ *Kusa-*
*cīvaraṇa*¹⁴⁰ ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha kusatiṇehi aññehi vā
tādisehi tiṇehi katacīvaraṃ kusacīvaraṃ.¹⁴¹ Vātakivāk’
ādīhi¹⁴² vākehi katacīvaraṃ *vākacīvaraṃ*.¹⁴³ Catukoṇehi
tikōṇehi vā phalakehi katacīvaraṃ *phalakacīvaraṃ*.¹⁴⁴
Manussānaṃ kesehi katakambalaṃ *kesakambalaṃ*. Cama-
rivāla-assavāl’ ādīhi katakambalaṃ¹⁴⁵ *vālakambalaṃ*. Maka-
citantūhi vāyito *poṭṭhako*.¹⁴⁶ *Camman* ti migacamm’ ādi
yaṃ kiñci cammaṃ. Ulūkapakkhehi ganthetvā katacī-
varaṃ *ulūkapakkhaṃ*. Bhujajātañ¹⁴⁷ c’ ādimayaṃ¹⁴⁷
rukkhadussaṃ, tirīṭaṇ¹⁴⁸ ti attho. Sukhumatarāhi¹⁴⁹ latā-

(m) Amarakoṣa Bk II Ch IV Sec III = Patroṇaṃ dhautakoṣeyaṃ
(See introduction)

(m1) ThagA III 71; SA I 226

131 AG^mM pattuṇṇa-
B^mP pattuṇṇa-

131a B^mP pattuṇṇaṃ

132 AG^m °koseyya

B^mP Amarakose

133 AG^m ajānata-; BGM ajāta-

134 B^mP pattuṇṇ’ ādini

135 ABGG^mM anulomataṃ

136 B^mP dinnāṃ-

137 ABGG^mM °lomanāṃ

138 B^mP °dhāraṇa

139 AG^m °bhogaseyyatāya

140 AB^mG^mMP °cīraṇ

141 B^mP °cīraṃ

142 B^mP potaki-

143 B^mP °cīraṃ

144 B^mP °cīraṃ

DA omits

145 B^mP kataṃ only

146 DA poṭṭhako

147 AG^mM bhujajātañ-

B^mP bhujatac’ ādimayaṃ

148 B^m tirīṭaṇ

149 ABGG^mM sukhāmatthāhi

vākehi ¹⁵⁰ vāyitaṃ *latādussaṃ*.¹⁵¹ Erakavākehi kataṃ ^{1010, 8}
erakadussaṃ. Tathā *kadalidussaṃ*. Sukhumehi veḷuvilīvehi ^{1010, 8}
 kataṃ *veḷudussaṃ*. Ādi-saddena vakkal' ādīnaṃ saṅgaho. ^{1010, 8, 9}
Akaḍḍhiyacīvarāni titthiyaddhajaḥbhāvato. *Aṭṭhannaṃ māti-* ^{1010, 9, 11}
kānaṃ vasaṇāti

“ Sīmāya deti, katikāya deti ” ti ⁽ⁿ⁾

ādinā āgatānaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ cīvar' uppattimātikānaṃ vasaṇa.
 Cīvarānaṃ paṭilābhakkhetadassan' atthaṃ hi Bhagavatā :

“ Aṭṭh' imā bhikkhave mātikā ” ti ⁽ⁿ⁾

ādinā mātikā ṭhapitā. Mātikā ti hi mātaro cīvar' uppatti-
 janikā ti. *Sosānikan* ti susāne patitakaṃ.¹⁵² *Pāpaṇikan* ti ^{1010, 13}
 āpaṇadvāre patitakaṃ. *Rathīyan* ti puññ' atthikehi ^{1010, 13}
 vātapān' antarena rathikāya chaḍḍitacolakaṃ. *Sanākāra-* ^{1010, 13}
kūṭakan ¹⁵⁴ ti sanākāraṭṭhāne chaḍḍitacolakaṃ. *Sinānan* ti ^{1010, 14}
 nahānacolaṃ, yaṃ bhūtavajjehi ¹⁵⁵ sasīsaṃ nahāpetvā ¹⁵⁶
 kāḷakaṇṇicolakan ¹⁵⁷ ti chaḍḍetvā gacchanti. *Titthan* ti ^{1010, 14}
 titthe ¹⁵⁸ colakaṃ, sinānatitthe chaḍḍitapilotikā. *Aggidaḍ-* ^{1010, 14}
ḍhan ti agginā daḍḍhapadesaṃ, taṃ hi manussā chaḍḍenti.
Gokhāyit' ādini ¹⁵⁹ pākāṭāni eva. Tāni pi hi manussā ^{1010, 15}
 chaḍḍenti. *Dhajaṃ ussāpetvā* ti nāvaṃ āropentehi ¹⁶⁰ vā ^{1010, 21}
 yuddhaṃ pavisantehi vā dhajayaṭṭhi ¹⁶¹ ussāpetvā tattha
 baddhaṃ pārutacīvaraṃ, ¹⁶² tehi chaḍḍitan ti adhippāyo.
Sāḍakabhikkhunā ¹⁶³ ti gahapaticīvarassa sādiyanabhik- ^{1010, 33}
 khunā. *Ekamāsamattan* ti cīvaramāsasaññitaṃ ekamāsa- ^{1010, 34}
 mattaṃ. *Vitakketuṃ vaṭṭati*, na tato paran ti adhippāyo. ^{1010, 34}
 Sabbassāpi hi tanhāniggahan' atthā ¹⁶⁴ sāsane paṭipattīti.
Paṃsukūliko addhamāsen' eva karoti ¹⁶⁵ aparapaṭibad- ^{1010, 35}

(n) Vin I 309

¹⁵⁰ AG^m latāhi latāhi vākehi
¹⁵¹ AG^m latāsadussaṃ
¹⁵² AG^mM patikaṃ
¹⁵³ ABGG^mM 'atthiyehi
¹⁵⁴ ABGG^mM sanākāracolakan
¹⁵⁵ ABGG^mM 'avajjehi
¹⁵⁶ AG^m nāpina; BG nahāpita
 M nahāpita; B^mP nhāpetvā
¹⁵⁷ ABGG^mM 'colan
¹⁵⁸ B^mP tittha
¹⁵⁹ B^mP 'khāyitak'-

¹⁶⁰ B^mP ārohanthi
¹⁶¹ B^mP 'yatthim
¹⁶² ABG^mM pārāta-
 G porāta-
¹⁶³ AG^m sādha-
 BG sādha-
 DA sātak' atthinā bhikkhunā
¹⁶⁴ BGM niggah'-
 B^mP 'atthāya
¹⁶⁵ B^mP add ti

- dhattā¹⁶⁶ paṭilābhassa. Itarassa pana parapaṭibaddhattā¹⁶⁷
 1010, 36 māsamattam anuññātam. *Iti mās' addha ... pe ... vitakkasantoso* vitakkanassa parimitakālattā.¹⁶⁸
- Mahātheraṃ tattha attano sahāyaṃ icchanto pi garu-
 1011, 7 gāravena *Gāmadvāraṃ bhante gamissāmi* iccev' āha.
 1011, 7 Thero¹⁶⁹ pi tassa¹⁶⁹ ajjhāsayaṃ ñatvā *Aham p' āvuso āgamissāmīti* āha. Imassa bhikkhuno vitakkassa avasaro
 1011, 16, 17 mā hotūti *pañhaṃ pucchamāno gāmaṃ pāvisi. Uccārapali-buddho* ti uccārena pīlito. Tadā Bhagavato dukkarakiriya-nussaraṇamukhena Tathāgate uppannassa¹⁷⁰ pītisomanassa-vegassa balavabhāvena kilesānaṃ vikkhambhitattā so¹⁷¹
 1011, 27 *tasmim yeva ... pe ... tīni phalāni patto.*
- Tattha labhissāmīti cintanā pi lābh' āsāpubbikā¹⁷² ti
 1011, 31 tathā *acintetvā* ti vuttam. Sundaraṃ labhissāmi, manāpam labhissāmīti evam ādi cintanāya kā nāma kathā. Katham
 1011, 31 pana gantabban¹⁷³ ti āha *kammaṭṭhānasīsen' eva gamanan* ti. Tena cīvaraṃ paṭicca kiñci pi na cintetabbam evāti dasseti. Apesalo appatirūpāya pi pariyesanāya paccayo
 1011, 33, 34 bhaveyyāti *pesalaṃ bhikkhuṃ gahetvā* ti vuttam. *Āharyamānan* ti susān' ādisu patitakaṃ vatthaṃ: Ime bhikkhū paṃsukūlapariyesanaṃ carantīti ñatvā kenaci purisena tato āniyamānaṃ.
- Evam laddhaṃ gaṇhantassāpīti* evam paṭilābhasantosam
 1012, 2 akopetvā va laddhaṃ gaṇhantassāpi. *Attano pahonaka-*
 1012, 3 *matten' evāti* yathā laddhānaṃ paṃsukūlavatthānaṃ eka-paṭṭadupaṭṭānaṃ atthāya attano pahonakapamānen' eva. Avadhāraṇena upari paccāsaṃ nivatteti. Gāme bhikkhāya āhiṇḍantena sapadānacārinā¹⁷⁴ viya ulārapaṭipāṭiyā¹⁷⁵
 1012, 6 caraṇaṃ *lolupavivajjanaṃ* nāma cīvaraloluppassa dūra-samussāritattā.¹⁷⁶ *Yāpetun* ti attabhāvaṃ pavattetuṃ.
 1012, 8 *Dhovanūpakenāti*¹⁷⁷ dhovanayoggena.
 1012, 13 *Paṇṇānīti* amba-jamb' ādipaṇṇāni. *Akopetvā* ti santosaṃ
 1012, 18, 20

¹⁶⁶ AG^m °paṭipakkhabaddhattā

BG apare-

¹⁶⁷ AGG^mM paramapaṭi-

B param paṭi-

¹⁶⁸ B^mP °kālikattā

¹⁶⁹⁻¹⁶⁹ B^mP mahāthero pi 'ssa

¹⁷⁰ B^mP uppanna

¹⁷¹ B^mP omit

¹⁷² ABGG^mM lābhāpubbikā

¹⁷³ B^mP vattabban

¹⁷⁴ BG sampadāna-

¹⁷⁵ B^mP dvārapaṭipāṭiyā

¹⁷⁶ P dussamussāritattā

¹⁷⁷ B^mP °nūpagenāti

DA dhovanapakena

akopetvā. *Pahonakanīhāren' evāti* antaravāsak' ādisu yaṃ 1012, 20
 kātukāmo, tassa pahonakaniyāmen' eva yathāladdhaṃ
 thūlasukhum' ādiṃ gahetvā karaṇaṃ. *Timāṇḍalapaṭi-* 1012, 21
chādanamattass' evāti nivāsanañ ce nābhimaṇḍalaṃ jāṇu-
 maṇḍalaṃ, itarañ ce galavāṭamaṇḍalaṃ¹⁷⁸ jāṇumaṇḍalan
 ti evaṃ timāṇḍalapaṭicchādanamattass' eva *karaṇaṃ*. Tam 1012, 22
 pana atthato tiṇṇaṃ cīvarānaṃ heṭṭhim' antena vutta-
 parimāṇaṃ¹⁷⁹ eva hoti. *Avicāretvā*¹⁸⁰ ti na vicāretvā.¹⁸⁰ 1012, 24
Kusibandhanakāle ti maṇḍal' addhamaṇḍalāni¹⁸¹ yojetvā 1012, 26
 sibbanakāle. *Sattavāre* ti sattasibbanavāre.¹⁸² Kappa- 1012, 27
 bindu-apadesena¹⁸³ (?) kassaci vikārassa akaraṇaṃ *kappa-* 1013, 2
santoso. Sītapatiḡhāt' ādi atth' āpattito sijjhatīti mukhyam
 eva cīvaraparibhoge payojanaṃ dassetuṃ *Hirikoṭīna-* 1013, 2
paṭicchādanamattavasenāti vuttaṃ. Ten' āha Bhagavā :

“ Yāvad eva hirikoṭīnapaṭicchādan' atthan ” ti.^(a)

Vaṭṭati, na tāvatā santoso kuppatti sambhārānaṃ dakkhi- 1013, 5
 ñeyyānañ ca alābhato. *Sārāṇīyadhamme*¹⁸⁴ *ṭhatvā* ti sila- 1013, 13
 vantehi¹⁸⁵ bhikkhūhi sādharmaṇabhogibhāve¹⁸⁶ *ṭhatvā*. *Itīti* 1013, 17
 ādinā paṭhamassa ariyavaṃsassa paṃsukūlik' aṅga-teci-
 varik' aṅgānaṃ tesañ ca tassa paccayataṃ dassento iti ime
 dhammā aññamaññassa samuṭṭhāpakā upatthambhakā
 cāti dīpeti. Esa nayo ito parato pi.

Santutuṭṭho hoti vaṇṇavādī ti ettha catu-
 koṭikaṃ sambhavati, tattha catuttho yeva pakkho Satthārā
 vaṇṇito thomito ti mahātherena tathā desanā katā. *Eko* 1013, 20
santutuṭṭho hoti, *santosassa vaṇṇaṃ na katheti* seyyathā pi
 thero Nālakō.^(b) *Eko santutuṭṭho na hoti Santosassa vaṇṇa-* 1013, 21
*vādī*¹⁸⁷ seyyathā pi Upanando Sakyaputto.^(c) *Eko n' eva* 1013, 22
santutuṭṭho hoti, *na Santosassa vaṇṇaṃ katheti*¹⁸⁸ seyyathā pi

(a) M I 10

(b) SnA II 483

(c) DhA III 139; J III 332

178 ABGG^mM add ti179 AG^m °parim

BGM °parinām

180 ABGG^mM °caritvā181 B^mP maṇḍalāni

182 ABGM °sibbanakāle vāre

G^m sattasibandhanakāle vāre183 BBGG^mM °apadesana184 A^mP sārāṇīya-185 ABGG^mM hi si *instead*186 B^m sādharmaṇato paribhoge

P omits

187 DA vaṇṇaṃ katheti

188 BG kathessati

- thero Lāḷudāyī.^{189(r)} Eko santuṭṭho hoti santosassa ca vaṇṇavādī seyyathā pi therō Mahākassapo.^(s)
- 1013, 25, 26 *A nesanan* ti ayuttam esanam. Ten' āha *A p p a - tirūpan* ti, sāsane t̥hitānam na patirūpaṃ asāruppaṃ ayogyam.
- 1013, 30 *Kohaññam karonto* ti cīvar' uppādananimittam¹⁹⁰ pare-
- 1013, 30 sam kuhanam vimhāpanam karonto. *Uttasatīti* taṇhāsan-
tāsena uparūpari tasati, tassati.¹⁹¹ *Paritasatīti*¹⁹² parito
tasati. Yathā sabbe¹⁹³ kāyavacīpayogā¹⁹⁴ tad atthā eva
jāyanti, evaṃ sabbabhāgehi tasati.
- Gathitam*¹⁹⁵ vuccati gantho,¹⁹⁶ so c' ettha abhijjhā-
lakkhaṇo adhippeto. *Gathitam*¹⁹⁷ etassa n' atthīti
- 1013, 32 *A g a t h i t o*¹⁹⁸ ti āha gatalobhagantho¹⁹⁹ ti.
- 1013, 33 *Mucchan* ti taṇhāvasena muyhanam, tassa²⁰⁰ vā samus-
saya-adhikataṃ.²⁰¹ *Anāpanno* anupagato.
- 1013, 34 *Anotthato* ti anajjhotthato.²⁰² *Apariyonaddho* ti taṇhāc-
chadanena acchādito.
- 1013, 36 *Ādinavam passamāno* ti diṭṭhadhammikaṃ samparā-
yikaṃ ca dosaṃ passanto.
- Gathitaparibhogato*²⁰⁴ nissarati etenāti nissaraṇam, idam
atthikatā²⁰⁵ tam pajānātīti *N i s s a r a ṇ a p a ñ ñ e*.
- 1013, 37 Ten' āha *yāvad eva ... pe ... pajānanto*²⁰⁶ ti.
- 1013, 37 *N' eva attān' ukkaṃsetīti*²⁰⁷ attānam n'
1014, 2 eva ukkaṃseti na ukkhipati na ukkaṭṭhato dahati. *Ahan*
1014, 2 ti ādi ukkaṃsan' ākāradassanam.
- 1014, 7 *Na vambhetīti* na hīlayati²⁰⁸ na nihīnato dahati.
- 1014, 8 *Tasmiṃ cīvarasantose* ti tasmiṃ yathāvutte vīsatividhe

(r) DhA III 123

(s) S II 194

¹⁸⁹ AG^m Lāṭhadāyī

M Lāṭhadāsi

¹⁹⁰ B^mP °uppādananimittam¹⁹¹ B^mP omīti¹⁹² DA °tassati¹⁹³ ABGG^mM sabbenā¹⁹⁴ ABGG^mM °yogatā¹⁹⁵ BG ganthitam; B^mP gadhitam¹⁹⁶ B^mP gaddho¹⁹⁷ B^mP gadhitam¹⁹⁸ B^mP agadhito

DA agadhito

D agathito

¹⁹⁹ B^mP agadhito ... pe ...

lobhagiddho

DA vīgatalobhakhandho

²⁰⁰ ABGG^m tassā²⁰¹ B^m samassayaṃ-

P samassayaṃ

²⁰² B^m °tthato²⁰³ ABGG^mM add na²⁰⁴ BG ganthita-B^mP gadhita-²⁰⁵ ABGG^mM atthikatā²⁰⁶ DA jānanto²⁰⁷ DA attānam ukkaṃseti²⁰⁸ ABGG^mM hīlati

cīvarasantose. Kāmañ c' ettha vuttappakārasantosaga-
hañen' eva cīvarahetu anesan' āpajjan' ādi pi gahitam eva
tasmiñ sati tassa bhāvato asati ca abhāvato, vaṇṇavāditā-
anatt' ukkaṃsanā-paravambhanāni pana gahitāni na hontīti
vaṇṇavāditādisu cāti ²⁰⁹ pi ²¹⁰ kappo ²¹⁰ vutto. Ettha ca ^{1014, 8}
dakkho ti ādi yesaṃ dhammānaṃ vasen' assa yathā- ^{1014, 8}
vuttasantos' ādi ijjhati, taṃ dassanaṃ. Tattha *dakkho* ^{1014, 8}
ti iminā tesāṃ samuṭṭhāpanapaññaṃ dasseti, *Anaḷaso* ^{1014, 10}
ti iminā paggaṇṇhanaviriyaṃ, *Sampañjāno* ti iminā ^{1014, 11}
parihāriyapaññaṃ, ²¹¹ *patissato* ²¹² ti iminā tattha ^{1014, 11}
asammosavuttiṃ dasseti.

Piṇḍapāto jānitabbo ti pabhedato piṇḍapāto jānitabbo. ^{1014, 15}
Piṇḍapātakkhetan ti piṇḍapātassa uppattiṭṭhānaṃ. *Piṇḍa-* ^{1014, 15, 16}
pātasantoso jānitabbo ti piṇḍapāte santoso pabhedato
jānitabbo. Idha bhesajjam pi piṇḍapātagatikam eva.
Āharitabbato hi sappi ādīnam pi gahaṇam kataṃ. ²¹³
Piṇḍapātakkhettaṃ ²¹⁴ piṇḍapātassa * uppattiṭ- ^{1014, 20}
ṭhānaṃ. Khettaṃ viya khettaṃ. Uppajjati ettha etenāti
ca uppattiṭṭhānaṃ. Saṅghato vā hi bhikkhuno piṇḍapāto
uppajjati uddes' ādivasena vā. Tattha sakalassa saṅghassa
dātabbaṃ bhattaṃ *saṅghabhattaṃ*. Katipaye bhikkhū ^{1014, 20}
uddisitvā uddesena dātabbaṃ bhattaṃ * *uddesabhattaṃ*. ^{1014, 21}
Nimantetvā dātabbaṃ bhattaṃ *nimantanam*. Salākādāna- ^{1014, 21}
vasena ²¹⁵ dātabbaṃ bhattaṃ *salākabhattaṃ*. Ekasmiñ ^{1014, 21}
pakkhe ekadivasam dātabbaṃ bhattaṃ *pakkhikaṃ*. Upo- ^{1014, 21}
sathe dātabbaṃ bhattaṃ *uposathikaṃ*. Paṭipadadivase ^{1014, 22}
dātabbaṃ bhattaṃ *pāṭipadikaṃ*. Āgantukānaṃ dātabbaṃ ^{1014, 22}
bhattaṃ *āgantukabhattaṃ*. Dhur' agge ²¹⁶ eva ṭhapetvā ^{1014, 22}
dātabbaṃ bhattaṃ *kuṭṭibhattaṃ*. Gāmaṇḍi-ādīhi vārena ^{1014, 24}
dātabbaṃ bhattaṃ *vārabhattaṃ*. ²¹⁷ Vihāraṃ uddissa dātab- ^{1014, 24}
baṃ bhattaṃ *vihārabhattaṃ*. Sesāni pākāṭān' eva. ^{1014, 24}

Vitakketi: Kattha nu kho ahaṃ ajja piṇḍāya caris-
sāmīti. Sve ²¹⁸ kattha piṇḍāya carissāmīti therena vutte:

²⁰⁹ B^mP vā ti

DA *omits* ca

²¹⁰ B^mP vikappo

²¹¹ B^mP pāṭihāriya-

²¹² B^mP *and* DA paṭissato

D paṭissato

²¹³ ABGG^m kathaṃ; M kathā

²¹⁴ M *omits*

* . . . * ABGG^mM *omit*

²¹⁵ AGG^m salākāvasena
BM salākājānavasena

²¹⁶ B^mP dhuragehe

²¹⁷ ABGG^m vāraka-

²¹⁸ B^m *omits*; P te

- Asukagāme bhante ti kāmam etaṃ paṭivacanadānaṃ,
 yena ²¹⁹ pana cittena cintetvā taṃ ²²⁰ vuttaṃ taṃ sandhāy'
 1014, 34 āha *ettakaṃ cintetvā* ti. *Tato paṭṭhāyāti* vitakkamālake
 1014, 36 ṭhatvā vitakkitakālato paṭṭhāya. *Tato paraṃ* ²²¹ *vitak-*
kento ²²² *ariyavaṃsā cuto hotīti* idaṃ tiṇṇam pi ariyavaṃ-
 sikānaṃ vasena gahetabbam, na ekacārikass' eva. Sabbo
 pi hi ariyavaṃsiko ekavāram eva vitakketuṃ ²²³ labbhati,
 1014, 37 na tato paraṃ. *Paribāhiro* ti ariyavaṃsikabhāvato bahi-
 bhūto. Svāyaṃ vitakkasantoso kammaṭṭhānamanasikārena
 na kuppati visujjhati ca. Ito paresu pi es' eva nayo. Ten'
 1015, 1, 8 ev' āha *kammaṭṭhānasīsena gantabban* ti. *Gahetabbam evāti*
aṭṭhānappayutto eva-saddo. Yāpanamattam eva gahetab-
 1015, 9 ban ti yojetabbam. *Etthāti* etasmiṃ piṇḍapātapatiṅgahaṇe.
 1015, 10 *Appan* ti attano yāpanapamāṇato pi appaṃ. *Gahetabbam*
 1015, 11 *dāyakassa citt' ārādhana'* atthaṃ. *Pamāṇen evāti* attano
 yāpanapamāṇen' eva. Appaṃ gahetabbam, pamāṇena
 1015, 14 gahetabban ti ettha kāraṇaṃ dassetuṃ *Paṭiggahanasmiṃ*
 1015, 15, 16 *hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Makkhēti* ²²⁴ viddhamseti apaneti. *Vini-*
 1015, 16 *pātelīti* vināseti aṭṭhānaviniyogena. *Sāsanaṃ* ti Satthu
 1015, 16 sāsanaṃ anusatthiṃ. ²²⁵ *Na karoti* na paṭipajjati. Sapadā-
 nacārinā ²²⁶ viya dvārapaṭipāṭiyā caraṇaṃ loluppavivaj-
 1015, 19, 25 janasantoso ti āha *dvārapaṭipāṭiyā gantabban* ti. *Harāpetvā*
 ti adhikaṃ apanetvā. Āhāragedhato nissarati etenāti ²²⁷
 1015, 27 *nissaraṇaṃ*. Jigacchāya paṭivinodaṇ' atthikatā, ²²⁸ kāyassa
 ṭhiti ādi payojanaṃ pana atth' āpattito āgatam evāti āha
 1015, 26, 28 *Jigacchāya . . . pe . . . santoso nāmāti*. *Nidahitvā* ²²⁹ *nī-*
dahitvā ²³⁰ *na* ²³⁰ *paribhuñjitabbam* tad ahu pīti adhippāyo.
 1015, 30 Itaratth' assa ²³¹ pana sikkhāpaden' eva vāritaṃ. *Sārāṇi-*
yadhamme ²³² *ṭhilenāti* ²³³ silavantehi bhikkhūhi sādharma-
 ṇabhogibhāve ṭhitenā.
 1015, 38 *Se n' āsa n e n ā* ti sayanena āsanena ca. Yattha

²¹⁹ ABGG^mM ye²²⁰ BB^mGP omit²²¹ So all MSS; DA paṭṭhāya²²² ABGG^mM omit²²³ ABGG^mM vitakkituṃ²²⁴ DA makkhati²²⁵ AG^m anusatthi²²⁶ B^mP anusitthim²²⁷ BG °cārikā; B^mP °cārino²²⁸ ABGG^mM omit²²⁹ B^mP °atthaṃ kathā²³⁰ B^mP once only²³¹ ABGG^mM omit²³² BG itarantassa²³³ B^m itarattha

P itaram

²³⁴ B^mP sārāṇiya-²³⁵ DA ṭhite na

Should be corrected to ṭhitenā

yattha hi mañc' ādike vihar' ādike ca seti, taṃ senaṃ.
 Yattha yattha piṭh' ādike āsati,²³⁴ taṃ āsanaṃ. Tad ubha-
 yaṃ ekato katvā sen' āsanaṃ ti vuttaṃ. Ten' āha
mañco ti ādi. Tattha *mañco* masārak' ādi, tathā *piṭhaṃ*.^{1016, 3}
 Mañcabhisi piṭhabhisitti duvidhā *bhisi*. *Vihāro* pākāra-^{1016, 3}
 paricchinno sakalo āvāso; dīghamukhapāsādo ti keci.
Aḍḍhayogo dīghapāsādo; ekapassacchadanakasen' āsanaṃ^{1016, 3}
 ti keci. *Pāsādo* ti caturassapāsādo; āyatacaturassapā-^{1016, 3}
 sādo²³⁵ ti keci. *Hammiyaṃ* muṇḍacchadanapāsādo.²³⁶^{1016, 4}
Guhā ti kevalā pabbataguhā. *Leṇaṃ* dvārabaddhaṃ.^{1016, 4}
*Aṭṭo*²³⁷ bahalabhittikaṃ gehaṃ, yassa gopānasiyo agahetvā^{1016, 4}
 iṭṭhakāhi eva chadanaṃ hoti. Aṭṭāl' ākārena²³⁸ kariyatīti
 pi vadanti. *Mālo* ekakūṭasaṅgahito anekakoṇo patissayavi-^{1016, 4}
 seso²³⁹; vaṭṭ' ākārena katasen' āsanaṃ ti keci. *Piṇḍapāle*^{1016, 9}
vuttanayen' evāti—Sādako bhikkhu: Ajja kattha vasis-
 sāmīti vitakketīti ādinā yathārahaṃ piṇḍapāte vuttanayena
 veditabbā. Tato paraṃ vitakkento²⁴⁰ ariyavaṃsā cuto hoti
 paribāhiro ti; sen' āsanaṃ gavesento pi: Kuhiṃ labhis-
 sāmīti acintetvā kammaṭṭhānasisen' eva gantabban ti ca
 evaṃ ādi sabbaṃ purimaṇaṃ²⁴¹ eva. Kasmā pan' ettha
 paccayasantosam dassentena mahātherena gilānapaccaya-
 santoso na gahito ti²⁴²? Na²⁴³ kho pan' etaṃ evaṃ daṭ-
 ṭhabban ti dassento *Gilānapaccayo pana piṇḍapātāṃ*²⁴⁴^{1016, 16}
eva pavitṭho ti āha āharitabbatāsāmaññenāti adhippāyo.
 Yadi evaṃ tatthāpi²⁴⁵ piṇḍapāte viya vitakkasantos'
 ādayo pi paṇṇarasa santosā icchitabbā ti? No ti dassento
 āha *Tatthāti* ādi. Nanu c' ettha dvādas' eva dhut' aṅgāni^{1016, 17}
 viniyogaṃ gatāni, ekam pana nesajjik' aṅgaṃ na katthaci
 viniyuttan ti āha *Nesajjik' aṅgaṃ bhāvanārāma-ariyavaṃ-*^{1016, 18}
sam bhajattī. Ayañ c' attho aṭṭhakathārūlho evāti dassento
Vuttam pi c' etaṃ ti ādim āha.^{1016, 19}
Paṭhaviṃ paṭṭharamāno viyāti ādi Ariyavaṃsadesanāya^{1016, 23}

²³⁴ ABGG^mM asati²³⁵ ABGG^mM ayaṃ caturassa-²³⁶ AG^m maṇḍacchadana-
BG muddhacchadana-²³⁷ P aḍḍho²³⁸ B^mP aṭṭālak'-²³⁹ ABGG^mM patissaviseso²⁴⁰ AG^m add pana²⁴¹ B^mP °nayan'-²⁴² ABGG^mM add dassento pana
gahito ti²⁴³ ABGG^mM omit²⁴⁴ B^mP and DA °pāte²⁴⁵ B^mP tattha

1016, 29 sudukkarabhāvadassanaṃ ²⁴⁶ mahāvisayatāya tassā desa-
nāya. Yasmā nayasahassapaṭimaṇḍitā ²⁴⁷ hoti ariyamag-
gādhigamāya vitthārato pavattiyamānā desanā yathā ca
taṃ citt' uppādakaṇḍe, ayaṃ ca bhāvanārāma-ariyavaṃs-
sakathā ariyamaggādhigamāya vitthārato pavattiyamānā
evaṃ hotīti vuttaṃ *sahassanayapaṭimaṇḍitaṃ . . . pe . . .*
desanaṃ ārabhīti.

1016, 32 Paṭipakkhavidhamanato abhimukhabhāvena ramaṇaṃ
1016, 32 *āramaṇaṃ ārāmo* ti āha *abhiratīti* ²⁴⁸ *attho* ti. Byādhika-
raṇānaṃ pi padānaṃ vasena bhavati bāhir' atthasamāso
1016, 33 yathā urasilomo, kaṇṭhekālo ti āha *phāṇe ārāmo assāti*
phāṇ' ārāmo ti. Āramitabb' aṭṭhena ²⁴⁹ vā ārāmo, phāṇaṃ
1016, 33 ārāmo assāti phāṇ' ārāmo ti evaṃ ettha samāsayaṇā
veditabbā. *Pajahanto ramatīti* etena phāṇ' āramasād-
dānaṃ kattusādhanaṃ ²⁵⁰ kammadhārayasamāsataṃ ca
1016, 34 dasseti. *Bhāvento ramatīti* vuttattā bhāvanārāmo ti etthāpi
es' eva nayo.

Kāmaṃ nesajjik' aṅgaṃ bhāvanārāma-ariyavaṃsaṃ bha-
jaṭīti vuttaṃ bhāvanānuyogassa anucchavikattā, nesajjik'
aṅgavasena pana nesajjikassa bhikkhuno ekaccāhi āpattihi
1017, 3 anāpattibhāvo ti taṃ pi saṅgaṇhanto *terasannaṃ dhut'*
aṅgānaṃ ti vatvā, vinayaṃ patvā garuke ṭhātabban ti
1017, 3 icchitattā sallekhasa apariccajanavasena paṭipatti nāma
vinaye ṭhitass' evāti āha *terasannaṃ . . . pe . . . kathitaṃ hotīti.*
Kāmaṃ suttābhidhammapiṭakesu pi tattha tattha sīlakathā
āgatā eva, yehi pana guṇehi sīlassa vodānaṃ hoti, tesu
kathitesu yathā sīlakathābhūlaṃ Vinayapiṭakaṃ kathitaṃ
hoti, evaṃ bhāvanākathābhūlaṃ ²⁵¹ Suttapiṭakaṃ, Abhi-
dhammapiṭakaṃ ²⁵² ca ²⁵³ catutthena ariyavaṃsena ²⁵⁴ *kathi-*
1017, 5 *tam eva hotīti vuttaṃ Bhāvanārāmena avasesaṃ* ²⁵⁴ *piṭa-*
kadvayaṃ kathitaṃ hotīti. So nekkhammaṃ bhāvento
ramatīti nekkhammapadam ādiṃ katvā tattha desanāya
pavattattā, sabbesaṃ pi vā samathavipassanāmaggadham-
mānaṃ yathāsakaṃ paṭipakkhato nikkhamanena nekkham-

²⁴⁶ BG °dassanāya

²⁴⁷ AG^m °maṇḍito

²⁴⁸ So all MSS.

DA abhiramattīti

²⁴⁹ AG^m āramatabb'-

²⁵⁰ AG^mM sattusādhana

BG sakattusādhana

²⁵¹ ABGG^mM °bahulaṃ

²⁵² ABGG^mM omit

²⁵³ ABGG^mM add kathitena

²⁵⁴ ABGG^mM anavasesaṃ

masaññitānaṃ tattha āgatattā so pāṭho nekkhammapāḷīti
vuccatīti āha *nekkhammapāḷiyā kathetabbo* ti. Ten' āha 1017, 7
aṭṭhakathāyaṃ

“ Sabbe pi kusalā dhammā nekkhamman ti pavuccare ”
ti.^(u)

Das' uttarasuttantapariyāyenāti Das' uttarasuttantadham- 1017, 8
mena, Das' uttarasuttante āgatanayen' evāti ²⁵⁵ attho.
Sesadvaye pi es' eva nayo. So ti jāgariyam anuyutto bhik- 1017, 11
khu. *Nekkhamman* ti kāmehi nikkhantabhāvato nekkham- 1017, 11
masaññitānaṃ paṭhamajjhānūpacāraṃ.

“ So abhijjhaṃ loke pahāyā ” ti (u)

ādinā āgatā paṭhamajjhānassa pubbabhāgabhāvanā ²⁵⁶
idhādhippetā, tasmā *abyāpādan* ti ādisu pi evam eva attho 1017, 13
veditabbo. Yam pan' ettha vattabbaṃ, taṃ Brahmajāla-
ṭikāyaṃ vuttanayena veditabbaṃ. Sa-upāyāsānaṃ ²⁵⁷ hi
aṭṭhannaṃ samāpattinaṃ, aṭṭhārasannaṃ mahāvipassa-
nānaṃ, ²⁵⁸ catunnaṃ ariyamaggānaṃ ca vasen' atthade-
sanā ²⁵⁹ pavattā ti.

Ekam dhammaṃ bhāvento ramati, ekam dhammaṃ pajahanto ramatīti ca na-y-idaṃ Das' uttarasutte āgataniyāmena 1018, 2
vuttaṃ, tattha pana

“ Eko dhammo bhāvetabbo, eko dhammo pahātabbo ”
ti (v)

ca desanā āgatā. Evaṃ sante ²⁶⁰ yasmā atthato bhedo n'
atthi, tasmā Paṭisambhidāmagge nekkhammapāḷiyaṃ āgata-
nīhāren' eva *ekam dhammaṃ bhāvento* ²⁶¹ *ramati, ekam* 1018, 2
dhammaṃ pajahanto ²⁶¹ *ramatīti* vuttaṃ. Es' eva nayo
sesavāresu pi. Yasmā cāyaṃ Ariyavaṃsadesanā nāma
Satthu paññattā, Satthārā hi desitaṃ desanaṃ ²⁶² āyasmā ²⁶²
dhammasenāpati ²⁶³ Sāriputtatthero saṅgāyanavasena idh'

(u) DA III 987

(u) Vbh 244

(v) D III 272, 273

²⁵⁵ B^mP °nayena vā ti

²⁵⁶ B^mP add ti

²⁵⁷ ABGG^mM °upāyānaṃ

²⁵⁸ BG °vipassānaṃ

²⁵⁹ B^mP vasen' ettha-

²⁶⁰ B^mP add pi

²⁶¹⁻²⁶¹ ABGG^mM omit

²⁶² ABGG^mM omit

²⁶³ ABGG^mM pati only

- ānesi, tasmā Mahā-ariyavaṃsasutte Satthu desanānīhārena
 1018, 13 nigamanam dassento *Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu bhāva-*
nārāmo hotīti āha. Esa nayo ito paresu Satipaṭṭhānapari-
 yāya-Abhidhamma-Niddesapariyāyesu pi. Kāmañ c' ettha
 kāyānupassanāvasen' eva sañkhipitvā yojanā katā, ekavi-
 1018, 29 satiya pana ṭhānānam vasena ²⁶⁴ vitthārato yojanā vedi-
 tabbā. ²⁶⁴ *Aniccato* ti ādisu yaṃ vattabbam taṃ Visuddhi-
 maggavaṇṇanāsu ²⁶⁵ vuttanayena veditabbam.
 Saṃvar' ādinam sādhanavasena padahati ²⁶⁶ etehi
 1019, 3 *P a d h ā n ā n i.* *Uttamaviriyaṇīti* seṭṭhaviyāni viṣiṭ-
 ṭhassa atthassa *sādhanaato.
 1019, 4 *Samvarantassa uppannaviriyaṇi* ti yathā abhiijhādayo
 na uppajjanti, evam satiya upaṭṭhāpane cakkh' ādinam
 pidahane analasassa uppannaviriyaṃ.
 1019, 6 *Pajahantassāti* vinodentassa. *Uppannaviriyaṇi* ti tass'
 eva pajahanassa *sādhanaavasena pavattaviriyaṃ.
 1019, 8 *Bhāventassa uppannaviriyaṇi* ti etthāpi es' eva nayo.
 1019, 10 *Samādhinimittan* ti samādhi eva. Purim' uppannasamādhi
 hi parato uppajjanakasamādhissa ²⁶⁷ kāraṇam hotīti samā-
 dhinimittan ti vuttaṃ.
 1019, 13 *Upadhivivekattā* ti khandhūpadhi-ādi-upadhihi vivittattā
 1019, 14 vinissaṭattā. *Tam āgammāti* taṃ nibbānam maggena
 adhigamahetu. Rāg' ādayo virajjanti ettha, etenāti vā
 1019, 14, 15 *virāgo.* Evam *nirodho* pi daṭṭhabbo. Yasmā idha bojjaṅgā
 1019, 15 missakavasena icchitā, tasmā *ārammaṇavasena vā adhigan-*
tabbavasena vā ti vuttaṃ. Tattha adhigantabbavasena
 tanninnatāvasena. ²⁶⁸
 1019, 18 *Vossagga pariṇāmin* ti vossajjanavasena ²⁶⁹
 pariṇāmitaṃ, ²⁷⁰ pariccajanavasena c' eva pakkhandana-
 1019, 18 vasena ca pariṇāmanasīlaṃ. ²⁷¹ Ten' āha *dve vossaggā* ti ādi.
 Khandhānam pariccajanam nāma tappaṭibaddhakilesap-
 pahānavasenāti yen' ākārena vipassanā kilese pajahati, ten'
 ev' ākārena tannimittakkhandhe ²⁷² ca pajahatīti vattab-

²⁶⁴⁻²⁶⁴ ABGG^mM omit

²⁶⁵ AG^mM °magga-taṃ-saṃvaṇṇa-

BG °magge taṃ-saṃvaṇṇa-

²⁶⁶ ABGG^mM pajahati

B^m adds ettha

*... * ABGG^mM omit

²⁶⁷ B^m °samādhivivekassa

²⁶⁸ BG tanninnavasena

²⁶⁹ AG^mM vossaggaavasena

BG vossaggavasena

²⁷⁰ ABGG^mM °nāminam

²⁷¹ B^mP °nāmanasīlaṃ

²⁷² B^mP taṃ-nimittake khandhe

batam arahatiti āha *vipassanā* ... *pe* ... *pariccajalīti*. 1019, 19
 Yasmā vipassanā vuṭṭhānagāminībhāvaṃ pāpuṇanti²⁷³
 ninnapoṇapabbhārabhāvena ek' amsato nibbānaṃ pak-
 khandatīti vattabbataṃ labhati, maggo ca samuccheda-
 vasena kilese khandhe ca pariccajati, tasmā yathākkamaṃ
 vipassanā-maggānaṃ vasena pakkhandhana-pariccāga-vos-
 saggā pi²⁷⁴ veditabbā. *Vossagg' atthāyāti* pariccāga- 1019, 23
 vossagg' atthāya c' eva pakkhandhanavossagg' atthāya ca.
*Parīnamatīti*²⁷⁵ pariccajati. Taṃ parīnamanaṃ²⁷⁵ vuṭṭhā- 1019, 24
 nāgāminībhāvappattiyā c' eva ariyamaggabhāvappattiyā
 ca icchitan ti āha *vipassanābhāvanaṃ*²⁷⁶ *ca maggabhāva-* 1019, 24
*naṃ*²⁷⁶ *ca pāpuṇatīti*. *Sesapadesūti* d h a m m a v i c a - 1019, 25
 y a s a m b o j j h a ṅ g a ṃ b h ā v e t i t i ādisu sesesu²⁷⁷
 sambojjhaṅgakoṭṭhāsesu.

B h a d d a k a n ti abhaddakānaṃ nīvaraṇ' ādipāpa- 1019, 27
 dhammānaṃ²⁷⁹ vikkhambhanena rāgavidhamanena²⁸⁰ ek'
 antahitattā dullabhataṃ ca bhaddakānaṃ sundaraṃ. Na hi
 aññaṃ samādhinimittam evaṃ dullabham, rāgassa ca
 ujuvipaccanīkabhūtaṃ²⁸¹ atthi.

A n u r a k k h a t i ti ettha anurakkhanā nāma adhiga- 1019, 30
 tasamādhito²⁸² yathā na parihāni hoti, evaṃ paṭipatti, sā
 pana tappatipakkhavidhamanena ti āha *samādhīti* ādi. 1019, 30
Aṭṭhikasaññādikā ti aṭṭhikajjhān' ādikā. Saññāsīsena hi 1019, 31
 jhānaṃ vadati.

Ekapaṭivedhavasena catusaccadhamme ñāṇan ti catusu 1019, 35
 ariyasaccesu ekābbhisamayavasena pavattañāṇaṃ magga-
 ñāṇan ti attho. Catusacc' antogadhataṃ²⁸³ *Catusacc' abbhā-* 1019, 36
tare nirodhadhamme nibbāne *ñāṇam*, tena phalañāṇaṃ²⁸⁴ 1020, 1
 vadati. Yasmā maggānantarassa phalassa maggānugūṇa-
 pavatti,²⁸⁵ yato tamsamudaya-pakkhiyesu dhammesu paṭip-
 passaddhippahānavasena pavattati, tasmā nirodhasacce pi
 yo maggassa sacchikiriyābbhisamayō²⁸⁶ tad anugūṇapavat-

273 ABGG^mM °ṇantīti

274 AG^m ti

275 AG^m parināma-

276 ABGG^mM °bhāvaṇ

277 B^mP sesa

278 ABGG^mM bojjaṅga-

279 AG^m vīvan' ādi-

280 ABGG^mM °vidhamane

281 ABGG^mM °bhūtā

282 ABGG^mM °samādhigato

283 ABGG^mM °saccasanto-

G °saccasantosagadhataṃ

284 ABGG^mM phalaṃ ñāṇaṃ

285 B^mP °gūṇā pavatti

286 BG °ābbhisamasamayo

- tīti²⁸⁷ phalañāṇassa' eva dhamme-ñāṇatā vuttā, na yassa kassaci nibbān' ārammaṇassa ñāṇassa. Tena vuttaṃ
- 1020, 1 *Yathāhāti* ādi. Ettha ca maggapaññā tāva catusaccadham-
massa paṭivijjhanato dhamme-ñāṇaṃ²⁸⁸ hotu,²⁸⁹ phala-
paññā pana kathan ti codanā²⁹⁰ sodhitā²⁹⁰ hoti²⁹¹ nirodha-
dhammaṃ ārabha pavattanato. Duvidhā pi h' esa²⁹²
paññā aparappaccayatāya attapaccakkhato ariyasacca-
dhamme kiccato ca ārammaṇato ca pavattatā dhamme-
ñāṇan ti veditabbā. Ariyasaccesu hi ayaṃ²⁹³ dhamma-saddo
tesaṃ aviparītasabhāvattā saṅkhatappavaro²⁹⁴ vā ariya-
maggo tassa ca phalaṃ²⁹⁵ dhammo. Tattha paññā taṃ-
sahagatā dhamme-ñāṇaṃ.
- 1020, 3 *A n v a y e - ñ ā ṇ a n* ti anugamanañāṇaṃ, nayañā-
1020, 3 ṇaṃ.²⁹⁶ *Paccakkhato*²⁹⁷ *disvā* ti cattāri saccāni maggañāṇena
1020, 3 paccakkhato paṭivijjhivā. *Yathā idānīti* yathā etarahi
1020, 4 pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhasaccaṃ, *evaṃ atīte pi*
anāgate pi pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhasaccaṃ evāti²⁹⁸
ca sarikkh' aṭṭhena vuttaṃ. Esa nayo samudayasacce mag-
1020, 5 gasacce ca. *Ayam evāti* avadhāraṇe. Nirodhasacce pana
sarikkh' aṭṭho n' atthi tassa niccattā²⁹⁹ ekasabhāvattā ca.
1020, 7 *Evaṃ tassa ñāṇassa anugatiyaṃ ñāṇan* ti tassa dhamme-
ñāṇassa³⁰⁰ evaṃ atīte pi³⁰¹ anāgate³⁰¹ pīti ādinā anugati-
yaṃ anugamane³⁰² anvaye³⁰² ñāṇaṃ. Idaṃ anvaye
1020, 7 ñāṇan ti yojanā. *Ten' āhāti* ādinā yathāvuttam atthaṃ
1020, 7 pāliya vibhāveti. So ti dhamme-ñāṇaṃ patvā ṭhito bhikkhu.
1020, 8 *Iminā dhammenāti* dhammagocarattā gocaravohārena³⁰³
dhammo ti vuttena maggañāṇena, upayog' atthe vā karaṇa-
1020, 8 vacanaṃ. *Iminā dhammena ñāṇenāti* imaṃ catusaccadham-
1020, 8 maṃ ñāṇena jānitvā ṭhiteṇa maggañāṇenāti attho. *Diṭṭhe-*
1020, 8 *nāti* dassanena³⁰⁴ saddadhammaṃ³⁰⁵ passitvā ṭhiteṇa. *Pat-*

287 B^mP °guṇā pavattitī288 B^mP add nāma

289 BG hetu

290 BG modanā coditā

291 BGM hotīti

292 B^mP hi

293 BG ariya

294 AG^m saṅkhatippavāro

BGM saṅkhati-

295 B^mP phala296 B^mP omit

297 So all MSS.

DA paccavekkhato should be corrected to paccakkhato

298 ABGG^mM ime vā ti299 ABGG^mM nibbattā300 ABGG^mM dhamma-301 B^mP omit302 ABGG^mM anugatamanena303 AG^m °voharaṇa

BGM °vohūraṇa

304 ABGG^mM dassakena305 ABGG^mM sabba-

tenāti saccāni ³⁰⁶ patvā *ṭhite*na. *Viditenāti* saccāni viditvā ^{1020, 8} *ṭhite*na. *Pariyogāḥenāti* catusaccadhammaṃ pariyogā- ^{1020, 8} hetvā ³⁰⁷ *ṭhite*nāti evaṃ tāv' ettha Abhidhamm' aṭṭhaka-
thāya (w) attho vutto. Duvidham pi pana maggaphala-
ñāṇaṃ dhamme-ñāṇaṃ. Paccavekkhanāya ca mūlaṃ kāra-
ṇaṃ ca nayanayassāti ³⁰⁸ duvidhenāpi tena dhammenāti na
na ³⁰⁹ yujjati. Tathā catusaccadhammassa ñātattā, mag-
gaphalasāṅkhātassa ³¹⁰ dhammassa saccapaṭivedhasampayo-
gaṃ ³¹¹ gatattā ³¹¹ nayanayanaṃ ³¹² hotīti tena iminā
dhammena ñāṇavisayabhāvena ñāṇasampayogena vā ñā-
tenāti ³¹³ ca attho na na ³¹⁴ yujjati. *Atītānāgate* ³¹⁵ *nayaṃ* ³¹⁵ ^{1020, 9}
netīti atīte anāgate ca nayaṃ neti harati peseti. Idam pana
na maggañāṇassa kiccaṃ, paccavekkhaṇañāṇassa ³¹⁶ kic-
caṃ; Satthārā pana maggañāṇaṃ atītānāgate nayanaya-
sadisaṃ ³¹⁷ kataṃ maggamūlakattā. Bhāvitamaggassa hi
paccavekkhaṇā nāma hoti. Na-y-idaṃ ³¹⁸ aññāṃ ³¹⁹ ñāṇ'
uppādanaṃ ³¹⁹ nayanayanaṃ, ñāṇass' eva pana pavatti-
viseso ti.

Paresaṃ cetaso parito ³²⁰ ayaṇaṃ paricchindanaṃ paric-
co, ³²¹ tasmim *Paricce*. ³²² Ten' āha *paresaṃ cittaṃ paricchede* ti. ^{1020, 10, 13}
Avasesaṃ sammutiñāṇaṃ ³²³ *nāma* ñāṇaṃ ti sammatattā. ^{1020, 13}
Vacan' atthato pana sammutimhi ñāṇaṃ ti sammutiñā-
ṇaṃ. ³²³ Dhamme-ñāṇ' ādīnaṃ viya hi sātisaṃyassa paṭi-
vedhakiccassa abhāvā visay' obhāsanasaṅkhātājānanasā-
maññena ñāṇaṃ ti sammutisu ³²⁴ antogadhaṇaṃ ti attho.
Sammutivasena vā pavattaṃ sammutiñāṇaṃ ³²⁵ sammu-
tidvārena atthassa gahaṇato. Avasesaṃ vā itarañāṇatta-

(w) VbhA 416

³⁰⁶ ABGG^mM sabbāni

³⁰⁷ ABGG^mM °gāhitvā

³⁰⁸ ABGG^mM nayassāti

³⁰⁹ ABGG^mM nu

³¹⁰ AG^m add ca; B^mP add vā

³¹¹ BG °payogattā

³¹² AG^m nayanayananaṃ

M nayananaṃ

³¹³ BG ñāṇenāti

³¹⁴ ABGG^mM nu

³¹⁵ DA °gatena yaṃ should be
corrected to above reading.

³¹⁶ B^mP °ñāṇa

³¹⁷ ABGG^mM nayanasadisaṃ

³¹⁸ AGG^mM na h' idaṃ

³¹⁹ ABGG^mM aññān' uppādanaṃ

³²⁰ ABGG^mM pariyoto

³²¹ B^m pariyo

P parico

³²² B^m pariye

P parice

³²³ B^mP sammutimhi ñāṇaṃ

³²⁴ B^mP sammatesu

³²⁵ AB^mG^mP sammutimhi ñāṇaṃ

yavisabhāgañāṇaṃ³²⁶ taṃ-visabhāgasāmaññena³²⁷ sammutiñāṇaṃ³²⁸ nāma hotīti.

Kāmaṃ sot' āpattimaggañāṇ' ādini dukkhe³²⁹ ñāṇ' ādini yeva, ukkaṭṭhaniddesena pan' evaṃ āha arahattaṃ pāpetvā³³⁰ ti. Vaṭṭato nigacchati etenāti niggamaṇaṃ, catusaccakammaṭṭhānaṃ. Purimāni³³⁰ dve saccāni vaṭṭaṃ³³⁰ pavatti-pavattihetubhāvato. Itarāni pana dve vivaṭṭaṃ nivattinivattihetubhāvato. Abhiniveso ti vipassanābhiniveso hoti lokiyassa ñāṇassa visayabhāvūpagamanato. No vivaṭṭe ti vivaṭṭe abhiniveso na hoti avisayabhāvato. Pariyattin³³¹ ti kammaṭṭhānaṃ ti. Uggahetvā ti vāc' uggataṃ katvā. Uggahetvā ti vā pāḷito atthato ca yathārahaṃ savana-dhāraṇa-paripucchana-manasānupekkhanādivasena cittena uddhaṃ uddhaṃ gaṇhitvā. Kammaṃ karotīti nāmarūpa-paggah' ādikkamena³³² payogakammaṃ³³³ karoti. Yadi purimesu dvīsu eva vipassanābhiniveso, tesu eva uggah' ādini,³³⁴ katham idaṃ catusaccakammaṭṭhānaṃ jātan ti āha Dvīsūti ādi. Kāmaṃ pacchimāni pi dve saccāni abhiññeyyāni, pariññeyyatā³³⁵ pana tattha³³⁶ tattha nāmarūpavipassanābyāpāro.³³⁶ Kevalaṃ pana anussavamatte³³⁷ thatvā accantapaṇītabhāvato iṭṭhaṃ, atappakanirāmisapītisañjananato kantaṃ, uparūpari abhirucijananena manassa vaḍḍhanato manāpan ti manasikāraṃ pavatteti. Ten' āha nirodhasaccaṃ nāmāti ādi.³³⁸ Dvīsu saccesu visayabhūtesu, tāni ca uddissa asammohapaṭivedhavasena pavattamāno hi maggo te uddissa pavatto nāma hoti.³³⁹ Tīnīti³⁴⁰ dukkha-samudaya-maggasaccāni. Kiccavasenāti asammuyhanavasena. Ekaṃ ti nirodhasaccaṃ. Ārammaṇavasenāti ārammaṇakaraṇavasena pi³⁴¹ tattha paṭivedho labbhat' eva. Dve saccānīti dukkha-samudayasaccāni. Duddasattā ti

³²⁶ B^m °visabhāgaṃ-

P °ñāṇattayaṃ-

³²⁷ B^mP tabbisabhāga-

³²⁸ B^mP sammutimhiñāṇaṃ pi pavitṭhattā sammutimhiñāṇaṃ

³²⁹ B^mP dukkha

³³⁰ ABGG^mM dve saccāni vaṭṭaṃ purimāni

³³¹ ABGG^mM °yattan

B^mP °yattī

³³² B^mP °pariggah'-

³³³ B^mP yoga-

³³⁴ B^mP °ādi

³³⁵ AG^mM °ññetā

BG °yyānaṃ

³³⁶⁻³³⁸ B^mP n' atthīti vipassanā

³³⁷ ABGG^mM °matto

³³⁸ B^mP add dvīsu saccesūti

³³⁹ B^mP hotīti

³⁴⁰ B^mP tīṇi

³⁴¹ B^mP add arammuyhanakicca-vasena pi

daṭṭhum asakkuṇeyyattā. Oḷārikā hi dukkha-samudayā, tiracchānagatānam pi dukkhaṃ āhār' ādisu ca abhilāso pākaṭo. Pīlan' ādi-āyūhan' ādivasena pi ³⁴²: Idam dukkhaṃ, idam assa kāraṇan ti yathāvato ³⁴³ nāṇena ogāhitum asakkuṇeyyattā tāni *gambhīrāni*. *Dve* ti nirodhamagga- ^{1020, 27, 28} saccāni. Tāni saṇhasukhumabhāvato sabhāven' eva gambhīratāya yathāvato ³⁴⁴ nāṇena duravagāhattā ³⁴⁵ *dud-* ^{1020, 28} *dasāni*. ³⁴⁶

Soto ³⁴⁷ nāma ariyasoto purimapadalopena tassa ādito ³⁴⁸ sabbapaṭhamam pajjanam *sot' āpatti*, paṭhamamag- ^{1020, 29} gapaṭilābho. Tassa aṅgāni adhigamūpāyabhūtāni kāraṇāni *Sot' āpatti-y-aṅgāni*, ten' āha *sotā ... pe ...* ^{1020, 29} *attho* ti.

Santakāyakamm' āditāya santadhammasamannāgama- ^{1020, 31} to, ³⁴⁹ santadhammapavedanato ca santo purisā ti *Sap-purisā*. Tattha yesam vasena catusaccapaṭivedh' āvham ³⁵⁰ saddhammasavanam labbhati, ³⁵¹ te eva dasento *Buddh' ādinam sappurisānan* ti āha. ^{1020, 31}

Santo satam vā dhammo ti *Saddhammo*. So hi ^{1020, 33} yathānusiṭṭham paṭipajjamāne apāyadukkhe saṃsāradukkhe ca apatante dhāretīti evam ādi guṇātisayayogavasena santo vijjamāno ³⁵² pasattho, sundaro vā dhammo, satam vā ariyānam dhammo, tesam vā sabbhāvasādhako ³⁵³ dhammo ti saddhammo

“ Idha bhikkhu dhammam pariyāpuṇāti ” ti (x)

ādinā vuttā pariyatti. Sā pana mahāvisayatāya na sabbā sabbassa viśes' āvahā ti tassa tassa anucchavikam eva dassento āha *sappāyassa teṭṭakassa* ³⁵⁴ *dhammassa sava-* ^{1020, 33} *nan* ti.

Yoniso-manasikāro heṭṭhā vutto eva. ^{1020, 35}

Pubbabhāgapāṭipattiyā ti vipassanānuyogassa. ^{1020, 37}

(x) A III 87

³⁴² ABGG^mM *omit*

³⁴³ B^mMP yāthā-

³⁴⁴ B^mMP yāthā-

³⁴⁵ B^mP durogāhattā

³⁴⁶ B^mP *add* ti

³⁴⁷ ABGG^mM *sotā*

³⁴⁸ ABGG^mM *anādito*

³⁴⁹ ABGG^mM °samannāgato

³⁵⁰ B^mP °saccasampati-

³⁵¹ BGM labhati

³⁵² B^mP saṃvijjamāno

³⁵³ BG sambhāva-

B^m tabbhāva-

³⁵⁴ B^m *and* DA *teṭṭaka*

1021, 1 *Aveccappasādenāti* saccasampañivedhavasena
Buddh' ādinam guṇe ñatvā uppannapasādena. So pana
pasādo dev' ādisu kenaci pi akampiyatāya niccalo ti āha
1021, 1 *acalappasādenāti*.

1021, 4 *Etthāti* etasmim catukkanaye āhāracatukke. *Lūkhapa-*
ñitavattihuvasenāti odanakummās' ādikassa lūkhassa c' eva
pañitassa ca vatthuno vasena. Sā panāyaṃ āhārassa
olārikasukhumatā

“ Kumbhīlānaṃ āhāraṃ upādāya morānaṃ āhāro sukhu-
mo ” ti (v)

ādinā aṭṭhakathāyaṃ vitthārato āgatā eva.

1021, 7 *Ārammaṇaṭṭhitivasenāti* ārammaṇasaṅkhātassa pavatti-
paccayaṭṭhānassa vasena. Tiṭṭhati etthāti ṭhiti, āram-
maṇam eva ṭhiti ārammaṇaṭṭhiti. Ten' ev' āha rūp'
ārammaṇanti. Ārammaṇ' aṭṭho ³⁵⁵ c' ettha upattham-
bhan' aṭṭho ³⁵⁶ veditabbo, na visayalakkhaṇo ³⁵⁷ va. ³⁵⁸

1021, 8 Upatthambhakabhūtaṃ ³⁵⁹ rūpaṃ upetiṭi *Rūpū-*
1021, 8, 9 *pāyamaṃ*. Ten' āha rūpaṃ upagataṃ hutvā ti ādi. *Rūpak-*
1021, 10 *khandhaṃ nissāya tiṭṭhati* tena vinā appavattanato. *Tan ti*
1021, 10 *rūpakkhandhaṃ nissāya ṭhānaṃ* ³⁶⁰ pavattanaṃ. ³⁶¹ *Etan*
ti rūpūpāyanti etam ³⁶² vacanaṃ. Rūpakkhandho
1021, 11 gocarō pavattiṭṭhānaṃ paccayo etassāti *rūpakkhandhago-*
caraṃ. ³⁶³ Rūpaṃ saha-kārikāraṇabhāve ³⁶⁴ patiṭṭhā etassāti
1021, 12 *Rūpappaṭiṭṭhaṃ*. ³⁶⁵ Iti tihi pi ³⁶⁶ padehi abhisāṅ-
khāra-viññānaṃ pati rūpakkhandhassa saha-kārikāraṇabhāvo
yev' ettha vutto.

1021, 14 Upasittam viya *upasittam*, yathā byañjanehi upasittam
sinehitam ³⁶⁷ odanaṃ rucikaram ³⁶⁸ pariṇāmayogyaṃ ca,

(v) SA II 23

³⁵⁵ B^mP °attho

³⁵⁶ ABGG^mM add c' ettha

B^mP °attho

³⁵⁷ BG °ne

³⁵⁸ ABGG^mM ca

³⁵⁹ AG^m upatthakabhūtaṃ

B^mP °tthambhanabhūtaṃ

³⁶⁰ B^mP ṭhāna

³⁶¹ AG^m pavattana

BG pavattanato

³⁶² ABGG^mM evaṃ

³⁶³ ABGG^mM °kkhandhaṃ-

³⁶⁴ B^mP °bhāvena

³⁶⁵ DA °patiṭṭhitam

³⁶⁶ B^mP omit

³⁶⁷ AG^m sasinehitam

BG sinehita

ABGG^mM add paccayo etassāti
tam

³⁶⁸ B^mP rucitam

evaṃ nandiyā upasittam sinehitam kammaviññāṇam abhirucitam hutvā vipākayogyaṃ hotīti. *Itaran* ti dosasahagat' 1021, 14
ādi-akusalam kusalaṃ ca. Upanissayakoṭiyā upasittam hutvā ti yojanā.

Evaṃ pavattamānan ti evaṃ rūpūpāy' ādibhāvena 369 1021, 16
pavattamānaṃ. Vipākadhammatāya *vuḍḍhiṃ* ... *pe* ... 1021, 16
āpajjati. Tatthāpi nipariyāyaphalanibbattanavasena *vuḍ-* 1021, 16
dhiṃ, pariyāyaphalanibbattanavasena *virūḷhiṃ*, nissanda- 1021, 16
phalanibbattanavasena 370 *vepullaṃ*. Diṭṭhadhammaveda- 1021, 16
nīyaphalanibbattanavasena 371 vā *vuḍḍhiṃ*, upapajjavedanī- 1021, 16
yaphalanibbattanavasena *virūḷhiṃ*, aparāpariyaphalanib- 1021, 16
battanavasena 372 *vepullaṃ āpajjatīti* yojanā. 1021, 16

Ek' antato vedanūpāy' ādivasena 373 pavatti 374 nāma
arūpabhāve yevāti āha *Imehi paṇāti* ādi. Evañ ca 375 1021, 18
katvā pāliyaṃ kataṃ vā - saddagahaṇaṃ ca samatthitaṃ
hoti. Rūpūpāyaṃ 376 ti ādinā yathā abhisāṅkhāra-
viññāṇassa sannissayabhūtā 377 rūp' ādayo gayhanti, evaṃ
tena nibbattetabbā 378 pi te gayhantīti adhippāyena *Catuk-* 1021, 21
kavasena ... *pe* ... *na vuttan* ti āha. Vipāke 379 pi hi
dhamme 380 vipākadhammaviññāṇam upagataṃ nāma hoti
tathā nandiyā 381 upāsītattā. 382 Ten' āha nandūpa-
sevanā 383 ti.

Vitthārītān' eva Sigālakasutte. 384 1021, 25

Bhavati etena ārogyan ti *bhavo*, gilānapaccayo. 1021, 28
Parivuddho 385 bhavo *abhavo*. Vuddhi-attho hi ayaṃ- 1021, 28
akāro yathā

“ Saṃvarāsaṃvaro ” (2)

“ Phalāphalan ” ti (a1)

(2) DhsA p. 21

(a1) J I 416; III 127

- 369 B^mP rūpūpāyan ti desanā-
bhāvena
370 AG^m °nibbanavasena
BG nissandanaphalanissanda-
vasena
371 B^mP °nibbattanena
372 B^mP °pariyāyaphala-
373 ABGG^mM vedanānupāy'-
374 B^mP patti
375 M *addā* pana
376 BG rūpūpaññan
377 BG °bhūtaṃ; B^mP upanissaya-

- 378 ABGG^mM nibbatte sabbā
379 B^mP vipāko
380 B^mP dhammo
381 ABGG^mM nandi
382 AM upāsītattā
B^mP upāsītattā
G^m upāsītattā
383 ABGG^mM nanūpa-
B^mP nandūpasecanan
384 B^mP Siṅgālasutte
385 BG parisuddho

- 1021, 30 ca. *Telamadhuphāṇit' ādinīti ādi-saddena sappi-navanītā-*
naṃ gahaṇaṃ, tel' ādigahaṇaṃ ³⁸⁶ c' ettha nidassanamattaṃ.
 Sabbassāpi gilānappaccayassa saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo.
 1021, 28 *Bhavaḍḍhavo* ³⁸⁷ ti vā ³⁸⁷ khuddako c' eva mahanto
 1021, 32 ca uppattibhavo ³⁸⁸ veditabbo. Evañ ca sati *Imesaṃ paṇāti*
 ādi vacanaṃ samatthitaṃ hoti. Bhav' uppattipahān' attho ³⁸⁹
 1021, 32 hi visesato catuttha-ariyavaṃso. *Taṇh' uppādānaṃ* ³⁹⁰ ti
 taṇh' uppattinaṃ, cīvar' ādihetu uppajjanakataṇhānaṃ ti
 attho.
 1021, 35 *Padhānakaraṇakāle* ti bhāvanānuyogakkhaṇe. *Sī' ādini*
 1021, 36 *na khamatīti* bhāvanāya pubbabhāgākālaṃ sandhāya vut-
 1021, 37 taṃ. *Khamatīti* sahati abhibhavati. *Vitakkasamanān* ³⁹¹ ti
 nidassanamattaṃ. Sabbesam pi kilesānaṃ samanavasena
 pavattā paṭipadā.
 Samādhijjhān' ādibhedo dhammo pajjati paṭipajjiyati ³⁹²
 1022, 2 etenāti *dhammapadaṃ*. ³⁹³ Anabhijjhā va dham-
 1022, 1 mapadaṃ ³⁹³ *Anabhijjhā dhammapadaṃ*. Ayaṃ
 tāva alobhapakkhe ³⁹⁴ nayo, itarapakkhe ³⁹⁵ pana anabhij-
 1022, 1 jhāpadhāno dhammakotṭhāso *anabhijjhā dham-*
 1022, 4, 5 *mapadaṃ*. *Akopo* ti adoso, mettā ti attho. *Supaṭi-*
 1022, 6 *ṭhitasatīti* kāy' ādisu samma-d-eva upaṭṭhitā sati. *Sati-*
sīsenāti satipaṭṭhānamukhena. Samādhippadhānattā jhā-
 1022, 7 nānaṃ *samāpatti* ³⁹⁶ vā ti vuttaṃ.
 Kāmaṃ ³⁹⁷ aviññāṇaka-asubhe pi jhānabhāvanā alobhap-
 padhānā hoti kāyassa jigucchakena paṭikkūl' ākāragahaṇa-
 vasena ³⁹⁸ pavattanato, sattavidha-uggahakosall' ādivasena
 pan' assā pavatti satippadhānā ti tatiyadhamma paden'
 1022, 9 eva naṃ saṅgaṇhitukāmo *Dasa-asubhavasena* ³⁹⁹ vā ³⁹⁹ ti ³⁹⁹
 āha. Hitūpasamhār' ādivasena pavattanato brahmavihā-
 rabhāvanā byāpādavirodhinī ⁴⁰⁰ abyāpādappadhānā ti āha
 1022, 10 *Catubrahma . . . pe . . . dhammapadan* ti. Tattha adhigatāni
 jhānānīti ⁴⁰¹ yojanā. Gaman' ādito āhārassa paṭikkūlabhā-

³⁸⁶ B^mP °ādinaṃ gahaṇaṃ

³⁸⁷⁻³⁸⁷ B^mP atha vā bhavābhavo ti

³⁸⁸ B^mP upapatti-

³⁸⁹ B^mP bhavūpapatti-

³⁹⁰ So all MSS.

DA °upādānaṃ

³⁹¹ ABGG^mM vitakkaṃ samanān

DA °samaṃ

³⁹² BG °pajjati

³⁹³⁻³⁹³ ABGG^mM omit

³⁹⁴ BG alābha-

³⁹⁵ ABGG^mM omit; M °pakkhena

³⁹⁶ ABGG^mM °pattim

³⁹⁷ ABGG^mM nāmaṃ

³⁹⁸ B^mP add ca

³⁹⁹ ABGG^mM °vasen' evāti

⁴⁰⁰ BG °virādini

⁴⁰¹ B^mP jhān' ādinīti

vasallakkhaṇaṃ saññāya thirabhāven' eva hoti, tasmā ⁴⁰² thirasaññāpadaṭṭhānattā ti āhāre paṭikkūlasaññā pi tatiya-dhammapade yeve ⁴⁰³ saṅgahaṃ gatā. Āruppasamādhi-abhiññānaṃ ⁴⁰⁴ adhiṭṭhānabhāvato kasiṇabhāvanā sattavidha-bojjhaṅga-vijjā-vimutti-pāripūrihetuto ānāpānabhāvanā visesato samādhippadhanā ti sā catutthadhammapadena ⁴⁰⁵ saṅgahitā. Catudhātuvavatthānavasena adhigatāni pi etth' eva saṅgahetabbāni siyuma, paññāpadhānatāya pana na saṅgahitāni.

Dhammasamādānesu paṭhamam acelakapaṭi- 1022, 15
padā etarahi ca dukkhabhāvato anāgate pi apāyadukkhavattadukkh' āvahato. *Acelakapaṭipadā* ti ca nidassana- 1022, 15
 mattaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ channaparibbājakānaṃ ⁴⁰⁶ pi ubhaya-
 dukkh' āvapaṭipattidassanato. *Dutiyam . . . pe . . .* 1022, 16
brahmacariyacaraṇaṃ etarahi sati pi dukkhe āyatiṃ sukh'
 āvahattā. *Kāmesu pātabyatā* yathākāmaṃ kāmaparibhogo. 1022, 18
Alabhamānassāpīti pi-saddena ko pana vādo labhamānas- 1022, 18
 sāti dasseti.

Dussily' ādipāpadhammānaṃ khandhānaṃ ⁴⁰⁷ paṭibandhanaṃ ⁴⁰⁸ *khandhaṭṭho*, ⁴⁰⁹ so pana sil' ādi evāti āha *guṇaṭṭho* 1022, 21
khandhaṭṭho ti. Guṇavisayatāya khandha-saddassa guṇaṭṭhatā ⁴¹⁰ veditabbā. *Vimuttikkhandho* ti paṭipakkhato suṭṭhu vimuttā guṇadhammā adhippetā, na avimuttā, ⁴¹¹ nāpi vimuccamānā ti tehi saha desanaṃ ārūlhā silakkhandh' ādayo pi tathā ⁴¹² ti āha *phalasīlam adhip-* 1022, 22
petam; *catusu pi thānesu phalam eva vuttan* ti ca. Eten' eva 1022, 23
 c' ettha vimuttikkhandho ti phalapariyāpannā sammāsaṅkappavāyāmasatiyo adhippetā ti veditabbam.

Upatthambhan' aṭṭhena sampayuttadhammānaṃ tattha 1022, 25
 thirabhāvena ⁴¹³ pavattanato, ⁴¹⁴ eten' eva ahirikānottappānaṃ pi ⁴¹⁵ savisiye ⁴¹⁵ bal' aṭṭho siddho veditabbo. Na hi

⁴⁰² B^mP tassā

⁴⁰³ AG^mM seva; B^mP eva

⁴⁰⁴ BG °abhiññānaṃ

⁴⁰⁵ AG^m °padenāti

BGM °padenāpi

⁴⁰⁶ AG^mM jinnapari-

BG chinnāpari-

P chandapari-

⁴⁰⁷ AG^mM dhandhānaṃ

B^mP khambhanaṃ

⁴⁰⁸ AG^m omit

⁴⁰⁹ AG^m baddha only

B bandhanaṭṭho

M baddhaṭṭho

⁴¹⁰ B^mP guṇaṭṭhatā

⁴¹¹ ABGG^mM adhimuttā

⁴¹² B^mP tayo

⁴¹³ BG cirabhāvena

⁴¹⁴ ABGG^mM pavattamānato

⁴¹⁵ ABGG^mM piya visaye

tesaṃ paṭipakkhehi akampiy' aṭṭho ek' antiko. Hirottapaṇaṃ hi akampiy' aṭṭho sātisayo kusaladhammānaṃ mahābalabhāvato, akusalānaṃ ca dubbalabhāvato. Ten' āha Bhagavā

“ Abalā va ⁴¹⁶ naṃ balīyanti
maddante naṃ parissayā ” ti. ^(b1)

- 1022, 27 Bodhipakkhiyadhammavasenāyam desanā ti *samathavi-*
passanāmaggasenā ⁴¹⁷ vuttaṃ.
- 1022, 29 *A d h i ti upasaggamattaṃ*, na adhicittan ti ādisu viya
adhik' ādi ⁴¹⁸ atthaṃ. Karaṇādhikaraṇabhāvasādhana-
sena adhiṭṭhāna-saddassa atthaṃ dassento *tena* ⁴¹⁹ *vā* ⁴¹⁹ ti
ādim āha. *Tena* adhiṭṭhānena *tiṭṭhanti* attano sammā-
1022, 30 paṭipattiyāṃ guṇādhikā purisā, te eva *tattha* adhiṭṭhāne
1022, 30 *tiṭṭhanti* sammāpaṭipattiyā, *ṭhānam eva* ⁴²⁰ adhiṭṭhānam eva
1022, 30 sammāpaṭipattiyā ti yojanā. *Paṭhamena* adhiṭṭhānena.
1022, 34 *Aggaphalapaññā* ti ukkaṭṭhaniddeso 'yaṃ. *Kilesūpasamo*
ti kilesānaṃ accantavūpasamo. *Paṭhamena* nayena adhi-
ṭṭhānāni ekadesato va gahitāni, na nippadesato, ⁴²¹ nippade-
1022, 34 sato ca ⁴²² tāni dassetuṃ *Paṭhamena cāti* ⁴²³ ādi vuttaṃ.
1022, 35 *Ādim katvā* ti etena jhānābhīṇṇāpaññā ⁴²⁴ c' eva ⁴²⁴ mag-
1022, 36 gapaññā ⁴²⁵ ca saṅgaṇhāti. *Vacīsaccaṃ ādim katvā* ti
ādi-saddena viratisaccaṃ saṅgaṇhāti. Tatiyena ādi-saddena
kilesānaṃ vitikkamapariccāgaṃ pariyuṭṭhānapariccāgaṃ
1023, 1 heṭṭhimamaggehi anusayapariccāgaṃ ca saṅgaṇhāti. *Vik-*
khambhite kilese ti etena samāpattihi kilesānaṃ vikkhambha-
navūpasamaṃ ⁴²⁶ vatvā ādi-saddena heṭṭhimamaggehi kā-
tabbaṃ tesaṃ samucchedavasena vūpasamaṃ saṅgaṇhāti.
1023, 2, 3 *Arahattaphalapaññā kathitā* ukkaṭṭhaniddesato. ⁴²⁷ *Sesehi*
param' atthasaccaṃ kathitaṃ ukkaṭṭhaniddesato ⁴²⁷ va.

(b1) Sn 770

⁴¹⁶ B^mMP omit

⁴¹⁷ So all MSS.
DA samādhivipassanā-

⁴¹⁸ B^m adhikār' ādi

⁴¹⁹ ABGG^mM ten' evā

⁴²⁰ ABGG^mM evāti

⁴²¹ ABGG^mM omit

B^mP add ti

⁴²² B^mP va

⁴²³ So all MSS.

DA vā

⁴²⁴ AG^mM °paññāpaceva

BG °paññāpameva

⁴²⁵ ABGG^mM °paññā

⁴²⁶ B^mP vikkhambhanavasena

vūpasamaṃ

⁴²⁷⁻⁴²⁷ B^mP omit

Aññathā vacīsacc' ādinam pi gahaṇaṃ siyā. Nibbānaṃ ca amoghadhammatāya ⁴²⁸ uttam' atthena saccaṃ, sabbasaṅkilesapariccāganimitatāya ⁴²⁹ cāgo, sabbasaṅkhārūpasama-bhāvato upasamo ti ca visesato vattabbataṃ arahatīti therassa adhippāyo. Pakatth' ājānanaphalatāya ⁴³⁰ paññā, anavasesato kilesānaṃ cajan' ante ⁴³¹ vūpasaman' ante ⁴³² ca uppannattā cāgo, vūpasamo ti ca visesato agga-phala-ñāṇaṃ vuccatīti thero āha *sesehi arahattaphalapaññā* 1023, 4 *kallitā* ti.

Kāḷakan ⁴³³ ti malinaṃ, ⁴³⁴ cittassa apabhassarabhāva-karaṇaṃ ⁴³⁵ ti attho. Tam pan' ettha kamma-pathappattam eva adhippetan ti āha *dasa-akusalakamma-pathakamma* ⁴³⁶ 1023, 8 ti. Kaṇhābhijātīhetuto vā kaṇhaṃ, ten' āha kaṇha-vipākaṇ ti. Apāy' uppatti ⁴³⁷ manussesu ca dobhaggiyaṃ kaṇhavipāko, yat' assa ⁴³⁸ tamabhāvo ⁴³⁹ vutto. *Nibbattanato* ti nibbattāpanato. 1023, 9

Paṇḍaran ti odātaṃ, cittassa pabhassarabhāvakarāṇaṃ ti 1023, 10 attho. Sukkābhijātīhetuto vā sukkaṃ, ten' āha sukka-vipākaṇ ti. Sagg' uppatti ⁴⁴⁰ manussesu sobhaggiyaṃ ca sukkavipāko. Ayaṃ ⁴⁴¹ tassa jotibhāvo vutto. Ukkatthaniddesena pana *sagge nibbattanato* ti vuttaṃ, 1023, 11 *nibbattāpanato* ti attho.

Missakakamma ti kālena kaṇhaṃ, kālena sukkaṇ ti evaṃ 1023, 12 *missakavasena katakamma*.

Sukhadukkhavipākaṇ ti vatvā tattha sukhadukkhānaṃ 1023, 13 pavatti-ākāraṃ dassetuṃ *Missakakamma* *hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. 1023, 13

Kammaṃ kaṇhasukkasamaññā kaṇhasukkābhijātīhetutāyāti apacaya-gāmitāya tad-ubhayaviddhaṃsakassa kam-makkhayakarakammaṃ idha sukkapariyāyo pi na icchito ti āha *Ubhaya ... pe ... ayam ettha attho* ti. Tattha 1023, 21 *Ubhayavipākassāti* yathādhikatassa ⁴⁴² ubhayavipākassa. 1023, 21

⁴²⁸ B^mP asammāsadhamma-

⁴²⁹ ABGG^mM °nimitatāya

⁴³⁰ B^mP pakatthajānana-

⁴³¹ ABGG^mM cajan'-

B^mP cajanthe

⁴³² B^mP °samante

⁴³³ ABGG^mM kālan

⁴³⁴ BP malina

⁴³⁵ AG^m °karaṇaṇ

⁴³⁶ So all MSS.

DA °akusalapatha-

⁴³⁷ B^mP apāyūpapatti

⁴³⁸ B^mP ayaṃ tassa

⁴³⁹ AG^mM tambhāvo

BG sambhāvo

⁴⁴⁰ B^mP saggūpapatti

⁴⁴¹ ABGG^mM omī

⁴⁴² B^mP °dhigatassa

Sampattibhavapariyāpanno hi vipāko idha sukkavipāko ti adhippeto, na accantaparisuddho ariyaphalavipāko.

Pubbenivāso sattānaṃ cutūpapāto ca paccakkhakaṇa-sacchikātabbānantarapaṭilābhena ⁴⁴³ asammohapaṭisaṃvedanavasena ⁴⁴⁴ paccakkhakaṇa ca sacchikātabbā. Nanu ca paccavekkhaṇā p' ettha paccakkhato pavattatīti? Saccaṃ paccakkhato pavattati sarūpadassanato, na pana paccakkhakaṇavasena pavattati paccakkhakāriṇaṃ piṭṭhivaddhanato. ⁴⁴⁵ Ten' āha *k ā y e n ā* ti ādi.

1023, 26

1023, 28

1023, 28

1023, 29

1023, 29

Oghanantīti ⁴⁴⁶ heṭṭhā katvā hananti ⁴⁴⁷ gamenti. Tathābhūtā ⁴⁴⁸ ca adho sidentī nāmāti āha *osīdāpentīti*. Kāmaṇ' aṭṭhena ⁴⁴⁹ kāmo ca so yathāvutten' atthena ogho cāti, kāmesu ogho ti vā *k ā m' o g h o*. ⁴⁵⁰ Bhav' ogho nāma bhavarāgo ti dassetuṃ *Rūpārūpabhavesūti* ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha paṭhamo uppattibhavesu ⁴⁵¹ rāgo, dutiyo kamma-bhavesu, tatiyo bhavadiṭṭhisahagato. Yathā raṇjan' aṭṭhena rāgo, evaṃ ohan' aṭṭhena ⁴⁵² ogho ti vutto.

1023, 32

1023, 32

1023, 33

Yojenti ⁴⁵³ kammaṃ vipākena, bhav' ādiṃ ⁴⁵⁴ bhav' antar' ādidukkhena ⁴⁵⁵ satte ca ⁴⁵⁶ yojenti ghaṭentīti ⁴⁵⁷ *y o g ā*. *Oghā viya veditabbā* atthato kāmayog' adhibhāvato. ⁴⁵⁸

Visaṃyojenti paṭipannaṃ puggalaṃ kāmayog' ādito viyojenti. Saṃsilesakaraṇaṃ ⁴⁵⁹ yojanaṃ yogo. Gaṇṭhikaraṇaṃ ⁴⁶⁰ saṅkhalikacakkalakānaṃ ⁴⁶¹ viya paṭibaddhatākaraṇaṃ ⁴⁶² vā ganthanaṃ gantho. ⁴⁶³ Ayam etesaṃ viseso. *Palibuddhatīti* nissarituṃ appadānavasena na muñcati ⁴⁶⁴ vibandhati.

1024, 2

1024, 4

1024, 4

Idam evāti attano yathā-upaṭṭhitam sassatavād' ādikaṃ ⁴⁶⁵ vadati. *Saccan* ti bhūtaṃ.

⁴⁴³ B^mP paccakkhakaṇa
sacchikātabbā itare; paṭilābhena

⁴⁴⁴ B^m °paṭivedhanavasena
P °paṭivedhanavasena

⁴⁴⁵ B^mP piṭṭhivattanato

⁴⁴⁶ B^mP ohanantīti; DA oghanti

⁴⁴⁷ P hanti

⁴⁴⁸ BG yathā-

⁴⁴⁹ ABGG^mM kamaṇ'-

⁴⁵⁰ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁴⁵¹ B^mP upapatti-

⁴⁵² AG^m onaṭṭhena; M odan'-

⁴⁵³ AG^mM yojanti; BG yojanaṃ ti

B^m yojentīti

⁴⁵⁴ BGM °ādi

⁴⁵⁵ B^mP °ādīhi dukkhe

⁴⁵⁶ B^mP *omit*

⁴⁵⁷ B^mP ghaṭentīti

⁴⁵⁸ A nāmayog'-

BGG^mM kāmo yog'-

⁴⁵⁹ AG^mM saṃsilekaraṇaṃ

B^mP saṅkilesa-

⁴⁶⁰ BB^mGP ganthi-

⁴⁶¹ B^mP °cakkalakānaṃ

M °cakkavālakānaṃ

⁴⁶² P °bandhatākaraṇaṃ

⁴⁶³ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁴⁶⁴ B^mP muñceti

⁴⁶⁵ AG^mM sassatabhav'-

BG bhav' ādikaṃ

Bhusaṃ dalhaṇ ca ārammaṇaṃ ādiyati etehīti *U p ā -* 1024, 6
d ā n ā n i. Yam pana tesaṃ tathāgahaṇaṃ, tam pi
 atthato ādānaṃ evāti āha *U p ā d ā n ā n i t i ādānāni* ⁴⁶⁶ 1024, 6
gahaṇānāni. *Gahan' aṭṭhenāti* kāmanavasena dalhagahaṇ' 1024, 7
aṭṭhena.⁴⁶⁷ *Puna gahan' aṭṭhenāti* micchābhinivesanava- 1024, 8
 sena ⁴⁶⁸ dalhagahaṇ' aṭṭhena.⁴⁶⁷ *Iminā ti iminā silavat'* 1024, 9
ādinā. *Suddhīti* saṃsārasuddhi. *Etenāti* etena diṭṭhigāhena. 1024, 9, 10
Attā ti paññāpento vadati c' eva abhinivesanavasena ⁴⁶⁹ 1024, 10
upādiyati ca. 1024, 10

Yuvanti ⁴⁷⁰ tāhi sattā amissitā pi samānajatitāya mis-
 sitā ⁴⁷¹ hontīti *Y o n i y o*, tā pana atthato aṇḍ' ādi- 1024, 12
 uppattiṭṭhānavisiṭṭhā ⁴⁷² khandhānaṃ bhāgasō pavattivi-
 sesā ti āha *Y o n i y o t i koṭṭhāsā* ti. 1024, 12

Sayanasmim ti pupphasanthar' ādi ⁴⁷³ sayanasmiṃ. Tattha 1024, 14
 vā te sayitā jāyantīti ⁴⁷⁴ sayanagahaṇaṃ. Tā-yidaṃ
 manussānaṃ bhummadevānaṃ ca vasena gaheṭṭabbāṃ.
Pūtimacch' ādisu ⁴⁷⁵ kimayo nibbattanti. *Uppatitā* ⁴⁷⁶ viyāti 1024, 14, 15
 uppajjanavasena ⁴⁷⁷ patitā viya. Bāhirappaccayanirapek-
 khatāya vā uppādane ⁴⁷⁸ sādhuṇāro opapādukā, ⁴⁷⁹ te eva
 idha *o p a p ā t i k ā* ti vuttā. *Devamanussasūti* ettha ye 1024, 16
 deve sandhāya devagahaṇaṃ, te dassento *bhummadeve-* 1024, 19
sūti āha.

Attano satisammosena āhārāyogena ⁴⁸⁰ maraṇato *paṭhamo* 1024, 26
khiḍḍāpadosikavasena ti vuttaṃ. Attano parassa ca mano-
 padosavasena maraṇato *tatiyo manopadosikavasena* ti vut- 1024, 28
 taṃ. *N' eva attasañcetanāya maranti*,⁴⁸¹ *na parasañcetanāya* 1024, 30
 kevalaṃ puññakkhayen' eva maraṇato, tasmā *Catuttho* 1024, 28
... pe ... vasena ⁴⁸² veditabbo.⁴⁸³

Dānasaṅkhātā dakkhiṇā, na deyyadhammasaṅkhātā. Vi- 1024, 31

⁴⁶⁶ ABGG^m omit; B^mP ādāna

⁴⁶⁷ B^mP dalhaṇ-

⁴⁶⁸ B^mP °nivisanavasena

⁴⁶⁹ ABGG^mM °nivisanavasena

⁴⁷⁰ AG^mM dhuvanti

B^mP yavanti

⁴⁷¹ B^m adds viya

P adds pi ye

⁴⁷² BG aṇḍaj' ādi-

⁴⁷³ ABGG^mM °santhār'-

⁴⁷⁴ AG^m viñjāyantīti

BGM vijāyantīti

⁴⁷⁵ BG °maṃs' ādisu

⁴⁷⁶ AG^m uppattitvā

BGM uppattitvā

B^mP upapatitā

⁴⁷⁷ B^mP upapajjana-

⁴⁷⁸ B^mP upapatane

⁴⁷⁹ B^mP opapātino

⁴⁸⁰ B^mP āhār' appayogena

⁴⁸¹ ABGG^mM maraṇan ti

DA ramanti

⁴⁸² B^mP omit

⁴⁸³ P omits

- 1024, 32 sujjanā mahājutikatā, sā pana mahāphalatāya veditabbā
ti āha *mahapphalā* *hontīti*.
1025, 9 *Anariyānan* ti asādhūnaṃ. Te pana nihīn' ācārā *hontīti*
1025, 9 āha *lāmakānan* ti. *Vohārā* ti saṃvohārā ⁴⁸⁴ abhilāpavācā, ⁴⁸⁵
1025, 11 atthato tathā pavattā cetanā. Ten' āha *Ettha cāti* ādi.
1025, 13 ⁴⁸⁶ *Acelako* ti nidassanamattam, channaparibbājakā-
nam ⁴⁸⁷ pi attakilamatham anuyuttānaṃ labbhanato.
1025, 18 *Na sil' ādisampanno* ti sil' ādihi guṇehi aparipuṇṇo.
1025, 23 *T a m o* ti appakāsabhāvena tamobhūto. Ten' āha
1025, 23 *andhakārabhūto* ti, andhakāraṃ viya bhūto jāto appakā-
1025, 24 sabhāvena, andhakārāvattham ⁴⁸⁸ vā patto ti attho. *Tamam*
1025, 24 *evāti* vuttalakkaṇaṃ tamam eva. *Param* ⁴⁸⁹ parato
1025, 24 *ayanam gati* niṭṭhā ti attho.
1025, 26 *Nīce . . . pe . . . nibbattitvā* ti etena tassa tamabhāvaṃ
1025, 27 dasseti. *Tīṇi duccharitāni paripūrelīti* etena tamaparā-
1025, 28 yanabhāvaṃ appakāsabhāv' āpattito. *Tathāvidho hūtvā* ti
1025, 28 nīce . . . pe . . . nibbattitvā. ⁴⁹⁰ *Tīṇi sucaritāni paripūrelīti*
etena tassa jotiparāyanabhāvaṃ dasseti pakāsabhāv' āpat-
tito. Itaradvaye ⁴⁹¹ vuttanayānusārena attho veditabbo.
1025, 32 *Ma-kāro padasandhimattam* añña-m-aññaṃ ti ādisu viya.
1025, 33, 34 *Catūhi vātehi* catūhi disāhi utthitavātehi. *Parappavādehi*
1025, 34 paresaṃ diṭṭhigatikānaṃ vādehi. *Akampiyo* ti vatvā tattha
1025, 34 kāraṇaṃ āha *Acalasaddhāyāti*, maggen' āgatasaddhāya.
1025, 38 *Patanubhūtatā* ⁴⁹² ti ettha dvīhi kāraṇehi patanubhāvo
veditabbo, anabhiṇh' uppattiyā ⁴⁹³ pariyutthānamanda-
tāya ca. Sakadāgāmissa hi vaṭṭānusārimahājanassa viya
kilesā abhiṇhaṃ na uppajjanti, kadāci kadāci ⁴⁹⁴ uppajjanti.
Uppajjamānā ca vaṭṭānusārimahājanassa viya maddantā
abhibhavantā na uppajjanti, dvīhi pana maggehi pahinattā
mandamandā ⁴⁹⁵ tanuk' ākārā uppajjanti. Iti kilesānaṃ
1025, 38 patanubhāvena guṇasobhāya guṇasoraccena ⁴⁹⁶ *sakadāgāmī*
1026, 4 *s a m a ṇ a p a d u m o nāma*. *Rāgadosānaṃ abhāvā* ti

⁴⁸⁴ B^mP sabbohārā⁴⁸⁵ B^mP °lāpā vā⁴⁸⁶ B^mP *add* tesu⁴⁸⁷ AG^mM °paribbājak' ādinam⁴⁸⁸ B^mP °kārattam⁴⁸⁹ AG^m aparaṃ

M paramaṃ

⁴⁹⁰ B^mP °ttetvā⁴⁹¹ AGG^mM itaraṇ ca te⁴⁹² So all MSS.

DA pana tanu-

⁴⁹³ AG^mM anabhinna-B^mP adhicc' uppattiyā⁴⁹⁴ B^mP karahaci⁴⁹⁵ B^m mandā mandā⁴⁹⁶ AG^m guṇā so rasena

B guṇā so rahena

GM guṇā so rahena

guṇavikāsavibandhānaṃ⁴⁹⁷ sabbaso rāgadosānaṃ abhā-
 vena. *Khippam eva pupphissatīti* aggamaggavikasanena na^{1026, 4}
 cirass' eva anavasesaguṇasobhāpāripūriyā⁴⁹⁸ pupphissati.
 Tasmā *anāgāmī s a m a ṇ a p u ṇ ḍ a r ī k o nāma*. Puṇḍa-^{1026, 5}
 rīkan ti hi rattakamalaṃ vuccati. Taṃ kira lahuṃ pupphissati.
 Paduman ti setakamalaṃ, taṃ cirena pupphissatīti
 vadanti. *Thaddhakārakilesānaṃ*⁴⁹⁹ ti cittassa thaddhabhā-^{1026, 9}
 vakarānaṃ⁵⁰⁰ uddhambhāgiyakilesānaṃ sabbaso *abhāvā*^{1026, 9}
samaṇasukhumālo nāma samaṇabhāvena paramasukhumā-
 labhāvappattito.

Catukkaṃ⁵⁰¹ niṭṭhitam.⁵⁰¹

2. Saccesu viya ariyasaccāni khandhesu upādānakkhan-
 dhā antogadhā ti khandhesu lokiyadukavasena¹ vibhāgaṃ
 dassetvā itaresu tad abhāvato *Upādānakkhandhā lokiyā*^{1026, 22}
vāti āha.

Gantabbā ti uppajjitabbā.² Yathā hi kammabhavo³^{1026, 25}
 param' atthato asati pi kārake paccayasāmaggiyā siddho :
 Taṃ-samaṇinā santānalakkhaṇena sattena kato ti voharī-
 yati,⁴ evaṃ⁵ uppattibhavaṃ lakkhatīti kammavasena⁵ ;
 yehi tāni⁶ kammāni katānīti vuccanti, tehi gantabbānīti
 voharīyanti. Yassa uppajjati, taṃ brūhanto⁷ eva⁸ uppaj-
 jatīti⁹ ayo, sukhaṃ. N' atthi ettha ayo ti *Nirayo*.^{1026, 25}
 Tato eva assādetabbaṃ ramitabbaṃ¹⁰ ettha n' atthīti
nirassādo ti āha. Avīci-ādi-okāse pi niraya-saddo nirūlho ti^{1026, 26}
 āha *Sah' okāseṇa khandhā kathitā* ti. Suriyavimān' ādi^{1026, 26}
 okāsavisese pi loke deva-saddo nirūlho ti āha *Catutthe*^{1026, 27}
*okāse*¹¹ *pīti*.

Āvāse ti visaye bhummaṃ. Peto vā ajagaro vā hutvā^{1026, 28}
 nibbattati laggacittatāya¹² nihīn' ajjhāsayatāya ca. Tehi

⁴⁹⁷ AG^m guṇavibandhanīnaṃ
 BGM vibandhanīnaṃ

⁴⁹⁸ AG^m avasesa-

⁴⁹⁹ B^mP ganthakāra-

⁵⁰⁰ B^mP baddhabhāva-

⁵⁰¹ B^mP Catukkavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.
 Niṭṭhitā ca paṭhamabhāṇavāra-
 vaṇṇanā.

¹ B^mP lokiya-lok' uttaravasena

² B^mP upapajji-

³ BG °bhāvato

⁴ AG^mM vohāriyati

⁵⁻⁶ B^mP upapattibhavalakkhaṇā
 gatiyo param' atthato asati pi
 gamake taṃ-taṃ-kammavasena

⁶ AG^m tā ; BGM tā hi

⁷ BG brūhento

⁸ ABGG^mM evaṃ

⁹ AG^mM add etthīti

BG add etthāti

¹⁰ B^mP omīti

¹¹ B^m and DA okāso

¹² AG^mM laggapicitta-

1027, 1 tehi kāraṇehi ādinavaṃ dassetvā *yathā aññe na labhanti, evaṃ karoti* attanā¹³ visamanissitatāya balavanissitatāya ca. Vaṇṇamacchariyena attano eva vaṇṇaṃ vaṇṇeti, paresaṃ vaṇṇaṃ¹⁴: Kiṃ vaṇṇo eso ti taṃ taṃ dosaṃ vadati. Paṭivedhadhammo ariyānaṃ yeva hoti, te ca taṃ na maccharāyanti macchariyassa sabbaso pahīnattā ti tassa
 1027, 5 asambhavo evāti āha *Pariyattidhamme*¹⁵ ti ādi. Ayaṃ imaṃ dhammaṃ uggahetvā aññathā atthaṃ viparivattetvā
 1027, 7 nāsessatīti¹⁶ *dhammānuggahena na deti*. Ayaṃ imaṃ dhammaṃ uggahetvā uddhato unnato avupasantacitto apuññaṃ¹⁷ pasavissatīti¹⁸ *pugglānuggahena na deti*. Na
 1027, 8 taṃ adānaṃ macchariyaṃ macchariyalakkaṇass' eva abhāvato.

1027, 9 *Cittaṃ nivārentīti* jhān' ādivasena uppajjanakaṃ kusala-
 1027, 10 cittaṃ nisedhenti tathāssa uppajjitum na denti. *Nivaraṇa-*
 1027, 10 *patto* ti nīvaraṇāvattho.¹⁹ *Arahattamaggavajjho* ti etena bhavarāgānusayassa pi nīvaraṇabhāvaṃ anujānāti, taṃ vicāretabbaṃ. Kim ettha vicāretabbaṃ?

“ Āruppe kāmacchandanaivaraṇaṃ paṭicca thīnamiddha-nīvaraṇaṃ ” ti (a)

ādi vacanato na-y-idaṃ pariyāyena vuttan ti sakkā vattum, sabbesaṃ pi tebhūmakadhammānaṃ kamaṇīy' atṭhena²⁰ kāmabhāvato bhavarāgassa pi kāmacchandabhāvassa²¹
 1027, 9 icchitattā. Tasmā *Kāmacchando nīvaraṇappatto* ti bhavarāgānusayam āha. So hi arahattamaggavajjho.

“ Yā tasmim samaye cittasa akalyatā ” ti (b)

1027, 13 ādi vacanato *T h ī n a ṃ cittagelaññaṃ*. Tathā

“ Yā tasmim samaye vedanākkhandhassā ” ti (c)

1027, 13 ādi vacanato *M i d d h a ṃ khandhattayagelaññaṃ*. Ettha

(a) ?

(b) ?

(c) Dhs 46

¹³ B^mP attano¹⁴ B^m vaṇṇo; P vaṇṇe¹⁵ So all MSS.

DA dhamme only

¹⁶ BG nassetiB^mP nassessatīti¹⁷ AG^m puññaṃ

BG taññaṃ

M na puññaṃ

¹⁸ ABGG^mM vipassatīti¹⁹ P °vatto²⁰ B^mP kamaṇīy'-²¹ ABGG^mM °bhāvassa

ca cittagelaññena cittass' eva akalyatā, khandhattaya-
gelaññena pana rūpakāyassāpīti ²² middhassa niddāhetutā. ²³
Tathā u d d h a c c a n ti uddhaccassa arahattamaggavaj- ^{1027, 14}
jhatam upasaṃharati tathā-saddena, na ubhayatam. Na hi
tassa tādisi ubhayatā atthi. Yam pana keci vadanti:
²⁴ Puthujjanasantānan ti sekhasantānan ti ²⁴ tam idha
anupayogi sekhasantānavuttino eva c' ettha adhippetattā.

Tehīti saṃyojanehi. Orambhāgiyāni ²⁵ uddhambhāgi- ^{1027, 17}
yānīti visesaṃ anāmasitvā saṃyojanānīti sādharmaṇato pad'
uddhāro idāni vuccamānacatukkānucchavikatāvasena. Kas-
saci pi kilesassa avikkhambhitattā kathañci ²⁶ pi adhi-
mutto ²⁷ kāmabhavo ajjhattagahaṇassa visesappaccayattā
imesaṃ sattānaṃ abbhantar' atthēna *anto* nāma. ²⁸ Rūpā- ^{1027, 19}
rūpabhavo tabbipariyāyato ²⁸ *bahi* nāma. Tathā hi yassa ^{1027, 19}
orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni appahīnāni, so ajjhattasaṃ-
yojano vutto, yassa tāni pahīnāni so bahiddhāsaṃyojano,
tasmā *anto* asamucchinnabandhanatāya, *bahi* ca pavatta-
mānabhav' aṅgasantānatāya *anto baddhā bahi sayitā nāma*. ^{1027, 19}
Nirantarappavattabhav' aṅgasantānavasena hi sayita-vo-
hāro. ²⁹ Kāmaṃ nesaṃ bahibandhanam pi asamucchinnam
anto-bandhanassa pana thūlatāya evaṃ vuttaṃ. Ten' āha
Tesaṃ hi kāmabhavā bandhanan ti. Iminā nayena sesat- ^{1027, 19}
taye ³⁰ pi attho veditabbo. Asamucchinnesu ca orambhā-
giyasaṃyojanesu ³¹ laddhapaccayesu uddhambhāgiya-
saṃyojanāni agaṇanūpagāni ³² hontīti. Ariyānaṃ yeva
vasen' ettha catukkassa uddhaṭattā labbhamānā pi puthuj-
janā ³³ na ³³ uddhaṭā.

Sikkhākoṭṭhāso ti sikkhitabbabhāgo. Pajjati sikkhā ^{1027, 25}
etenāti *s i k k h ā p a d a m*, sikkhāya adhigamūpāyo ti. ^{1027, 26}
Āgatā yeva, tasmā tattha āgatanayen' eva veditabbā ti ^{1027, 29}
adhippāyo.

²² B^mP °kāyassāpi thīna

²³ AG^m °hetunā; B^mP °hetuttā
M °hetutaṃ

²⁴⁻²⁴ B^mP puthujjanasantānavutti
sekhasantānavuttīti

²⁵ ABGG^mM orabbhāgi-

²⁶ A akathañci

²⁷ AG^m adhivutto
B^m avinipāteyyatāmutto
P avipātheyyatāmutto

²⁸ ABGG^m °rūpabhavipariyato

M °bhavapariyato

²⁹ ABGG^mM sayitaṃ-

³⁰ B^mP sesadvaye

³¹ B^mP °yojaniyesu

³² AG^m ganūpagāni; BGM agaṇanūpa-

³³ A puthujjātānaṃ

BG puthujjātā na

G^m puthujjamānaṃ

M puthujjanaṭhāna

- 1027, 31 *Desanāsīsam evāti* desanāpadeso eva, tasmā³⁴ *Sol' āpann'*
*ādayo pi*³⁵ *abhabbā*. Yadi evaṃ³⁶ kasmā³⁶ tathā desanā ti
 1027, 32 āha *Puthujjanakkhīn' āsavānan* ti ādi.
 Nātibyaśanam³⁷ yesaṃ nātīnaṃ vināso, tesam hita-
 1027, 36 sukhaṃ viddhaṃseti. Tasmā *byassatīti*³⁸ *byasanaṃ*. Bhoga-
 byasane pi es' eva nayo. Rogabyasan' ādisu pana : Yassa
 1028, 6 rogo ti ādinā yojetabbaṃ. *N' eva*³⁹ *akusalāni* asaṅkiliṭṭha-
 1028, 6 sabhāvattā. *Na tilakkhaṇ' āhatāni*⁴⁰ asabhāvadhammat-
 1028, 7 tā.⁴¹ (?) Itaram pana vuttavipariyayaṭo⁴² *akusalaṃ tilak-*
khaṇ' āhatañ ca.
 1028, 10 Guṇehi samiddhatā⁴³ vā⁴³ *sampadā*.
 1028, 18 *Vatthusandassanā*⁴⁴ ti yasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ⁴⁵ āpatti, tassa
 1028, 18 sarūpato dassanā. *Āpattisandassanā* ti yaṃ āpattim⁴⁶
 1028, 19 āpanno⁴⁷ tassā dassanā. *Samvāsapaṭikkhepo* ti uposatha-
 1028, 19 pavāraṇ' ādisaṃvāsassa paṭikkhipanaṃ akaraṇaṃ. *Sāmi-*
cipaṭikkhepo ti abhivādan' ādisāmīcikiriyāya akaraṇaṃ.
 1028, 20 *Codayamānenāti* codentena.
 1028, 21 *Cuditakassa kālo* ti cuditakassa puggalassa codetabbakālo.
 1028, 26 *Puggalan* ti codetabbapuggalaṃ. *Upaparikkhitvā* ti : Ayaṃ
 cuditakalakakhaṇe tiṭṭhati, na tiṭṭhatīti vīmaṃsitvā.⁴⁸
 1028, 27 *Ayasaṃ āropeti* : Ime maṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhantā
 āyasakayaṃ⁴⁹ uppādentīti⁵⁰ bhikkhūnaṃ⁵¹ ayasaṃ⁵¹ up-
 pādeti.⁵¹
 Padahatīti padahano ; bhāvanam anuyutto yogi, tassa
 1028, 32 bhāvo bhāvanānuyogo *padahanabhāvo*. Padhānaṃ assa
 1028, 33 atthīti padhāniko, ka-kārassa ya-kāraṃ katvā *p a d h ā -*
 1028, 38 *n i y o* ti vuttaṃ. *Abhinīhārato paṭṭhāya āgatattā*⁵² ti
 vuttattā paccekabodhisatta-sāvakabodhisattānaṃ pi paṇi-
 dhānato pabhuti āgatā saddhā āgamanasaddhā eva,⁵³
 1028, 37 ukkaṭṭhaniddesena pana *sabbaññubodhisattānaṃ* ti vuttaṃ.

³⁴ ABGG^mM kasmā

³⁵ So all MSS; DA pana

³⁶ AG^m ekasmā

³⁷ BG °byasanatā; B^mP °byasane

³⁸ B^mG^mP byasatīti

³⁹ ABGG^mM na ca

⁴⁰ ABGG^mM tilakkhaṇagatāni

⁴¹ B^mP abhāva-

⁴² B^mP °yāyato

⁴³ B^mP samiddhabhāvā

⁴⁴ AG^m °saddassa nāda

BGM °dassan' ādi

⁴⁵ B^mP add tassa

⁴⁶ B^mP add so

⁴⁷ AG^m add tā; BGM add taṃ

⁴⁸ AG^m vidhamsitvā

BGM vivāsitvā

⁴⁹ BG ayasakayaṃ

B^mP anayabyasanaṃ

⁵⁰ AG^m uppādetīti

B^mP āpādentīti

⁵¹ ABGG^mM omit

⁵² DA omits

⁵³ ABGG^mM evaṃ

Adhigamato samudāgatattā ⁵⁴ aggamaggaphalasampayuttā
pi *adhigamanasaddhā* ⁵⁵ *nāma*, yā sot' āpannassa aṅgabhā- 1029, 1
vena vuttā. *Acalabhāvenāti* paṭipakkhena anadhibhavanī- 1029, 2
yattā ⁵⁶ niccalabhāvena. *Okappanan* ti okkhanditvā ⁵⁷ 1029, 2
adhimuccanam. ⁵⁸ *Pasād' uppatti* pasādaniye vatthusmiṃ 1029, 3
pasādanam eva.

Suppaṭividdhan ti suṭṭhu paṭividdham, yathā tena paṭi- 1029, 5
vedhena sabbaññutaññanam hatthagataṃ ahosi, tathā paṭi-
viddham. Yassa buddhasubuddhatāya saddhā acalā asam-
pavedhini, ⁵⁹ tassa dhammasudhammatāya saṅghasuppaṭi-
pannatāya ca saddhā na tathā ti aṭṭhānam etaṃ anavakāso.
Ten' āha Bhagavā :

“ Yo hi bhikkhave Buddhhe pasanno, dhamme so pasanno,
sanghe so pasanno ” ti (d)

ādi. *Padhānam viriyaṃ ijjhati* : Addhā imāya paṭipadāya 1029, 8
jārāmaraṇato muccissāmīti sakkaccaṃ padahanato.

Appa-saddo abhāv' attho :

“ Appa-saddassa . . . pe . . . kho panā ” ti (d1)

ādisu viyāti āha ārogo ⁶⁰ ti. 1029, 9

S a m a v e p ā k i n i y ā ti yathābhuttaṃ āhāraṃ sam' 1029, 11
ākāren' eva pacanasilāya. ⁶¹

Dalham katvā pacanti ⁶² hi gahaṇī ⁶³ ghorabhāvena ⁶⁴
pittavikār' ādivasena rogaṃ janeti, sithilaṃ katvā pacanti ⁶²
mandabhāvena vātavikār' ādivasena. Ten' āha *N ā t i -* 1029, 13
s ī t ā y a n ā c c u ṇ h ā y ā ti. Gahaṇitejassa mandapa-
ṭutāvasena ⁶⁵ sattānaṃ yathākkamaṃ sīt' uṇhasahanatā ⁶⁶
ti āha *atisītagahaṇiko* ti ādi. 1029, 13

Yathāvato ⁶⁷ accayadesanā ⁶⁸ attano āvikaraṇaṃ nāmāti
āha *yathābhūtaṃ attano aḡuṇaṃ pakāsetvā* ti. 1029, 17

(d) ≠ S I 34; ≠ A III 35

(d1) Vv A 334

⁵⁴ AG^mM samudā attā
BG samudā attam

⁵⁵ ABGG^mM °gamasaddhā

⁵⁶ AG^m adhi-
B^mP anabhibhava-

⁵⁷ B^mP okkantitvā pakkhanditvā

⁵⁸ AG^m °maccanā

⁵⁹ B^mP °pavedhi

⁶⁰ B^mP arogo

⁶¹ B^mP paccana-

⁶² B^mP paccanti

⁶³ ABGG^mM gaṇhi

⁶⁴ BG ghorā-

⁶⁵ B^mP mandatikkhatā-

⁶⁶ AG^mM °uṇhaṃ sahaṇti

BG °uṇhaṃ sahaṇtīti

⁶⁷ B^mP yāthā-

⁶⁸ ABGG^mM accāya desanāya

- 1029, 19 *U d a y ' a t t h a ṇ ḡ ā m i n i y ā* ti saṅkhārānaṃ udayaṃ vayanā ca paṭivijjhantiyā ti ayam ettha attho ti āha *udayaṇ cāti* ādi.
- 1029, 19 *Parisuddhāyāti* nirupakkilesāya.
- 1029, 22 *Nibbijjhituṃ samatthāyāti* tadanḡavasena savisesaṃ ⁶⁹ pajahituṃ samatthāya.
- 1029, 26 *Tassa* ⁷⁰ *dukkhassa khayaḡāminiyā* ti yaṃ dukkhaṃ imasmiṃ nāṇe anadhigate pavattārahaṃ, adhigate na pavattati, taṃ ⁷¹ sandhāya vadati. Tathā h' esa yogāvacarō cullasot' āpanno ti vuccati.
- 1029, 29 *Suddhā avasimsūti* ādinā addhattaye pi tesāṃ suddh' āvāsapariyāyo abyabhi-cārīti ⁷² dasseti. *Kilesamalarahitā* ti nāmakāyaparisuddhiṃ vadanto eva rūpakāyaparisuddhiṃ pi atthato dasseti. Ten' āha *anāḡāmi-khīṇ' āsavā* ti.
- 1029, 30 *Āyuno majjhan* ti avihādisu yattha yattha ⁷³ āyuno majjhaṃ anatikkamitvā. *Antarā* ⁷⁴ *vā* ti tassa ⁷⁵ antarā va oram eva. ⁷⁶ *Majjhaṃ upahaccāti* āyuno majjhaṃ aticca. ⁷⁷ Ten' āha *atikkamitvā* ti. *Appayogenāti* anussahanena. ⁷⁸
- 1029, 30 *Akilamanto* ti akilanto. ⁷⁹ *Sukkenāti* akicchena.
- 1029, 34 *Uddham vāhibhāvena* uddham assa taṇhāsotaṃ vaṭṭasotaṇ cāti *U d d h a ṃ - s o t o*; uddham vā gantvā paṭilabbhitabbato uddham assa maggasotaṃ ti uddham-soto.
- 1029, 34 *Akaniṭṭhaṃ* gacchatīti *A k a n i ṭ ṭ h a ḡ ā m i*. ⁸⁰ *Sodhetvā* ti tattha tattha uppajjanto te te devaloke sodhento viya hotīti vuttaṃ *cattāro devaloke sodhetvā* ti. Tattha tattha vā uppajjitvā puna anuppajjanārahabhāvena ⁸¹ tato vigacchanto ⁸² dev' uppattibhava-sāñṇito ⁸³ attano khandhaloke bhavarāḡamalaṃ visodhetvā vikkhambhetvā. Ayaṃ hi Avihesu ⁸⁴ kappasahassaṃ vasanto arahattaṃ pattuṃ asakkuṇetvā ⁸⁵ Atappaṃ ⁸⁶ gacchati, ⁸⁷ tatrāpi ⁸⁸ dve kappasahas-

⁶⁹ B^mP avasesaṃ⁷⁰ B^mP twice⁷¹ AG^mM twice⁷² AG^m abyābhi-⁷³ B^mP add uppanno tattha tattha⁷⁴ AG^m antarāya⁷⁵ AG^m twice⁷⁶ BGM c' eva⁷⁷ A aviciBG^mM acicci

G avicci

⁷⁸ BGP °ssāhanena⁷⁹ ABGG^mM avijjanto⁸⁰ AG^mM °gāmiṃ⁸¹ B^mP °bhāven' eva⁸² B^mP pi gacchanto⁸³ B^mP devūpapatti-⁸⁴ BG amhesu⁸⁵ B^mP °nitvā here and below⁸⁶ G āta-⁸⁷ AG^m gacchanti⁸⁸ B^mP tatthāpi here and below

sāni vasanto arahattam pattum asakkuṇetvā Sudassam⁸⁹ gacchati, tatrāpi cattārikappasahassāni vasanto arahattam pattum asakkuṇetvā Sudassam gacchati, tatrāpi aṭṭhakappasahassāni vasanto arahattam pattum asakkuṇetvā Akaniṭṭham gacchati, tattha vasanto aggamaggam adhigacchati.

Cetokhilā nāma atthato vicikicchā kodho ca, te pana yasmim santāne uppajjanti, tassa⁹⁰ kharabhāvo kakkhaḷa-bhāvo hutvā upatiṭṭhanti, pageva attanā sampayuttacittas-sāti āha *cittassa thaddhabhāvo*⁹¹ ti.

1030, 15

Yathā lakkhaṇapāripūriyā gahitāya sabbā Satthurūpa-kāyasirī gahitā eva⁹² nāma hoti, evaṃ sabbaññutāya sabbā dhammakāyasirī gahitā eva nāma hotīti tad ubhayavat-thukan eva kaṅkham dassento *Sarīre kaṅkhamāno* ti ādim⁹³ 1030, 17

āha.

Ātapati kilese ti ātappam, sammāvāyāmo ti āha. *Ā t a p p ā y ā ti viriyakaraṇ' atthāya.*

1030, 22

*Punappuna*⁹³ *yogāyāti* bhāvanam punappuna⁹³ yuñ-
janāya.

1030, 23

*Satatakiriyāyāti*⁹⁴ bhāvanāya nirantarappayogāya.

1030, 24

Paṭivedhadhamme kaṅkhamāno ti⁹⁵ ettha katham lok' uttaradhamme kaṅkhā pavattatīti⁹⁶? Na ārammaṇaka-
raṇavasena, anussav' ākāraparivitakkaladdhe parikkappi-
tarūpe kaṅkhā pavattatīti⁹⁷ dassento āha *Vipassanā* . . .
pe . . . vadanti, tam atthi nu kho n' atthīti kaṅkhatīti.

1030, 31

1030, 32

S i k k h ā ti c' ettha pubbabhāgasikkhā veditabbā.

1031, 3

Kāmañ c' ettha⁹⁸ viśes' uppattiyā mahāsāvajjatāya c' eva
saṃvāsanimittam⁹⁹ ghaṭṭanāhetu¹⁰⁰ abhiñh' uppattikatāya
ca *sabrahmacārīsūti* kopassa visayo viśesetvā vutto, tato
aññatthāpi¹⁰¹ kopo na cetokhilo ti na sakkā viññātun ti
keci. Yadi evaṃ vicikicchāya pi ayam nayo āpajjati, tasmā
yathārūpavasen' eva¹⁰² gahetabbam.

1031, 6

Pavattitum appadānavasena kusalacittam vinibandhan-
tīti *C e t a s o v i n i b a n d h ā*. Tam pana vinibandhantā

1031, 9

⁸⁹ G Sudassanam

⁹⁰ BG tattha

⁹¹ ABGG^mM °bhāvā

⁹² B^mP va

⁹³ B^mP °ppunam

⁹⁴ So all MSS; DA sassatakiriyāya

⁹⁵ ABGG^mM add ādim āha

⁹⁶ ABGG^mM pavattīti

⁹⁷ ABGG^mM pavattīti

⁹⁸ ABGG^mM khetta

⁹⁹ B^mP °nimitta

¹⁰⁰ BG saccānam hetu

¹⁰¹ B^mP add pana

¹⁰² B^mP yathārutavasen'-

- 1031, 9 muṭṭhigāhaṃ gaṇhaṃ¹⁰³ viya hontiti āha *cittaṃ bandhitvā* ti ādi.
- 1031, 11 Kāmagiddho puggalo vatthukāme viya kilesakāme pi assādeti abhinandatīti vuttaṃ *vatthukāme pi kilesakāme pīti*.
- 1031, 12 *Attano kāye* ti attano karajakāye, attabhāve vā.
- 1031, 13 *Bahiddhā rūpe* ti paresaṃ kāye, anindriyabaddharūpe ca.
- 1031, 15 Udaraṃ avadihati upacinoti paripūretīti *U d a r ā v a - d e h a k a ṃ*.
- 1031, 17 *S e y y a s u k h a ṇ* ti seyyāyaṃ sayanavasena uppajjanasukhaṃ.
- 1031, 18 *Saṃparivattakaṇ* ti saṃparivattetvā.
- 1031, 23 *P a ṇ i d h ā y ā* ti taṇhāvasena paṇidahitvā. Iti pañcavidho pi lobhaveseso eva cetovinibandho vutto ti vedittabbo.
- 1031, 27 *Lokiyān' eva kathitāni* rūp' indriyānaṃ yeva kathitattā.
- 1031, 28, 29 *Paṭhamadutiyacatuṭṭhāni lokiyāni* parittabhūmakattā. *Tatiyapañcamāni* kāmarūp' aggabhūmikattā kāmarūpārūp' aggabhūmikattā ca. *Lokiya-lok' uttarāni* kathitānīti ānetvā yojanā. Samatha-vipassanā-magga-phala-vasenāti vattabbaṃ *samatha-vipassanā-magga-vasenāti* vuttaṃ.
- 1031, 29 Nissaraṇtīti nissaraṇīyā ti vattabbe dīghaṃ¹⁰⁴ katvā niddeso. Kattari h' esa añiya-saddo¹⁰⁵ yathā niyyāniyā¹⁰⁶ ti. Ten' āha *nissaṭā* ti. Kuto pana nissaṭā ti¹⁰⁷? Yathā-sakaṃ paṭipakkhato.
- 1031, 31 Nijjiv' aṭṭhena¹⁰⁸ *D h ā t u y o* ti āha *attasuññasabhā-vā*¹⁰⁹ ti. Atthato pana dhammadhātu-manoviññādhātu-visesā.
- 1031, 35 Tādisassa bhikkhuno kilesavasena kāmesu manasikāro nāma n' atthīti āha *vīmaṃsan' atthan* ti. Nekkhammanissitaṃ¹¹⁰ idāni me cittaṃ, kin nu kho kāmavitakko pi uppajjissatīti¹¹¹ vīmaṃsantassāti attho.
- 1031, 37 Pakkhandhanaṃ nāma anuppaveso, so pana tattha n' atthīti āha *na pavisaṭīti*.
- Pasīdanaṃ¹¹² nāma abhirucisannitṭhānaṃ¹¹³ patiṭṭhā-

103 B^mP gaṇhanti104 B^mP rassam105 ABGG^mM °sadde106 B^m °nikā107 ABGG^mM omit

108 BG nijjivate only

109 DA °suññā-

110 ABGG^mM °niyatam111 B^mP uppajjatīti112 B^mP pasādam113 AG^m °saṇṭhānaṃ

BG abhiruciyan ti

naṃ¹¹⁴ vimuccanaṃ adhimuccanaṃ ti taṃ taṃ sabbhaṃ
pakkhipanto vadati *pasādanaṃ*¹¹⁵ *n' āpajjatīti* ādi. 1031, 38

Evam-bhūtaṃ paṇ' assa cittaṃ tattha kathaṃ¹¹⁶ tiṭṭha-
tīti¹¹⁷ āha *Yathā paṇāti* ti ādi. 1032, 2

Taṃ ti paṭhamajjhānaṃ *Assāti* bhikkhuno. *Cittaṃ*
pakkhandatīti parikammacittena saddhiṃ jhānacittaṃ ek'
aṭṭhavasena¹¹⁸ ekajjhaṃ gahetvā vadati. 1032, 7

Gocare galatā ti attano ārammaṇe eva pavattattā. 1032, 10

Ahānabhāgiyattā ti tṭhitibhāgiyattā visesabhāgiyattā vā. 1032, 11

Suṭṭhu vimuttan ti vikkhambhanavimuttiyā samma-d-eva
vimuttaṃ. 1032, 13

Cittassa kāyassa ca vihananato¹¹⁹ *Vighāto*, duk-
khaṃ. 1032, 15

Paridahanato *Parīḷāho*, kāmadaratho. *Na*¹²⁰
*vediyati*¹²¹ anuppajjanato. 1032, 16, 18

Nissaranti tato ti *nissaraṇaṃ*. Ke nissaranti? 1032, 19

Kāmā. Evañ ca katvā *kāmānaṃ* ti kattari sāmiva-
canaṃ suṭṭhu yujjati. Yad aggena kāmā tato nissaṭā ti 1032, 19

vuccanti, tad aggena jhānaṃ pi kāmato nissaṭaṃ ti vattab-
bataṃ labhatīti vuttaṃ *kāmehi nissaṭattā* ti. Evaṃ vik- 1032, 20

khambhanavasena kāmanissaraṇaṃ vatvā idāni samucche-
davasena accantato va nissaraṇaṃ dassetuṃ *Yo paṇāti* ādi 1032, 21

vuttaṃ. *Sesapadesūti* sesakoṭṭhāsesu. *Ayam pana viseso* ti 1032, 24

visesaṃ vadantena : Taṃ jhānaṃ pādakaṃ katvā ti ādiko
aviseso ti katvā¹²² dutiya-tatiya-vāresu sabbaso anāmaṭṭho,
catutthavāre pana ayam pi viseso ti dassetuṃ *Accantanis-* 1032, 28

saraṇe c' ettha arahattaphalaṃ yojetabban ti vuttaṃ.

Yasmā arūpajjhānaṃ pādakaṃ katvā aggamaggaṃ adhi-
gantvā arahatte tṭhitassa cittaṃ sabbaso rūpehi nissaṭaṃ

nāma hoti. Tassa hi phalasamāpattito vuṭṭhāya vīmaṃsaṃ
atthaṃ rūpābhimukhaṃ cittaṃ pesentassa idam akkhātan

ti¹²³ samathayānikānaṃ vasena heṭṭhā cattāro vārā
kathitā. Idam pana sukkhavipassakassa vasenāti āha
*suddhasaṅkhāre*¹²⁴ ti ādi. *Puna : Sakkāyo n' atthīti uppan-* 1032, 29, 34

¹¹⁴ B^mP omit

¹¹⁵ ABB^mGG^mP pasādaṃ

¹¹⁶ ABGG^mM kathantīti

¹¹⁷ ABGG^mM omit

¹¹⁸ ABGG^mM ekatta-

¹¹⁹ B^mP hananato

¹²⁰ ABGG^mM omit

¹²¹ B^mP vedayati

¹²² B^mP vatvā

¹²³ ABGG^mM add āyatanāni

¹²⁴ BG sasaṅkhāre

nan ti: Idāni me sakkāyappabandho n' atthīti vīmaṃsan-
tassa uppannaṃ.

1032, 37 Vimuttiyā vaṭṭadukkhato vimuccanassa āyatanāni kāra-
ṇāni ¹²⁵ *V i m u t t ' ā y a t a n ā n ī* ti āha vimuccanakā-
raṇānīti.

1032, 38 *Pāli-atthaṃ jānantassāti*: Idha sīlaṃ āgataṃ, idha
samādhi, idha paññā ti ādinā taṃ taṃ pāli-atthaṃ ¹²⁶
yāthāvato jānantassa.

1033, 1 *Pāliṃ jānantassāti* taṃ ¹²⁷ tad atthabodhaniṃ ¹²⁸ pāliṃ
yāthāvato upadhārentassa.

1033, 2 *Taruṇapīṭi* sañjātamattā mudukā pīti jāyati. Kathaṃ
jāyati? Yathādesitaṃ dhammaṃ upadhārentassa tad
anucchavikam eva ca ¹²⁹ attano kāyavacīmanasamācāraṃ
parigaṇhantassa somanassappattassa pamodalakkhaṇaṃ
pāmojjaṃ jāyati.

1033, 3 ¹³⁰ *Tuṭṭh' ākārabhūtā balavapīṭi* ¹³⁰ purim' uppannāya
pītiyā vasena laddh' āsevanattā ¹³¹ ativiya tuṭṭh' ākārabhūtā
kāyacittadarathapassambhanasamatthāya ¹³² passaddhiyā
paccayo bhavituṃ samatthā balappattā pīti jāyati.

1033, 4 Yasmā nāmakāye passaddhe rūpakāyo pi passaddho eva
hoti, tasmā nāmakāyo *passambhati* ¹³³ icceva vuttaṃ.

1033, 5 *Sukhaṃ paṭilabhatī*ti vakkhamānassa cittasamādhānassa
paccayo bhavituṃ samatthaṃ cetasiṃ nirāmisam sukhaṃ
paṭilabhati ¹³⁴ vindati.

1033, 6 *S a m ā d h i y a t ī* ti ettha na yo koci samādhi adhip-
peto, atha kho anuttarasamādhīti dassento *arahatta . . . pe*

1033, 7 . . . *samādiyatī*ti āha. *Ayaṃ hīti* ādi tassā desanāya tādi-
sassa puggalassa yathāvuttasamādhipaṭilābhassa kāraṇabhā-
vavibhāvanam. Tassa vimutt' āyatanabhāvo. *Osakkīti*un

1033, 9 ti nassituṃ. ¹³⁵ *Samādhi yeva samādhinimittan* ti kammaṭ-
ṭhānapāli-ārūḷho samādhi eva parato uppajjanakabhāva-
nāsamādhissa kāraṇabhāvato samādhinimittaṃ. Ten' āha

1033, 15 *ācariyasantike* ti ādi.

¹²⁵ BG akāra-

¹²⁶ ABGG^mM attha only

¹²⁷ B^mP omit

¹²⁸ B^mP atthajotanaṃ

¹²⁹ B^mP omit

¹³⁰⁻¹³⁰ DA should be corrected to
above reading.

¹³¹ BG laddhāvasesattā

¹³² BG °darathasamanasamatthāya

¹³³ B^m and DA paṭipassam-

¹³⁴ ABGG^mM add ti

¹³⁵ B^mP nayituṃ

Vimutti vuccati arahattaṃ sabbaso ¹³⁶ kilesehi paṭippas- 1033, 21
saddhi vimuttitī katvā. *Paripācentīti* sādheti nipphādentī. 1033, 22

Aniccānupassanānāne ti nissayapaccayabhūte *uppan-* 1033, 23
nasaññā, tena ñāṇena ¹³⁷ sahaḡatā ti attho. Sesesu pi es'
eva nayo. Yam pan' ettha vattabbaṃ taṃ Visuddhimag-
gasamvaṇṇanāyaṃ vuttanayena veditabbaṃ.

Pañcakaṃ ¹³⁸ niṭṭhitaṃ. ¹³⁸

2. Attānaṃ adhi ajjhata, ¹ adhi-saddo samāsavisa- ²
adhikaraṇ' atthaṃ ³ pavatti-atthañ ca gahe- ⁴
attānaṃ adhikicca uddissa pavattā ajjhata ¹; ajjhatesu
bhavāni ⁵ *ajjhaticānīti* niyak' ajjhatesu pi 1033, 36
abbhantarāni cakkh' ādini vuccanti, tāni pana yena ajjhat-
tabhāvena ajjhaticānīti vuccanti tam atthaṃ pākataṃ
katvā dassento *ajjhata-ajjhaticānīti* āha. Sadd' atthato 1033, 36
pana ajjhata-ajjhataṇi yeva ajjhata-ajjhaticāni, yathā :
Venayiko ti.

Tato ajjhata ⁶ ti tato ajjhata-ajjhata, yāni ajjhaticā- 1034, 1
kānīti ⁷ vuttāni. Ajjhaticānaṃ hi paṭiyogīni *Bāhi-* 1034, 1
rāni. Ajjhata-ajjhataṇi viya bahiddhā-ajjhataṇi ⁸
viggaho. ⁹ Ajjhaticānīti hi sa-para-santānikāni cakkh'
ādini vuccanti, tathā rūp' ādini bāhirānīti. Ajjhataṇi pana
sasantānikā eva cakkhurūp' ādayo, tato aññe va bahiddhā
ti.

Viññāṇasamūhā ti ettha ya- ¹⁰ pi tesam viññāṇaṇaṃ 1034, 3
samodhānaṃ n' atthi bhinnakālikattā, citta- ¹¹ pana ekaj-
jhaṃ abhisamāyūhanavasena samūhata vuttā, yathā veda-
nākkhandho saññākkhandho ¹² ti.

Cakkhupasādanissitaṇ ti cakkhupasādanissayappac- 1034, 4
cayam ¹³ labhitvā uppannaṃ kusalākusalavipākaviññāṇaṃ
cakkhuvīññāṇatāsāmaññena ekajjhaṃ katvā vuttaṃ.

Cakkhusannissito samphasso ¹⁴ cakkhudvāriko. 1034, 6

¹³⁶ ABGG^mM sabba

¹³⁷ ABGG^mM omit

¹³⁸ B^m pañcakaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā

¹ AG^mM ajjhata

BG ajjhataṃ

² ABGG^mM samādhī-

³ B^mP adhikār'-

⁴ ABGG^mM pavattitī

⁵ AG^m bhūvāti; M bhūvāni

⁶ B^mP ajjhata' ajjhata

⁷ B^mP °kāni

⁸ B^mP °dhammā

⁹ B^mP omit

¹⁰ B^mP °omit

¹¹ B^mP °pasādaṃ nissāya

paccayaṃ

¹² B^mP add na

- 1034, 8 *Ime dasa samphasse* ti ime pasādavatthuke¹² dasa vipāka-
 1034, 8 samphasse *thapetvā*.
 1034, 10 *Eten' eva nāyēnāti* etena phasse vutten' eva nāyena.
 1034, 14 *Tañhā-chakke* taṇhaṃ ārabba pavattā pi taṇhā dham-
 matañhā ti veditabbā.
 1034, 16 *Appatissayo*¹³ ti appatissavo¹⁴ va-kārassa ya-kāraṃ
 katvā niddeso. Garuṇā kismiñci vutte gāravavasena patis-
 savanaṃ¹⁵ patissavo, patissavabhūtaṃ taṃ-sabhāgaṃ ca
 yaṃ kiñci gāraṃ, n' atthi etasmiṃ patissavo ti appatis-
 1034, 16 savo, gāravarahitaṃ. Ten' āha *anīcavuttīti*. Yathā cetiyam
 uddissa kataṃ Satthu katasadisam evaṃ cetiyassa purato
 1034, 22 kataṃ Satthu purato katasadisam evāti āha *parinibbute*¹⁶
 1034, 25 *paṇāti* ādi. *Sakkaccaṃ na gacchatīti* ādaragāraṃ¹⁷
 uppādetvā na upasaṅkamati.
 Yathā sikkhāya ekadese kopite, agārove ca kate sabbā
 sikkhā kuppati,¹⁸ sabbattha ca agāraṃ kataṃ nāma hoti
 samudāyato saṃvarasamādānaṃ avayavato samudāya-
 1034, 33 bhedo¹⁹ ti. Evaṃ *Ekabhikkhusmim pi . . . pe . . . agāro*
kato va hoti. Anādariyamattena pi sikkhāya aparipūri
 1034, 34 yevāti āha *apūrayāmāno*²⁰ *va sikkhāya agāro nāmāti*.
 1034, 35, 36 *Appamādalakkhanaṃ* sammāpaṭipatti. *Duvidhan* ti dhamm'
 āmisavasena duvidhaṃ.
 1035, 1 *Somanassa ūpāvicārā* ti somanassasahagatā vi-
 1035, 1 cārā adhippetā, upa-saddo ca nipātamattan ti āha *soma-*
nassasampayuttā vicārā ti. Tathā hi 'ssa Abhidhamme
 “Cāro vicāro upacāro” ti (a)
 niddeso pavatto.
 1035, 2 *Somanassakāraṇabhūtan* ti sabhāvato saṅkappato vā²¹
 somanassassa uppattiyā paccayabhūtaṃ.
 Kāmaṃ parittabhūmikā²² vitakkavicārā aññamaññā-

(a) Dhs 8, 85

¹² ABGG^mM °vatthukena¹³ B^mP appaṭi- *throughout*¹⁴ AG^m °ssaya
BG °tissabhāvoB^mP appaṭi-¹⁵ B^mP paṭi- *throughout*¹⁶ AG^mMP *add* vā¹⁷ B^mP ādaraṃ-¹⁸ ABGG^mM kuppi¹⁹ BGG^mM samudābhedo
B^mP bhedo *only*²⁰ ABGG^mM aparipūra-²¹ B^mP pi²² B^mP °bhūmakā

viyogino ²³ kiriyārambhe ²⁴ pana paṭhamābhiniṇipātātāya vitakkassa byāpāro ²⁵ sātisayo, tato param vicārassāti taṃ sandhāya *vitakketvā* ti pubbakālakiriyaṇasena vatvā *vicārena* 1035. 3 *paricchinḍatīti* vuttaṃ. Laddhapubb' āsevanassa ²⁶ vicārassa byāpāro paññā viya hoti. Tathā hi

“ Vicāro vicikicchāya paṭipakkho ” ti ^(b)

Peṭake vuttaṃ.

Diṭṭhisāmaññagato ²⁷ ti ettha yāya diṭṭhiyā puggalo 1035. 8 diṭṭhisāmaññagato ²⁸ vutto, sā paṭhamamaggasammādiṭṭhi Kosambakasutte adhippetā ²⁹ ti āha *Kosambakasutte paṭhamamaggo kathito* ti. *Idhāti* imasmiṃ sutte. Catusu pi 1035. 8 maggesu sammādiṭṭhi diṭṭhigahaṇena gahitā ti āha *cattāro* 1035. 9 *pi maggā kathitā* ³⁰ ti.

Kodhano ti kujjhanasīlo. Yasmā so appahīnakodhatāya 1035. 11 vigatakodho ³¹ nāma na ³² hoti, tasmā *kodhena samannāgato* 1035. 11 ti āha.

Upanāho etassa atthi, upanayhanasīlo ti vā *U p a n ā h ī*. 1035. 12

Vivādo nāma uppajjamāno yebhuyyena paṭhamam dvinnaṃ vasena uppajjatīti vuttaṃ *dvinnaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ* 1035. 14 *vivādo* ti. So pana yathā bahunnaṃ anatt' āvaho hoti, taṃ nidassanamukhena dassento *kathan* ti ādim āha. 1035. 15

Abbhantaraparīsāyāti paris' abbhantare. 1035. 30

Paraguṇamakkhanāya pavatto pi attano kārakaṃ gūthena paharantaṃ gūtho viya paṭhamataraṃ makkhetīti makkho, so etassa atthīti *M a k k h ī*. 1035. 32

Palāsātīti palāso, parassa guṇe ḍamsitvā ³³ viya apanetīti attho, so etassa atthīti *Palāsī*. Palāsī ³⁴ puggalo hi dutiyassa 1035. 34 dhuraṃ na deti, samaṃ pasāretvā tiṭṭhati. Ten' āha *yuggaggāhalakkhaṇena palāsena samannāgato* ti. 1035. 34

I s s u k ī ādīnaṃ padānaṃ attho heṭṭhā vuttanayattā 1035. 35 suviññeyyo va.

Kammaṇapathappattāya micchādiṭṭhiyā vasen' ettha mic-

(b) Peṭ

²³ B^mP °aññam aviyogino

²⁴ B^mP kiriyābhedaṭṭo

²⁵ M sabyā-

²⁶ ABGG^mM laddhā-

²⁷ AG^mM diṭṭhigataṃ sāmāñña-

²⁸ B^mP °sāmāññaṃ-

²⁹ B^mP °ppeto

³⁰ DA *omits*

³¹ B^mP °kodhano

³² ABGG^mM *omit*

³³ ABGG^mM *dassetvā*

³⁴ ABGG^mM palāsa

- 1036, 3 chādiṭṭhi veditabbā ti āha *n' atthikavādī ahetukavādī akiriyavādī* ti.
- 1036, 14 *Hāpetvā* ti kusalacittam pariḥāpetvā pavattitum eva appadānavasena.³⁵
- 1036, 15 *Abhūtaṃ byākaraṇaṃ byākaroti*: Mettā hi kho me cetovimutti bhāvitā ti ādinā attani avijjamānaṃ guṇabyāhāraṃ³⁶ byāharati.
- 1036, 18 Cetovimutti-saddam apekkhitvā *nissatā*³⁷ ti vuttaṃ.
- 1036, 20 *Puna byāpādo n' atthīti*: Idāni mama byāpādo nāma sabbaso n' atthīti ñatvā.
- 1036, 24 *Animittā* ti vatvā yesam nimittānaṃ abhāven' assā³⁸ animittatā, tam dassetuṃ *Sā hīti* ādi vuttaṃ.
- 1036, 24 Tattha rāgassa nimittam, rāgo eva vā nimittan ti *rāganimittam*. *Ādi*-saddena dosanimitt' ādinam saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. Rūpavedanādi-saṅkhāranimittam³⁹ *rūpanimitt' ādi*.
- 1036, 25 Tesam yeve nicc' ādivasena upaṭṭhānaṃ nicanimitt' ādi. Ta-y-idaṃ nimittam yasmā sabbena sabbaṃ arahattaphale n' atthi, tasmā vuttaṃ *Sā hi ... pe ... animittā ti vuttā* ti.
- 1036, 27 *Nimittam anusaratīti*⁴⁰ tam nimittam anugacchati ārabha pavattati.
- 1036, 29, 30 *Asmimāno* ti asmīti pavatto attavisayo māno. *Ayaṃ nāma*⁴¹ *aham asmīti* rūpalakkhaṇo, vedanādisu vā aññataralakkhaṇo ayaṃ nāma attā ahaṃ asmīti. Asmīti māno samugghātiyati⁴² etenāti *Asmimāna samugghāto*, arahattamaggo. *Puna asmimāno n' atthīti* tassa anuppattidhammatāpādanaṃ kittento samugghātattam⁴³ eva vibhāveti.
- 1036, 36 N' atthi etesaṃ uttarāni viṣiṭṭhānīti anuttarāni, anuttarāni eva *Anuttariyāni*, yathā anantaram⁴⁴ eva ānantariyan ti āha *Anuttariyānīti anuttarānīti*.
- 1037, 1 *Dassanānuttariyaṃ* nāma anuttaraphalavises' āvahattā. Esa nayo sesesu pi. *Sattavidha-ariyadhanalābho* ti sattavidha-saddhādi-lok' uttaradhanalābho. *Sikkhatta-*

³⁵ ABGG^mM appadhāna-³⁶ ABGG^mM guṇā hi byāhāraṃ³⁷ ABGG^mM nissatṭhā³⁸ B^mP abhāvena arahattaphala-

samāpattiyā

³⁹ ABGG^mM °vedanāni-⁴⁰ ABGG^mMP anussa-⁴¹ ABGG^mM omit⁴² B^mP °tiyati⁴³ ABGG^mM °gghāt' attham⁴⁴ AG^m anuttaramB^mP anantam

yapūraṇaṃ ⁴⁵ ti adhisīlasikkhādīnaṃ tissannaṃ sikkhānaṃ paripūraṇaṃ. Tam ⁴⁶ pana pūraṇaṃ ⁴⁶ nippariyāyato asekkhānaṃ vasena vedītabbaṃ. Kalyāṇaputhujjanato paṭṭhāya hi satta sekkhā ⁴⁷ tisso sikkhā pūrenti nāma, arahā pana paripuṇṇasikkho ti. Iti imāni anuttariyāni lokiya-lok' uttarāni kathitāni.

Anussatiyo eva diṭṭhadhammika-samparāyak' ādi-hita-sukhānaṃ kāraṇabhāvato ṭhānānīti *a n u s s a t i ṭ ṭ h ā -* 1037, 20
n ā n i. *Evam anussarato* ⁴⁸ ti yathā Buddhānussati 1037, 21
visesādhigamassa ⁴⁹ ṭhānaṃ hoti, evaṃ

“ Iti pi so Bhagavā ” ti ^(c)

ādinā Buddhagūṇe anussarantassa. *Upacāraḥkammattāhānaṃ* 1037, 23
ti paccakkhato upacārajjhān' āvaḥaṃ kammattāhānaṃ,
paramparāya pana yāva arahattā lokiya-lok' uttaravises'
āvaḥaṃ.

Niccavihārā ⁵⁰ ti sabbadā pavattanakavihārā. Thapetvā 1037, 26
hi samāpattivelāṃ bhav' āṅgavelāṃ ca khīṇ' āsavā iminā
chaṅg' upekkhāvihārena sabbakālaṃ viharanti.

Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā ti nissayavohārena vuttaṃ. 1037, 27
Sasambhāraḥkathā h' esā yathā: Dhanunā vijjhatīti.
Tasmā nissayasīseṇa nissitassa gahanaṃ daṭṭhabban ti āha
cakkhuviññāṇena disvā ti. *Itṭhe ārajjanto* ⁵¹ ti itṭhe āram- 1037, 28
maṇe rāgaṃ anuppādentō maggena samucchinnattā. *N'* 1037, 29
eva s u m a n o h o t i geḥasitapemavasena pi. *N a* 1037, 29
d u m m a n o pasād' aññatattavasena ⁵² pi. *Asamaṭṭhekkhane* ⁵³ ti itṭhe pi anīṭṭhe pi majjhatte pi ārammaṇe na
samaṃ na sammā ayoniso gahaṇe. Yo akhīṇ' āsavānaṃ
moho uppajjati, taṃ *anuppādentō* maggen' eva tassa 1037, 30
samugghātītattā. Nāṇ' upekkhāvasen' eva *u p e k k h a -* 1037, 30
k o ⁵⁴ *v i h a r a t i* majjhatto. Ayaṇ c' assa paṭipatti-

(c) D I 87, III, 127

⁴⁵ So all MSS.

DA sikkhāttayaparipūraṇaṃ

⁴⁶⁻⁴⁸ B^mP tattha paripūraṇaṃ

⁴⁷ B^mP sekkhā

⁴⁸ ABGG^mM °ssaraṇato

⁴⁹ AG^mM °gamanassa

⁵⁰ DA °vihāro

⁵¹ BG ārajjantenā; DA ārajjanto

⁵² BG pasādaññutavasena

MP °aññatattā-

⁵³ DA asamekkhane should be corrected to above reading.

⁵⁴ AG^mM upekho

BG upekkhā

- 1037, 31 vepullappattiyā⁵⁵ paññāvepullappattiyā vā ti āha *Satiyā* ti
 1037, 33 ādi. *Chalaṅg' upekkhā* ti chasu dvāresu pavatta-sati-
 1037, 34 sampajaññavasena⁵⁶ chāvayavā upekkhā. *Ñānasampayut-*
tacittāni labbhanti tehi vinā sampajānatāya asambhavato.
 1037, 35, 36 *Mahācittānīti* aṭṭha pi mahākiriya-cittāni *labbhanti*.
 1037, 35 *Satta vi h ā r ā*⁵⁷ ti nān' uppattippaccayarahitakāle pi
 1037, 36 pavatticodanato.⁵⁸ *Dasa cittānīti* aṭṭha mahākiriya-cittāni
 1037, 37 *labbhanti*. Arajjanādussanavasena pavatti tesam pi sādha-
 raṇā ti. *U p e k k h a k o v i h a r a t i t i* vacanato
 1037, 37 *Somanassaṃ kathaṃ labbhatīti* codetvā *Āsevanato labbhatīti*
 sayam eva pariharati. Kiñcāpi khīn' āsavo iṭṭhānīṭṭhe pi
 ārammaṇe majjhatte viya bahulaṃ upekkhako viharati
 attano parisuddhapakatibhāvavijahanato. Kadāci pana
 tathā ceto 'bhisaṅkhārābhāve yaṃ taṃ sabhāvato iṭṭham
 ārammaṇaṃ, tattha⁶⁰ yāthāvasabhāvagahaṇavasena pi
 1037, 37 arahato cittaṃ somanassasahagataṃ hutvā pavattat' eva,
 tañ ca kho pubb' āsevanavasena. Ten' āha *Āsevanato*
labbhatīti.
 1038, 1 *A b h i j ā t i y o* ti ettha abhi-saddo upasaggamattaṃ,
 1038, 1, 3 na atthavisesajotako ti āha *jātiyo* ti. *A b h i j ā y a t i t i*
 etthāpi es' eva nayo. Jāyatīti ca antogadhahetu-atthaṃ⁶¹
 padaṃ, uppādetīti attho. Jātiyā, taṃ-nibbattakakam-
 mānañ ca kaṇhasukkapariyāyatāya yaṃ vattabbaṃ taṃ
 heṭṭhā vuttam eva.
 1038, 10 Paṭippassambhanavasena kilesānaṃ nibbāpanato nib-
 1038, 11 bānaṃ. *Sace kaṇhaṃ bhaveyya* yathā taṃ dasavidhaṃ
 1038, 12 dussīlyakammaṃ. *Sace sukkaṃ bhaveyya* yathā taṃ
 1038, 13 dānasīl' ādikusalakammaṃ. *Dvinnam pi* kaṇhasukkavipā-
 1038, 14 kānaṃ arahattaṃ *adhippetam a b h i j ā y a t i t i* vaca-
 nato. *Taṃ*⁶² *kilesanibbān' ante*⁶³ *jātattā nibbānaṃ*, yathā

⁵⁵ ABGG^mM °pattisativepulla-⁵⁶ B^mP pavattā satisampajaññassa
vasena⁵⁷ ABGG^mM sattassa viharā⁵⁸ B^mP pavattibhedanato⁵⁹ B^m °uppādavotthabbana-
P °uppādashotthabbana-⁶⁰ AG^mM tassa⁶¹ AG^m antobhava-hetu-
BGM antobhavatuB^mP °attha⁶² ABGG^mM omit⁶³ ABGG^mM omit kilesa

rāg' ādinaṃ khay' ante jātattā rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo ti.

Nibbedho vuccati nibbānaṃ maggañāṇena nibbijjhitabb' 1038, 18
aṭṭhena, paṭivijjhitabb' aṭṭhenāti attho.

Nirodhānupassanāñāṇe ti nirodhānupassanāñāṇe nissaya- 1038, 20
paccayabhūte uppannā *saññā*, tena sahaḡatā ti attho. 1038, 21

Chakkaṃ⁶⁴ niṭṭhitam.⁶⁴

3. *Sampattiṭṭhāṇaṃ* aṭṭhenāti sīlasampatti-ādinaṃ sam- 1038, 28
māsaṃbodhipariyosānānaṃ sampattinaṃ ṭṭhāṇaṃ aṭṭhena, sampattinaṃ vā ṭṭhāṇaṃ sampattiṭṭhāṇaṃ, tassa
kāraṇaṃ sampattiṭṭhāṇaṃ aṭṭho, tena sampattiṭṭhāṇaṃ
aṭṭhena. Ten' ev' āha⁶⁵ *sampattinaṃ ṭṭhāṇaṃ* ⁶⁶ ti. 1038, 33
Saddhā va ubhayahit' atthikehi dhanāyitabb' aṭṭhena
s a d d h ā d h a n a m. *Etthāti* etesu dhanesu. *Sabbaset-* 1038, 29, 30
ṭṭhāṇaṃ sabbesaṃ ṭṭhāṇaṃ abhāvato,⁶⁷ tesaṃ ca saṅki-
lesavisodhanena mahājutika-mahāvippahārahāv' āpādana-
to.⁶⁸ Ten' āha *Paññāya hīti* ādi. Tattha *Paññāya ṭṭhāṇaṃ* ti 1038, 30
kammassakatāpaññāya patiṭṭhāya⁶⁹ sucarit' ādini pūretvā
sagḡupagā honti. Tattha c' eva pāramitāpaññāya ca
ṭṭhāṇaṃ sāvakaṃ pāramitāñāṇ' ādini paṭivijjhanti.

Samādhim parikkharonti abhisankharontīti⁷⁰ *S a m ā -* 1039, 1
d h i p a r i k k h ā r ā, samādhissa sambhārahūtā sammā-
diṭṭhi-ādayo. Idha pana sahaḡārikārahūtā adhippetā ti
āha *samādhiparivārā* ti. 1039, 1

Asaṃsaṃ asādhūnaṃ dhammā tesaṃ asādhubhāvasādhā- 1039, 4
nato. *Asantā* ti asundarā gārayhā, ten' āha *lāmakā* ti. 1039, 4

Vipassakass' eva kathitā ti vatvā tassa vipassanānipphat- 1039, 8
tiṃ⁷¹ dassetuṃ *Tesu pīti* ādi vuttaṃ. Catunnam pi hi 1039, 8
saccānaṃ visesena dassanato maggaṃ paññā sātisaṃsaṃ vipas-
sanā ti vattabbā, taṃ-samaṅgī ca ariyo vipassako⁷² ti.

Sappurisānaṃ dhammā ti sappurisānaṃ yeva dhammā, 1039, 9
na asappurisānaṃ. Dhammānudhammapaṭipattiyā eva hi

⁶⁴ B^mP chakkavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā

⁶⁵ ABGG^mM tena c' āha

⁶⁶ ABGG^mM 'kāraṇaṇā

B^mP 'kāraṇato

⁶⁷ B^mP 'kāraṇa-

⁶⁸ AG^m 'āpādānato

BG 'bhāvā padhānato

M 'bhāvapadānato

⁶⁹ BG patiṭṭhitāya

⁷⁰ ABGG^mM 'saṅkaro-

⁷¹ B^mP 'nibbattiṃ

⁷² B^mP vipassanako

- dhammaññu-ādibhāvo, na pāliddhammapaṭhan' ādimattena.
 1039, 11 *Bhāsitassāti* ⁷³ suttageyy' ādibhāsitassa c' eva tad aññassa
 ca att' attha-par' atthabodhakassa saddassa. ⁷⁴ Atthakusa-
 1039, 11, 12 *latāvasena atthaṃ jānāti* *a t t h a ñ ñ ū. Attānaṃ jānā-*
tīti yāthāvato attano pamāṇajānanavasena attānaṃ jānāti.
 Paṭiggahaṇaparibhogamattaññutāya ⁷⁵ eva pariyesanavissaj-
 1039, 13 janamattaññutā pi bodhitā hontīti *Paṭiggahaṇaparibhogesu*
 1039, 15 icceva vuttaṃ. Evaṃ hi tā anavajjā hontīti. *Yogassa*
 1039, 17 *adhigamāyāti* bhāvanāya anuyuñjanassa. *Atisambādhān* ti
 atikhuddakaṃ atikkhapaññassa tāvatā kālena tīretuṃ
 1039, 19 asakkuṇeyyattā. *Atthavidhaṃ parisān* ti khattiyaparisādi-
 kaṃ atthavidhaṃ parisāṃ. Bhikkhuparisādikāṃ catub-
 bidhaṃ khattiyaparisādikāṃ ⁷⁶ manussapariśāṃ yeva puna
 catubbidhaṃ gahetvā atthavidhaṃ vadanti apare. Imā ⁷⁷
 me sevantassa akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dham-
 mā abhivaḍḍhanti, tasmā sevitabbo, vipariyāyato ⁷⁸ asevi-
 1039, 19 tabbo ti evaṃ *Sevitabbāsevitabbapuggalaṃ* ⁷⁹ *jānāti* ⁸⁰
p u g g a l a ñ ñ ū. ⁸¹ Evaṃ h' ese puggalānaṃ parovaraṃ
 ukkaṭṭhanīnatā ⁸¹ jānāti nāma.
 1039, 21 *Niddasavattūnīti* ⁸² ādi-saddalopenāyaṃ niddeso ti āha
 1039, 21 *niddas' ādivattūnīti.* ⁸³ N' atthi 'dāni imassa dasā ⁸⁴ ti
 1039, 23, 25 niddaso. ⁸⁵ *Pañho* ⁸⁶ ti nātuma icchito attho. *Puna dasavasso*
 1039, 25 *na hoṭīti* tesāṃ matimattam etan ⁸⁷ ti *So kirāti* kira-sadda-
 gahaṇaṃ. Niddaso ti c' etaṃ desanāmatam, tassa nibbīs'
 ādibhāvassa viya ninnabhāv' ādibhāvassa ⁸⁸ ca icchitattā ti
 1039, 25, 29 dassetuṃ *na kevalaṃ cāti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Gāme vicaranto* ti
 1039, 30 gāme piṇḍāya vicaranto. *Na* ⁸⁹ *idaṃ titthikānaṃ* ⁹⁰ *adhi-*
vacanaṃ tesu tannimittassa abhāvā. Sāsane pi sekhassāpi ⁹¹
 na idaṃ adhivacanaṃ, kim aṅga ⁹² pana puthujjanassa.
 Yassa pan' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ, yena ca kāraṇena, taṃ

⁷³ ABGG^mM bhāsit' atthassāti

⁷⁴ B^mP padassa

⁷⁵ B^mP tahi

⁷⁶ BGM add cha

⁷⁷ ABGG^mM ime

⁷⁸ B^mP add tad añño

⁷⁹ ABGG^mM omit puggalaṃ

⁸⁰ ABGG^mM omit

⁸¹⁻⁸¹ B^mP Evaṃ tesāṃ puggalānaṃ
pi bodhanaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ ni-
hīnaṃ vā

⁸² DA and D niddesa-

⁸³ DA niddes'-

⁸⁴ AG^mM dāyā

BG dayā

⁸⁵ ABGG^mM niddayo

⁸⁶ ABGG^mM pañño

⁸⁷ B^mP omit

⁸⁸ B^mP ninnavādibhāvassa

⁸⁹ ABGG^mM omit

⁹⁰ AB^mG^m titthiyānaṃ

⁹¹ B^mP sekkha-

⁹² B^mP aṅgaṃ

dassetuṃ *Khīṇ' āsavass' etan* ti ādi vuttaṃ. Appaṭṭisan- 1039, 31
dhikabhāvo ⁹³ hi 'ssa paccakkhato ⁹⁴ kāraṇaṃ. Param-
parāya itarāni, yāni pāliyaṃ āgatāni.

Sikkhāya samma-d-eva ādānaṃ sikkhāsamādānaṃ, tam
pan' assā paripūriyā veditabban ti āha *sikkhattayapūraṇe* ti. 1040, 6
Sikkhāya ⁹⁵ vā ⁹⁵ samma-d-eva ādito paṭṭhāya rakkhaṇaṃ
sikkhāsamādānaṃ, tañ ca atthato pūraṇe ⁹⁶ paricchinnāṃ
arakkhaṇe ⁹⁷ sabbena sabbāṃ abhāvato, rakkhaṇe ca
paripūraṇato. *Bahalacchando* ⁹⁸ ti dalhacchando. 1040, 7

Āyatin ti anantarānāgatadivas' ādikālo adhippeto, 1040, 8
na anāgatabhavo ⁹⁹ ti āha *anāgate pūne divas' ādisu pīti*. 1040, 8
Sikkhaṃ paripūrentassa tattha niviṭṭhabhattitā ¹⁰⁰ *adhigata-* 1040, 9
pematā.

Tebhūmakadhammānaṃ anicc' ādivasena samma-d-eva
nijjhānaṃ *dhammanisāmanā* ti āha *Vipassanāy' etam* 1040, 11
adhivacanaṃ ti.

Taṇhāvinayane ¹⁰¹ ti bhaṅgānupassanādi ¹⁰² vipassanāñān' 1040, 13
ānubhāvasiddhe ¹⁰³ taṇhāvikkhambhane. *Ekūbhāve* ti gaṇa- 1040, 14
saṅgaṇika ¹⁰⁴ kilesasaṅgaṇika ¹⁰⁴ vigamasiddhe vivekavāse. ¹⁰⁵

Viriy' ārambhe ¹⁰⁶ ti sammappadhānaviriyassa 1040, 15
paggaṇhane, tam pana sabbaso viriyassa paribrūhanaṃ
hotīti āha *kāyika-cetasikaviriyassa* ¹⁰⁷ *pūraṇe* ¹⁰⁸ ti. 1040, 15

Satiyañ c' eva nipakabhāve ¹⁰⁹ *cāti* satokāritāya c' eva 1040, 16
sompajānakāritāya ca. Satisampajāññabalen' eva hi viriy'
ārambho ijhati.

Diṭṭhipaṭivedhe ti maggasammādiṭṭhiyā ¹¹⁰ paṭivijjhane. 1040, 17
Ten' āha *maggadassane* ¹¹¹ ti. Saccasampaṭivedhe hi 1040, 17
ijjhamāne maggasammādiṭṭhi siddhā va hoti.

Asubhānupassanāñāne ti dasavidhassa ekādasavidhassāpi 1040, 19
vā asubhassa anupassanāvasena pavattañāne. Idam hi

⁹³ ABGG^mM °sandhikā-

⁹⁴ AG^mM pakkhato
BG pakkhito

⁹⁵ ABGG^mM sikkhāy' āha

⁹⁶ ABGG^mM °nena

⁹⁷ ABGG^mM āra-

⁹⁸ So all MSS.

DA balava-

⁹⁹ ABGG^mM āgatabhāvo

¹⁰⁰ B^mP niviṭṭha-atthitā

¹⁰¹ So all MSS; DA °vinaye

¹⁰² B^mP virāgānu-

¹⁰³ ABGG^mM add va

¹⁰⁴ B^mP °gaṇikā

¹⁰⁵ B^mP vivekabhāve

¹⁰⁶ AG^mM pariyāya rambhe

BG viriyāya rambhe

¹⁰⁷ B^mP °cetasikassa viriyassa

DA °cetasikassa only

¹⁰⁸ P paripū-

¹⁰⁹ B^mP nepakka-

¹¹⁰ B^mP omit magga

¹¹¹ So all MSS.

DA maggaṃ-

- 1040, 20 dukkhānupassanāya parivārañāṇaṃ.¹¹² *Ādinavānupassanāñāṇe* ti saṅkhārāṇaṃ¹¹³ anicca-dukkha-vipariṇāmatā-saṃsucitassa ādinavassa anupassanāvasena pavattañāṇe.
- 1040, 24 *Appahīn' aṭṭhenāti* maggena asamucchinnabhāvena. *Anusentīti* anu anu sayanti. Kāraṇalābhe hi sati uppajjanārahā¹¹⁴ kilesā santāne anu¹¹⁵ anu sayitā viya honti, tasmā te tad avatthā¹¹⁶ anusayā ti vuccanti. *Thāmagato* ti thāmappatto. Thāmagamanan ti¹¹⁷ ca aññehi asādhāraṇo kāmārāg' ādinam eva āveṇiko sabhāvo daṭṭhabbo. Tathā hi vuttaṃ Abhidhamme
- “ Thāmagato¹¹⁸ anusayaṃ¹¹⁸ pajahatī ” ti.^(d)
- 1040, 25 Kāmārāgo eva anusayo *k ā m a r ā g ā n u s a y o*. Ye pana : Kāmārāgassa anusayo kāmārāgānusayo ti vadanti, taṃ tesam matimattaṃ. Na hi kāmārāgā vinimutto kāmārāgānusayo¹¹⁹ nāma koci atthi. Yadi tassa bījan ti vadeyyuṃ, taṃ pi tabbinimuttaṃ param' atthato na upalabbhat' evāti. Esa¹²⁰ nayo sesesu pi.
- 1040, 27 Adhikariyanti etthāti adhikaraṇāni. Ke adhikariyanti ? Samathā. Kathaṃ adhikariyanti ? Samanavasena, tasmā te tesam samanavasena pavattantīti āha *adhikaraṇāni samentīti* ādi.
- 1040, 29 *Uppannānaṃ uppannānan* ti utṭhitānaṃ utṭhitānaṃ.
- 1040, 32 *Samath' atthan*¹²¹ ti saman' atthaṃ.
- 1040, 36 *Aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhīti* lakkhaṇavacanam etaṃ, yathā : Yadi me¹²² byādhi dāheyyuṃ dātabbam idam¹²² osadhan ti, tasmā tesam¹²³ aññatar' aññatarena vivadantā aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi vivadantīti vuccanti.
- 1041, 2 *Upavadanā*¹²⁴ ti akkoso. *Codanā* ti anuyogo.
- 1041, 8 Adhikaraṇassa sammukhā va vinayanato¹²⁵ *sammukhā-*

(d) ?

¹¹² B^m paricayañāṇaṃ
P pariyañāṇaṃ
¹¹³ ABGG^mM saṅkhārā
¹¹⁴ B^mP uppannārahā
¹¹⁵ AG^m anusaya
¹¹⁶ BG atthā
¹¹⁷ B^mP omī
¹¹⁸ B^m °gatānusayaṃ
¹¹⁹ BGM kāmānusayo
¹²⁰ B^mP es' eva

¹²¹ ABGG^mM samathan
¹²²⁻¹²² AG^m byādhitā heyyuṃ taṃ
dātabbavidham
BGM byādhitā heyyuṃ
tadātabbavidam
¹²³ B^mP tesu
¹²⁴ So all MSS.
DA °vādanā
¹²⁵ ABGG^mM vinayanayato

vinayo. Sannipatitaparīsāyaṃ ¹²⁶ dhammavādināṃ yebhuy-
yatāya yebhuyyasikakammasa karaṇaṃ *yebhuyyasikā*. 1041, 9
Ayaṇ ti ayaṇ yathāvuttā catubbidhā sammukhatā *sam-* 1041, 16
mukhāvīnayo nāma.

Saṅghasāmaggivasena sammukhībhāvo, na yathā tathā- 1041, 18
kārapuggalānaṃ ¹²⁷ sammukhatāmatthaṃ. ¹²⁸ *Bhūtātā* ti 1041, 20
tacchatā. Saccapariyāyo hi idha *dhamma*-saddo, dham- 1041, 20
mavādīti ādisu viya. Vineti etenāti vinayo, tassa tassa
adhikaraṇassa vūpasamanāya Bhagavatā vuttavidhi, tassa
vinayassa sammukhatā *vinayasammukhatā*. Ten' āha *Yathā* 1041, 21, 20
taṃ ... pe ... sammukhatā ti. *Yenāti* yena puggalena. 1041, 22
Vivādavatthusaṅkhāte atthe paccatthikā *atthapaccatthikā*. 1041, 22
Saṅghasammukhatā parihāyati sammatapuggaleh' eva vūpa- 1041, 24
samanato. *Nan* ti vivādādhikaraṇaṃ. 1041, 26

“ Na chandāgatiṃ gacchatī ” ti (e)

ādinā vuttaṃ *pañc' aṅgasamannāgataṃ*. Gūḷhak' ādisu 1041, 28
alajj' ussannāya parīsāya gūḷhako salākagāho kātabbo ;
lajj' ussannāya vivatako ; bāl' ussannāya sakaṇṇajappako.
Yassā kiriyāya dhammavādinā bahutarā, sā yebhuyyasikā
ti ¹²⁹ āha dhammavādināṃ yebhuyyatāyāti ¹²⁹ ādi.

Catūhi samatthehi sammatīti idaṃ sabbasaṅgāhikavasena 1041, 38
vuttaṃ. Tattha pana dvīhi dvīhi eva vūpasamanaṃ daṭ-
ṭhabbaṃ. *Evaṃ vinicchitan* ti sace āpatti n' atthi ubho 1042, 5
khamāpetvā ; atha atthi āpattiṃ dassetvā ropanavasena
vinicchitaṃ. Paṭikammaṃ pana āpattādhikaraṇasamathe
parato āgamissati.

Na samaṇasārappaṃ *Assāmaṇakaṃ*, samaṇehi akattab- 1042, 12
baṃ, tasmim. *Ajjhācāre* vitikkame sati. *Paṭicarato* ti 1042, 13, 21
paṭicchādentassa. Pāp' ussannatāya pāpiyo, puggalo, tassa
kattabbakammaṃ ¹³⁰ *pāpiyyasikaṃ*. 1042, 25

Sammukhāvīnāyena' eva vūpasamo n' atthi paṭiññāya ¹³¹ 1042, 28
tathārūpāya ¹³¹ khantiyā vā avūpasamanato.

(e) A III 274

¹²⁶ B^mP °sāya

¹²⁷ B^mP tathā kāra-

¹²⁸ ABGG^mM add saṅghasam-
mukhatā
B^mP omit mattaṃ

¹²⁹⁻¹²⁹ ABGG^mM omit

¹³⁰ BG add tattha

B^mP add tassa

¹³¹ ABGG^mM paṭiññā yathārūpāya

- 1042, 38 *Etthāti* āpattidesanāya. Paṭiññāte āpannabhāv' ādike karaṇaṃ kiriya: Āyatim saṃvareyyāsīti, parivāsadān' ādivasena ca pavattaṃ vacīkammaṃ *paṭiññāta-karaṇaṃ*.
 1043, 2 *Yathānurūpaṇ* ti dvīhi samathehi, catūhi,¹³² tīhi, ekenāti evaṃ vuttanayena yathānurūpaṃ. *Etthāti* etasmiṃ¹³³ sutte, imasmiṃ vā samathavicāre.¹³⁴ *Vinicchayanayo* ti vinicchaye¹³⁵ nayamattaṃ.¹³⁵ Ten' āha *Vitthāro paṇāti* ādi. Samantapāsādikāya Vinay' aṭṭhakathāya vutto, tasmā vuttanayen' eva veditabbo ti adhippāyo.

Sattakaṃ¹³⁶ niṭṭhitaṃ.¹³⁶

(Niṭṭhitā ca dutiyabhāṇavāravaṇṇanā.)

- 1043, 29 3. I. *Ayathāvā*¹ ti na yathāvā,² aniyyānikatāya. *Micchā-*
 1043, 30 *sabhāvā* viparītavuttikatāya. *Yathāvā* niyyānikatāya. *Sam-*
 1043, 31 *māsabhāvā* aviparītavuttikā.
 Kucchitaṃ sīdatīti *ku s ī to* da-kārassa ta-kāraṃ katvā. Yassa dhammassa vasena puggalo kusīto ti vuccati, so kusītabhāvo idha kusīta-saddena vutto. Vinā pi hi bhāvajotanaṃ saddaṃ bhāv' attho viññāyati, yathā: Paṭassa sukkan ti, tasmā kusītabhāvavattḥunīti attho. Ten' āha *kosajjakāraṇānīti* attho ti.
 1043, 32 *Kammaṃ* nāma bhikkhusārappaṃ³ īdisan ti āha *cīvara-*
 1043, 33 *vicāraṇ' ādīti*.
V i r i y a n ti padhānaviriyam, tam pana caṅkama-
 1043, 35 navasena karaṇe kāyikan ti pi vattabbataṃ⁴ labhatīti āha *duvidham pīti*.
 1043, 37 *Pattiyā* ti pāpuṇan' atthaṃ.
 1044, 5 *Osīdanan* ti bhāvanānuyoge⁵ saṅkoco.
 1044, 7 Māsehi ācitaṃ nicitaṃ⁶ viyāti *M ā s' ā c i t a m*, tam *m a ñ ñ e*. Yasmā māsā tintā visesena garukā honti, tasmā *Yathā tintamāso* ti ādi vuttaṃ.
 1044, 8 *Vutthito hoti* gilānabhāvā ti adhippāyo.
 1044, 10

¹³² ABGG^mM omīti

¹³³ B^mP imasmiṃ

¹³⁴ ABGG^mM °vicārena

¹³⁵ ABGG^mM vinicchayena samattaṃ

¹³⁶ B^m sattakavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

¹ B^mP ayāthā-

² B^m yāthāvā; P thāyāvā

³ B^mP samaṇasārappaṃ

⁴ ABGG^mM vattabbaṃ

⁵ AG^m bhāvanāyoge

⁶ AG^m nimittaṃ

BGM nimittaṃ

Tesan ti ārambhavatthūnaṃ. *Iminā* ⁷ *nayenā*ti ⁸ *iminā* ^{1044, 11} kusītavatthusu vutten' eva nayena. "Duvidham pi viriyaṃ ārabhatī" ti ādinā, "Idaṃ paṭhaman ti idaṃ handāhaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhāmiti evaṃ bhāvanāyaṃ abbhussahaṇaṃ paṭhamam ārambhavatthun ⁹ " ti ādinā ca *attho veditabbo*. ^{1044, 12} Tathā ¹⁰ tathā paṭhamam pavattaṃ abbhussahaṇaṃ hi upari viriy' ārambhassa kāraṇam hoti. Anurūpapaccavekkhaṇāsahitāni hi abbhussahaṇāni, tammūlakāni vā paccavekkhaṇāni aṭṭha ārambhavatthūni veditabbāni.

Āsajjā ti yassa deti, tassa āsādanahetu ¹¹ tena ^{1044, 14} samāgamanimittam. Ten' āha *ettha āsādanaṃ dānakāraṇam* ¹² ^{1044, 16} *nāmā*ti.

Bhaya ti bhayaheṭṭu. Nanu bhayaṃ nāma lad- ^{1044, 18} dhukāmatā ¹³ rāg' ādayo viya cetanāya avisuddhikaraṃ, taṃ kasmā idha gahitaṃ ti? Na-y-idaṃ tādisaṃ corabhay' ādiṃ sandhāya vuttan ti dassetuṃ *Tatthā*ti ādi vuttam. ^{1044, 20}

Adāsi me ti yaṃ pubbe kataṃ upakāraṃ cintetvā ^{1044, 22} dīyati, taṃ sandhāya vuttam.

Dassati me ti paccupakār' āsīsayā yaṃ dīyati, taṃ ^{1044, 24} sandhāya vadati.

Sāhu dānan ti: Dānaṃ nām' etaṃ paṇḍitapañ- ^{1044, 25} ñattan ¹⁴ ti sādhusamācāre ṭhatvā deti.

Alaṅkār' atthan ¹⁵ ti upasobhan' attham. *Parivār'* ^{1044, 28} *athan* ¹⁶ ti parikkhār' attham. ¹⁷ Dānaṃ hi datvā paccavekkhantassa pāmuja-pīti-somanass' ādayo uppajjanti, lobha-dosa-issā-maccher' ādayo vidūrī bhavanti. Iti ¹⁸ dānaṃ anukūladhammaparibhūhanena paccanīkadhamma-vidūrikaraṇena ca bhāvanācittassa upasobhanāya ca parikkhārāya ¹⁹ ca hotīti *alaṅkār' attham parivār' atthan* ca ^{1044, 28} *detī*ti vuttam. Ten' āha *Dānaṃ hi cittaṃ muduṃ* ²⁰ *karotī*ti ^{1044, 29} ādi. *Muducitto hotīti* laddhā dāyake: *Iminā mayham* ^{1044, 31} saṅgaho kato ti; dātā pi laddhari. Tena vuttam *ubhinnaṃ* ^{1044, 31} *pi cittaṃ muduṃ* ²⁰ *karotī*ti.

⁷ B^mP *add va*

⁸ ABGG^mM *vasenā*ti

⁹ B^mP °vatthu

¹⁰ B^mP *yathā*

¹¹ B^mP *āmodana*-

¹² ABGG^mM °kāraṇam

¹³ P *laddha*-

¹⁴ ABGG^mM *paṇḍitum paññattan*

¹⁵ ABGG^mM °kāraṇ' *athan*

¹⁶ ABGG^mM *paricāraṇ'*-

¹⁷ AG^mM *parikkharaṇ'*-

B *parirakkhaṇ'*-

G *parikkhaṇ'*-

¹⁸ B^mP *idāni*

¹⁹ ABGG^mM *parikkharaṇāya*

²⁰ B^mP *mudukaṃ*

- 1044, 34 *Adantadamanan* ti adantā anassavā²¹ pi 'ssa dānena
 1044, 34 dantā assavā honti vase vattanti. *Adānaṃ dantadūsakan* ti
 1044, 35 adānaṃ pana pubbe dantānaṃ assavānaṃ pi vighāt'
 1044, 35 uppādanena cittaṃ dūseti. *Unnamanti* dāyaka, piyaṃvadā
 ca paresaṃ garucittikāraṭṭhānatāya.²² *Namanti* paṭig-
 gāhakā dānena piyavācāya ca²³ laddhasaṅgahā saṅgāha-
 kānaṃ.²⁴
- 1045, 1 *Cittālaṅkāradānaṃ eva uttamaṃ* anupakkiliṭṭhatāya supa-
 risuddhatāya guṇavisesappaccayatāya ca.
- 1045, 3 *Dānapaccayā* ti dānakāraṇā, dānamayapuññassa katattā
 1045, 3 upacitattā ti attho. *Uppattiyo*²⁵ ti manussesu devesu ca
 nibbattiyo.
- 1045, 4 *Ṭhapetīti* ekavāram eva anuppajjitvā yathā uparūpari
 ten' ev' ākārena pavattati,²⁶ evaṃ ṭhapeti. Tad eva c' asa
 1045, 5 adhiṭṭhānaṃ ti āha *tass' eva vevacanan* ti.
- 1045, 6 *Vaḍḍhetīti* brūheti, na hāpeti.
- 1045, 7 *Vimuttan* ti adhimuttaṃ, ninnam poṇam pabbhāraṃ ti
 attho. Vimuttan ti vā visiṭṭham.
- 1045, 8 Nippariyāyato uttari nāma paṇitaṃ, majjhe pi hīnamaj-
 jhaviḥhāgassa²⁷ labbhanato ti vuttaṃ *Uttariṃ*²⁸
*a b h ā v i t a n ti tato upari*²⁹ *maggaphal' atthāya abhā-*
vitan ti.
- 1045, 11 *Samvattati* tathāpaṇihitaṃ dānamayacittaṃ. Yam pana
 pāliyaṃ *T a ñ c a k h o ti ādi* vuttaṃ, taṃ tatr'
 uppattiya³⁰ vibandhakāradussilyābhāvadassanaparaṃ³¹
 daṭṭhabbaṃ, na dānamayassa puññassa³² kevalassa³²
 taṃsaṃvattanatādassanaparaṃ³³ ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.
- 1045, 12 *Samucchinnaṛāgassāti* samucchinnaṛāgassā. Tassa
 hi siyā brahmaloke uppatti,³⁴ na samucchinnaṛāgassā.
 Vītarāgaggahaṇena h' ettha³⁵ kāmesu vītarāgatā adhip-
 1045, 13 petā, yāya brahmalok' uppatti³⁶ siyā. Ten' āha *dāna-*
matten' evāti ādi. Yadi evaṃ dānaṃ tattha kim atthiyan ti

²¹ ABGG^mM anavassā

²² BGM °kāruṭṭhanatāya

²³ B^mP *omit*

²⁴ ABGG^mM saṅgaha-

²⁵ B^mP upapattiyo

²⁶ AG^mM pavattiti

²⁷ B^mP °majjhima-

²⁸ B^mP uttari

²⁹ DA upariṃ

³⁰ B^mP tatrūpapattiya

³¹ ABGG^m °dussilyabhāva-
M vibandhakāradussilyagāma-
dassana-

³² BG puññakomallassa

³³ AG^mM tad asaṃ; BG *omit* taṃ

³⁴ B^mP upapatti

³⁵ B^mP c' ettha

³⁶ B^mP °lokūpapatti

āha *Dānaṃ paṇāti* ādi. *Dānena muducitto* ti baddh' āghāte 1045, 14
veripuggale pi attano dānasampañchanena mudubhū-
tacitto.

Parisīdati parito ito c' ito samāgacchatīti *parisā*, samūho. 1045, 18

Lokassa dhammā ti sattalokassa avassambhāvī ³⁷ dhammā. 1045, 20

Ten' āha *Etehi vimutto nāma n' atthīti* ādi. Yasmā te 1045, 20

lokadhammā aparāparam kadāci lokam anupatanti, ka-
dāci ³⁹ loko, ⁴⁰ tasmā tañ c' ettha attham dassento *Aṭṭh' ime* 1045, 22

ti suttapadam āhari.

Ghāsacchādan' ādinam laddhi *lā b h o*, tāni eva vā 1045, 24

laddhabbato *lā b h o*. ⁴¹ Tad abhāvo *a l ā b h o*. Lābhag- 1045, 24

gahaṇena c' ettha ⁴¹ tabbisayo anurodho gahito, alābha-
gahaṇena virodho. Yasmā lohite sati tad upaghātavasena

pubbo viya anurodhe sati virodho laddhāvasaro eva hoti,

tasmā vuttam *lābhe āgate alābho āgato evāti*. Esa nayo yas' 1045, 24

ādisu pi.

Aṭṭhakam ⁴² niṭṭhitam. ⁴²

2. Vasati tattha phalam tannimittakatāya pavattatīti
vatthu, kāraṇan ti vutto vāyam attho. Ten' āha
ā g h ā t a v a t t h ũ n ī t i āghātakāraṇāni. 1045, 33

Kopo nāmāyam yasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ uppajjati, na ⁴³

tattha ekavāram eva uppajjati, atha kho puna pi uppajjat'

evāti vuttam *bandhatīti*. Atha vā yo paccayavisesena ⁴⁴ 1045, 34

uppajjamāno āghāto savisaye ⁴⁵ baddho viya na vigacchati,

puna pi uppajjeyy' eva, tam sandhāy' āha *Ā g h ā t a m* 1045, 34

b a n d h a t ī t i. Tam pan' assa paccayavasena nibbat-

tanam uppādanam evāti vuttam *karoti* ⁴⁶ *uppādetīti*. 1045, 34

T a m k u t' e t t h a l a b b h ā ti ettha tan ti kiriyāparā- 1045, 35

masanam, pad' ajjhāhārena ca attho veditabbo ti dassento

taṃ anattahacaranam mā ahoṣīti ādim āha. *Kena kāraṇena* 1045, 35, 36

laddhabbam niratthakabhāvato. Kammassakā hi sattā, te

kassa ruciyā dukkhitā sukhitā vā bhavanti, tasmā kevalam

³⁷ BGM avassabhāvi

³⁸ B^m mutto

³⁹ B^mP add te

⁴⁰ AG^m loke

⁴¹⁻⁴¹ AG^m tadananamettha only

BG tadatatatva only

M tadatva only

Highly corrupt and elliptical.

⁴² B^m atthakavannanā niṭṭhitā

⁴³ ABGG^mM omit

⁴⁴ ABGG^mM paccayam-

⁴⁵ ABGG^mM savisayo

⁴⁶ DA omits

- 1046, 2 tasmiṃ mayhaṃ kujjhanamattam evāti adhippāyo. *Atha*
 1046, 3 *vā taṃ kopakaraṇaṃ ettha puggale kuto labbhā* param' atthato
 kujjhitabbassa kujjhanakassa ca abhāvato. Saṅkhāramat-
 tam h' etaṃ yad idaṃ khandhapañcakaṃ. Yaṃ satto ti
 vuccati, te ca ⁴⁷ saṅkhārā ittarakālā ⁴⁸ khaṇikā, kassa ko
 1046, 6 kujjhatīti attho. *Lābhā nāma ke sīyumaṃ* aññatra anatt' *upattito*.
 1046, 8 Sattā āvasanti etesūti *Satt' āvāsā*. Nānattakāyā
 nānattasaññī ādi bhedā sattanikāyā. Yasmā te te sattani-
 kāyā tappariyāpannānaṃ sattānaṃ tīya eva tappariyā-
 pannatāya ādhāro viya vattabbaṃ arahanti samudāy'
 ādhāratāya avayavassa yathā: Rukkhe sākhā ti; tasmā
 1046, 8, 9 *sattānaṃ āvāsā, vasanaṭṭhānānīti attho* ti vuttaṃ. *Suddh'*
āvāsā pi satt' āvāso va ⁴⁹
 “Na so bhikkhave satt' āvāso sulabharūpo, yo mayā
 anāvutthapubbo iminā dīghena addhunā aññatra Suddh'
 āvāsehi devehī ” ti (a)
 vacanato. Yadi evaṃ kasmā idha na ⁵⁰ gahitā ti tattha
 1046, 12 kāraṇaṃ āha *asabbakālikattā* ti ādi. Vehapphalā ⁵¹ pana
 catuttham yeva satt' āvāsaṃ bhajantīti ⁵² daṭṭhabbaṃ.
 1046, 16 *O p a s a m i k o* ti vaṭṭadukkhassa upasaṃ' āvaho, tam
 pana vaṭṭadukkhāṃ kilesesu upasantesu upasammati, ⁵³
 1046, 16 na aññathā tasmā *kilesūpasamakaro* ti vuttaṃ.
 1046, 18 Takkaraṃ sambodhaṃ gametīti *S a m b o d h a g ā m ī*.
 Yasmīṃ devanikāye dhammadesanā na viniyujjati ⁵⁴ sa-
 vanass' eva abhāvato, so pāliyaṃ dīgh' āyuko devanikāyo
 1046, 19 ti adhippeto ti āha *asaññabhavaṃ vā arūpabhavaṃ vā* ti.
 1046, 20 Anupubbato viharitabbā ti *A n u p u b b a v i h ā r ā*.
 1046, 20 *Anupāṭipāṭiyā* ti anukkamena. *Samāpajjitabbavīhārā* ti
 samāpajjitvā samaṅgino hutvā viharitabbavīhārā.
 1046, 22 *A n u p u b b a n i r o d h ā* ti anupubbena anukkamena
 1046, 22 pavattetabbanirodhā. Ten' āha *anupāṭipāṭiyā* ⁵⁵ *nīrodhā* ti.

Navakaṃ ⁵⁶ niṭṭhitam. ⁵⁶

(a) ?

⁴⁷ B^mP *omit*

⁴⁸ BG °kālākā

⁴⁹ BG *nāma*

⁵⁰ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁵¹ B^mP °pphalo

⁵² B^mP bhajantīti

⁵³ B^mP °samati

⁵⁴ B^mP viyujjati

⁵⁵ *So all MSS*; DA °patipāṭi

⁵⁶ B^m navakavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā

3. Yehi sil' ādihi samannāgato bhikkhu dhammasaraṇa-gatāya ⁵⁷ dhammen' eva nāthati īsati abhibhavatīti nātho ti vuccati, te ⁵⁸ nāthabhāvakarā dhammā *n ā t h a k a - r a ṇ ā* ⁵⁹ ti vuttā ti āha *Sanālhā pe . . . patitṭhākarā dhammā* ti. Tattha attano *patitṭhākarā* ti yassa nāthabhāvakarā, tassa attano *patitṭhāvidhāyino*. Appatitṭho anātho, sappatitṭho sanātho ti *patitṭh' attho* ⁶⁰ nāth' attho.

Kalyāṇaguṇayogato *kalyāṇā* ti dassento *sil' ādiguna-sampannā* ti āha. Mejjanalakkhaṇā ⁶¹ mettā ⁶² etassa atthīti *mitto*, so vuttanayena *kalyāṇo* assa atthīti, tassa atthitāmattaṃ *kalyāṇamittapadena* vuttaṃ. Assa ⁶³ tena sabbakālaṃ avijahitavāso ⁶⁴ ti dassetuṃ *k a l y ā ṇ a s a - h ā y o* ti vuttan ti āha *Te v' assāti* ādi. *Te v' assāti* te eva *kalyāṇamittā* assa bhikkhuno. *Saha ayanato* ti saḥavattanato. ⁶⁵ Asamodhāne *Cittena*, samodhāne pana *Cittena c' eva kāyena ca sampavaṅko*.

Sukhaṃ vaco etasmiṃ anukūlagāhimhi ādaragāravavatī puggale ti *S u v a c o*. ⁶⁶ Ten' āha *sukhena vattabbo* ti ādi.

K h a m o ti khantā, tam ev' assa khamabhāvaṃ ⁶⁷ dassetuṃ *gāḥenāti* ādi vuttaṃ.

Vāmato ti micchā ayoniso vā gaṇhāti. *Paṭippharatīti* paṭānibhāvena ⁶⁸ tiṭṭhati. *Padakkhiṇaṃ gaṇhātīti* sammā yoniso ti. ⁷⁰

U c c ā v a c ā n ī ti vipulakhuddakāni. ⁷¹

Tatrūpagamanīyā ti tatra tatra mahante khuddake ca kamme sādhanavasena ⁷² upagacchantiyā tassa tassa kam-massa nipphādane ⁷³ samatthāyāti attho. *T a t r ū p ā - y ā t i* vā tatra tatra kamme sādhetabbe upāyabhūtāya.

Dhamme assa kāmo ti d h a m m a k ā m o ti vyādhi-karaṇānaṃ ⁷⁴ hi ⁷⁵ bāhir' attho samāso hotīti katvā vuttaṃ. Kāmetabbato vā piyāyitabbato kāmo, dhammo, dhamme ⁷⁵

⁵⁷ B^mP °saraṇatāya

⁵⁸ B^mP add tassa

⁵⁹ BG °kāraṇa

⁶⁰ P patitṭhanto

⁶¹ B^mP mijjana-

⁶² B^mP mittā

⁶³ AG^m omit; BGM nāssa

⁶⁴ BG avijahitavāso

⁶⁵ ABGG^m °pavattanato

⁶⁶ DA subbaco

⁶⁷ BG khamā

⁶⁸ B^mP paṭānikabhāvena

Cp. DA I 77 paṭānibhūtaṃ

⁶⁹ ABGG^m pati dakkhinaṃ

⁷⁰ B^mP vā gaṇhāti

⁷¹ B^mP add upāyena

⁷² B^mP °danena

⁷³ AG^m vyādhikarānaṃ

BG vyādhikaraṇaṃ

M vyādhi-

⁷⁴ ABGG^m omit; B^mP pi

⁷⁵ B^mP dhammo

ca, evaṃ etaṃ jhānaṃ taṃsaṃpayuttadhammānaṃ ⁸⁸ ti, yogino vā sukhavisesānaṃ kāraṇabhāvena.

Paricchinditvā ti idaṃ u d d h a ṃ a d h o ti etthāpi ^{1048, 2} yojetabbaṃ. *Paricchinditvā* eva hi sabbattha kaṣiṇaṃ vaḍḍhetabbaṃ. *Tena tena vā kāraṇenāti* tena tena vā upari ^{1048, 4} ādisu kaṣiṇavaḍḍhanakāraṇena. *Yathā kin ti āha ālokaṃ* ^{1048, 4} *iva rūpadassanakāmo* ti. *Yathā* dibbacakkhunā uddhaṃ ce rūpaṃ daṭṭhukāmo, uddhaṃ ālokaṃ pasāreti, adho ce adho, samantato ce rūpaṃ daṭṭhukāmo samantato ālokaṃ pasāreti; evaṃ ayaṃ kaṣiṇaṃ ti attho.

Ekassāti paṭhavikaṣiṇ' ādisu ek' ekassa. *Aññabhāvānu-* ^{1048, 7} *pagaman' atthan* ⁸⁹ ti aññakaṣiṇabhāvānupagamanadīpan' atthaṃ, aññassa vā kaṣiṇabhāvānupagamanadīpan' atthaṃ. Na hi aññena pasāritakaṣiṇaṃ tato aññena pasāritakaṣiṇabhāvaṃ upagacchatīti. Evaṃ pi nesam aññakaṣiṇasambhedābhāvo veditabbo. *Na aññaṃ* paṭhavi ādi. Na hi ^{1048, 9} udakena ⁹⁰ ṭhitatṭhāne sasambhārapaṭhavi atthi. *Añño* ^{1048, 10} *kaṣiṇasambhedo* ti āpokasiṇ' ādinā saṅkaro. *Sabbatthāti* ^{1048, 11} sabbesu sesakaṣiṇesu.

Ekadesa aṭṭatvā anavasesapharaṇaṃ ⁹² pamāṇassa agahato *A p p a m ā ṇ a ṃ*. Ten' eva hi nesam kaṣiṇa- ^{1048, 12} samañña. Tathā c' āha *Taṃ hīti* ādi. *Cetasā* ⁹⁴ *pharanto* ti ^{1048, 13} bhāvanācittena ālambanaṃ ⁹⁴ karonto. Bhāvanācittaṃ hi kaṣiṇaṃ parittaṃ vā vipulaṃ vā sakalam eva manasi karoti, na ekadesaṃ.

Kasiṇ' ugghāṭim ākāse pavattaviññānaṃ pharaṇa-appa- ^{1048, 15} māṇavasena *V i ṇ ṇ ā ṇ a k a s i ṇ a ṇ* ti vuttaṃ. Tathā ^{1048, 15} hi taṃ viññāṇaṇcaṇ ⁹⁵ ti vuccati. *Kaṣiṇavasena*ti yathā ^{1048, 16} ugghāṭitakaṣiṇavasena. *Kasiṇ' ugghāṭim ākāse uddhaṃ* ⁹⁶⁻ ^{1048, 17} *adho-tiriyatā veditabbā*. Yattakaṃ hi ṭhānaṃ ⁹⁷ kaṣiṇaṃ upasāritaṃ, tattakaṃ ākāsaḥ bhāvanāvasena ākāsaṃ ⁹⁸ hotīti; evaṃ yattakaṃ ṭhānaṃ ākāsaṃ hutvā upaṭṭhitaṃ, tattakaṃ sakalam eva pharitvā viññāṇassa pavattanato

⁸⁸ B^mP °yuttānaṃ dhammānaṃ

⁸⁹ So all MSS.

DA asaṇña-

⁹⁰ B^m uḍake

⁹¹ M aññena

DA añña

⁹² ABGG^mM °varaṇaṃ

⁹³ So all MSS.

DA cetasi

⁹⁴ B^mP ārammaṇaṃ

⁹⁵ BG viññāṇaṇ

⁹⁶ ABGG^mM uddhaka

⁹⁷ ABGG^mM pana taṃ

⁹⁸ B^mP ākāso

- 1048, 17 āgamanavasena viññāṇakasiṇe pi uddham-adho-tiriyatā
vuttā ti āha *kasin' ugghāṭim ākāsavasena tattha pavattaviññāṇe*
1048, 21 *uddham-adho-tiriyatā veditabbā* ti.
Pathabhūtattā ti tesam⁹⁹ pavattanūpāyattā maggabhū-
tattā.
1048, 24 *Methunasamācāresūti* sadārasantosa-paradāragamanava-
sena duvidhesu methunasamācāresu. Te pi hi kāmatabbato
1048, 25 kāmā nāma. *Methunavatthusūti* methunassa vatthubhū-
1048, 25 tesu¹⁰⁰ sattesu. *Micchācāro* ti gārayh' ācāro. Gārayhatā c'
1048, 25 assa ek' antanihinatāya evāti āha *ek' antanindito lāmak' ācāro*
1048, 26 ti. *Asaddhammādhippāyenāti* asaddhammasevanādhippā-
1048, 30 yena. Sagottehi¹⁰¹ rakkhitā *gottarakkhitā*. Sahadham-
1048, 31 mikehi rakkhitā *dharmarakkhitā*. Sassāmikā *sārakkhā*.
1048, 31 Yassā gamane rañño¹⁰² daṇḍo ṭhapito,¹⁰³ sā *saparidaṇḍā*.
1048, 32 Bhariyābhāv' atthaṃ dhanena kitā *Dhanakkūtā*. Chandena
1048, 32 vasanti *chandavāsini*. Bhog' atthaṃ vasanti bhogavāsini.
1048, 32 Paṭ' atthaṃ¹⁰⁴ vasanti *paṭavāsini*.¹⁰⁵ Udapattaṃ¹⁰⁶ āma-
1048, 33 sitvā gahitā *odapattakini*. Obhatacumbaṃ¹⁰⁷ apanetvā
1048, 33, 34 gahitā *obhatacumbaṭā*. Karamar' ānītā *dhaj' āhatā*. Tañ-
1048, 34 khaṇikā *muḥuttikā*. Abhibhavitvā vītikkame micchācāro
mahāsāvajjo, na tathā dvinnam samānacchandatāya. Abhi-
bhavitvā vītikkamane sati pi maggenamaggapaṭipatti-
adhiṇāsane purim' uppannasevanābhisandhipoyogābhāva-
to¹⁰⁸ micchācāro na hoti abhibhuyyamānassāti vadanti.
Sevanācittē¹⁰⁹ sati payogābhāvo appamāṇam yebhuyyena
itthiyā sevanāpayogassa abhāvato. Tathā¹¹⁰ sati¹¹⁰
puretaram sevanācittassa upaṭṭhāpane pi tassā micchācāro
na siyā, tathā purisassa pi sevanāpayogābhāve. Tasmā
attano ruciyā pavattitassa vasena tayo balakkārena pavat-
titassa vasena tayo ti¹¹¹ sabbe pi agahitagahaṇena *cattāro*
1049, 1 *sambhārā* ti vuttam.
Upasaggavasena atthavisesavācino¹¹² dhātusaddā ti

⁹⁹ ABGG^mM tāsam
¹⁰⁰ B^m vatthusu tesu
P vatthu tesu
¹⁰¹ BG °gotte
¹⁰² B^mP raññā
¹⁰³ AG^mM ṭhahito
BG ṭhapihito
¹⁰⁴ AGG^mM pāt'-
¹⁰⁵ AG^m pāṭa-

¹⁰⁶ B^mP udakapattam
¹⁰⁷ B^mP omit obhata
¹⁰⁸ ABGG^mM °senābhisandhi-
¹⁰⁹ B^m sevana- throughout
¹¹⁰ B^mP tasmim asati
¹¹¹ ABGG^mM omit
¹¹² AG^m °visesam vācinano
BGM °visesam vā vinayo

*Abhiññhāyati*ti padassa *Parabhaṇḍābhimukhī* ¹¹³ ti ādinā ^{1049, 5}
 attho vutto. Tattha *tanninnatāyāti* tasmim̐ parabhaṇḍe ^{1049, 6}
 lubbhanavasena ninnatāyāti ayam ettha adhippāyo vedi-
 tabbo. Abhi-pubbo vā jhā-saddo ¹¹⁴ lubbhane nirūlho ¹¹⁵
 daṭṭhabbo. Upasaggavasena atthavisesavācino eva dhātu-
 saddā ti. ¹¹⁶ Adinn' ādānassa appasāvajjamahāsāvajjatā
 Brahmajālavaṇṇanāyaṃ vuttā ti āha *adinn' ādānaṃ viya* ^{1049, 7}
appasāvajjā mahāsāvajjā cāti. Tasmā yassa bhaṇḍaṃ
 abhiññhāyati tassa appaṇatāya appasāvajjā, mahāṇa-
 tāya mahāsāvajjā ti ādinā appasāvajjamahāsāvajjavibhāgo
 veditabbo. Attanā pariṇāmanāṃ citten' evāti veditabbaṃ.

*Hitasukhaṃ byāpādayati*ti yo naṃ uppādeti, tassa yaṃ ^{1049, 12}
 pati cittaṃ ¹¹⁷ uppādeti, tassa tassa ¹¹⁸ sati samavāye
 hitasukhaṃ vināseti. Pharusaṃvācāya ¹¹⁹ appasāvajja-mahā-
 sāvajjatā Brahmajālavaṇṇanāyaṃ vibhāvitā ti āha *pharu-* ^{1049, 13}
savācā viyāti ādi. Tasmā yaṃ pati cittaṃ byāpādeti tassa
 appaṇatāya appasāvajjo mahāṇatāya mahāsāvajjo ti
 ādinā tad ubhayavibhāgo veditabbo. *Aho vatāti* iminā ^{1049, 16}
 parassa accantatāya ¹²⁰ vināsacintanaṃ dīpeti. Evaṃ hi
 'ssa dāruṇappavattiyā kammappavatti. ¹²¹

Yathābhuccagahaṇābhāvenāti yathāvagahaṇassa ¹²² abhā- ^{1049, 18}
 vena anicc' ādisabhāvassa nicc' ādito gahaṇena. *Micchā* ^{1049, 18}
passatīti vitathaṃ passati. *Samphappalāpo viyāti* iminā ^{1049, 20}
 āsevanassa mandatāya appasāvajjā, ¹²³ mahantatāya mahā-
 sāvajjā ¹²³ ti ¹²⁴ dasseti. *Gahit' ākāraviparītātā* ti micchā- ^{1049, 22}
 diṭṭhiyā gahit' ākāraviparītābhāvo. *Vatthuno* ti tassa ^{1049, 22}
 yathābhūtasabhāvaṃ ¹²⁵ āha. *Tathā bhāvenāti* gahit' ākāren' ^{1049, 23}
 eva viparīt' ākāren' eva. *Tassa diṭṭhigatikassa*, tassa vā ^{1049, 23}
 vatthuno upaṭṭhānaṃ, evam etaṃ na ito aññathā ti.
Dhammato ti sabhāvato. *Koṭṭhāsato* ti phassapañcamak' ^{1049, 24}
 ādisu citt' aṅgakoṭṭhāsesu ye ¹²⁶ koṭṭhāsā honti tato ti
 attho. *Cetanādharmā* ti cetanāsabhāvā. ^{1049, 27}

Paṭipāṭiyā sattāti ettha nanu cetanā abhidhamme kam- ^{1049, 26}

¹¹³ ABGG^mM °mukhan

¹¹⁴ P jhāna-saddo

¹¹⁵ AG^mM nirūḍho; BG niruttho

¹¹⁶ B^mP omit

¹¹⁷ ABGG^mM omit

¹¹⁸ ABGG^mM kha instead

¹¹⁹ BG °vācatāya

¹²⁰ B^mP accantāya

¹²¹ B^mP kammappathappavatti

¹²² B^mP yāthāva-

¹²³ B^mP °sāvajjajataṃ

¹²⁴ B^mP omit

¹²⁵ B^mP ayathā-

¹²⁶ ABGG^mM yaṃ

mapathesu na vuttā ti paṭipāṭiyā sattannaṃ kamma-patha-bhāvo na yutto ti? Na, avacanassa aññahetukattā. Na hi tattha cetanāya akamma-pathattā¹²⁷ kamma-patharāsīmhi avacanaṃ, kadāci pana kamma-patho hoti, na sabbadā ti kamma-pathabhāvassa aniyatattā avacanaṃ. Yādā pana kamma-patho hoti, tadā kamma-patharāsisaṅgaho na nivārito.

¹²⁸ Etth' āha :— Yadi¹²⁸ cetanāya sabbadā kamma-patha-bhāvābhāvato aniyato kamma-pathabhāvo ti kamma-patharāsīmhi avacanaṃ, nanu abhijjhādīnaṃ pi kamma-patha-bhāvaṃ appattānaṃ¹²⁹ atthitāya aniyato kamma-patharāsīmhi¹³⁰ avacanaṃ āpajjatīti? N' āpajjati kamma-pathānaṃ¹³¹ sabhāgatā hi tesam tattha vuttattā.¹³² Yadi evaṃ cetanā pi tattha vattabbā siyā ti? Saccam etaṃ, sā pana pānātipāt' ādikā ti¹³³ pākaṭo tassā kamma-pathabhāvo ti na vuttaṃ siyā. Cetanāya hi

“Cetanāhaṃ bhikkhave kammaṃ vadāmi, tividdhā bhikkhave kāyasañcetanā¹³⁴ akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ” ti^(b)

ādi vacanato kammabhāvo pākaṭo; kammaṃ yeva¹³⁵ ca¹³⁵ sugatiduggatīnaṃ tad uppajjanakasukhadukkhānaṃ¹³⁶ ca pathabhāvena pavattaṃ kamma-patho ti vuccatīti pākaṭo tassa¹³⁷ kamma-pathabhāvo. Abhijjhādīnaṃ pana cetanāsamīhanabhāvena sucaritaduccaritabhāvo, cetanājanitapaddhatibhāvena¹³⁸ sugatiduggatī-taduppajjanasukhadukkhānaṃ¹³⁹ pathabhāvo vā¹⁴⁰ ti na tathā pākaṭo kamma-pathabhāvo ti te eva tena sabhāvena dassetuṃ abhidhamme cetanā kamma-pathabhāvena¹⁴¹ na vuttā, atathājātiyakattā¹⁴² vā cetanā tehi saddhiṃ na vuttā ti daṭṭhabbā.

1049, 31

Mūlaṃ patvā ti mūladesanaṃ patvā, sabhāvesu¹⁴³ dham-

(b) A III 415; Dhs A p. 88

¹²⁷ B^mP °pathappattattā

¹²⁸⁻¹²⁸ ABGG^mM omit

¹²⁹ ABGG^mM appattā na

¹³⁰ A sesamhi; G^m sesam pi

¹³¹ B^mP °pathatā taṃ

¹³² B^mP vutto

¹³³ B^mP vāti

¹³⁴ ABGG^mM °cetanāya

¹³⁵ AG^mM ve yeva
BG ce yeva

¹³⁶ B^mP uppajjanasukha-

¹³⁷ B^m tassā

¹³⁸ A cetanājānitim-

BGG^mM °janitīm-

B^mP °janitabhāvena

¹³⁹ ABGG^mM °dukkhāna

¹⁴⁰ AG^m omit; B^mP cā

¹⁴¹ B^mP °bhāve

¹⁴² B^m °jātikattā

¹⁴³ B^mP mūlasabhāvesu

mesu desiyamānesūti attho. Adinn' ādānaṃ satt' ārammaṇaṃ ti idaṃ

“ Pañcasikkhāpadā paritt' ārammaṇā evā ” ti ^(c)

imāya pañhapucchakapāliya virujjhati. Yaṃ hi pāṇātipāt' ādidussīyassa ¹⁴⁴ ārammaṇaṃ taṃ ¹⁴⁵ tad eva taṃ-taṃ-veramaṇiyā ¹⁴⁶ ārammaṇaṃ. Vītikkamitabbavatthuto eva hi viratīti. *Satt' ārammaṇaṃ ti vā sattasaṅkhātasaṅkhār' ^{1049, 34} ārammaṇaṃ, taṃ eva upādāya vuttan ti na koci virodho. Tathā hi vuttaṃ Sammohavinodaniyaṃ

“ Yāni sikkhāpadāni ettha satt' ārammaṇānīti vuttāni, tāni yasmā ¹⁴⁷ satto ti saṅkham ¹⁴⁸ gate saṅkhāre yeva ārammaṇaṃ karontī ” ti. ^(d)

Esā nayo ito paresu pi. Visabhāgavatthuno itthī puriso ti gahetabbato *satt' ārammaṇo ti eke*. * Eko diṭṭho dve sutā ti ^{1049, 35} ādinā samphappalāpena ¹⁴⁹ diṭṭhasutamutaviññātavasena. *Tathā abhiijhā* ti ettha tathā-saddo diṭṭhasutamutaviññātava- ^{1050, 1} vasenāti idaṃ pi upasaṃharati, na sattasaṅkhār' ārammaṇatam eva dassan' ādivasena abhiijhāyanato.

“ N' atthi sattā opapātikā ” ti ^(e)

pavattamānā pi micchādiṭṭhi tebhūmakadhammavisayā evāti adhippāyen' assā saṅkhār' ārammaṇatā ¹⁵⁰ vuttā. Katham pana micchādiṭṭhiyā sabbe tebhūmakadhammā ārammaṇaṃ hotīti? Sādhāraṇato.

“ N' atthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko ” ti ^(f)

pavattamānāya atthato rūpāvacaradhammā ¹⁵¹ pi gahitā eva hontīti.

Sukhabahulatāya rājāno hasamānā pi ghātethāti ¹⁵²

(c) Vbh A 385

(d) ≠ Vbh A 382-385

(e) D I 55

(f) D I 55

¹⁴⁴ ABGG^mM °dussīyasaccaṃ

¹⁴⁵ B^mP omīti

¹⁴⁶ B^mP taṃ *once only*

* ... * ABGG^mM omīti

¹⁴⁷ P omīti

¹⁴⁸ P saṅkhyam

¹⁴⁹ ABGG^mM °lāpe

¹⁵⁰ ABGG^mM ārammaṇato ti

¹⁵¹ ABGG^mM °dhammāni

B^mP rūpārūpāvacara-

¹⁵² ABGG^mM ghāte tathā pi

1050, 5, 8 vadanti, hāso pana nesam anattavūpasam' ādi ¹⁵³ añña-visayo hotīti āha *Sannitthāpaka* . . . *pe* . . . *hotīti*. *Majjhatavedano* ¹⁵⁴ *na hoti* sukhavedano ¹⁵⁵ va tattha ¹⁵⁶ sambhavati. Musāvādo lobhasamuṭṭhāno sukhavedano vā siyā majjhatavedano vā, dosasamuṭṭhāno dukkhavedano vāti ^{1050, 8} *Musāvādo ti-vedano*. Iminā nayena sesesu ti yathārahaṃ ^{1050, 12} vedanābhedo veditabbo. *Dosamohavasena dvimūlako* ti sampayuttamūlam eva sandhāya vuttaṃ. Tassa hi mūl' aṭṭhena upakārakabhāvo. Nidānamūle pana gayhamāne lobhamohavasena ¹⁵⁷ pīti vattabbaṃ siyā. Āmisakiñcik-khahetu ¹⁵⁸ pi pāṇaṃ hananti. Ten' ev' āha :—

“ Lobho nidānaṃ kammānaṃ samudayāyā ” ti (g)

ādi. Sesesu pi es' eva nayo.

Pānātipātā . . . *pe* . . . veditabbāni lokiya-lok' uttara-missakavasen' ettha kusalakammāpathānaṃ desitattā. Verahetutāya verasāññitam pānātipāt' ādipāpadhammaṃ maṇati : ¹⁵⁹ Mayi idha tthitāya kathaṃ āgacchasīti tajjenti viya nīharatīti veramaṇī. Viramati etāyāti vā viramaṇīti vattabbe niruttinayena veramaṇī ti vuttaṃ. Samādānavasena uppannā virati ¹⁶⁰ *samādānavirati*. Asamādinna-sīlassa sampattato yathā-upaṭṭhita-vītikkamitabbavattutho ^{1050, 19} virati *sampattavirati*. Kilesānaṃ samucchindanavasena pavattā maggasampayuttā virati *samucchedavirati*. ^{1050, 19} Kāmañ ^{1050, 19} c' ettha pāliyaṃ virati ¹⁶¹ yeva ¹⁶¹ āgatā Sikkhāpadavibhaṅge pana cetanā pi āharitvā dassitā ti tad ubhayam pi gaṇhanto *cetanā pi vaṭṭanti viratiyo pīti* āha. *Anabhijjhā hi mūlaṃ* ¹⁶² *patvā* ti kammāpathakoṭṭhāse anabhijjhā ti vuttadhammo mūlato alobho kusalamūlaṃ hotīti evaṃ ettha attho daṭṭhabbo. Sesapadadvaye pi es' eva nayo. Dussily' ārammaṇā ¹⁶³ tad ārammaṇajīvit' indriy' ādi-

(g) A I 134

¹⁵³ B^mP attha-

¹⁵⁴ BG °vedanā

¹⁵⁵ AG^mM °vedanā

BG sukhadukkhavedanā

¹⁵⁶ B^mP ettha

¹⁵⁷ BG lobhadosavasena

¹⁵⁸ B^m °kiñjakkha-

P °kiñjakkhahetumhi

¹⁵⁹ AG^m ti *only*; BGM manati

¹⁶⁰ BG viramati *for* virati *here and in the following two sentences.*

¹⁶¹ AG viratiyo ca

BGM viratiyo va

¹⁶² *So all MSS.*

DA kammāpathaṃ

¹⁶³ ABGG^m dussilyan'-

M dussilyān'-

ārammaṇā kathaṃ dussilyāni pajahantīti taṃ dassetuṃ
Yathā paṇāti ādi vuttaṃ. *Pajahantīti veditabbā* paṇātipāt' 1050, 28, 31
 ādihi viramaṇavasena' eva pavattanato. Atha ¹⁶⁴ tad āram-
 maṇabhāve na h' etā ¹⁶⁵ tāni pajahanti, ¹⁶⁶ na hi tad eva
 ārabba ¹⁶⁷ taṃ pajahituṃ sakkā tato avinissaṭabhāvato.
Anabhijjhā . . . pe . . . viramantassāti abhijjhaṃ pajahantas- 1050, 36
 sāti attho. Na hi manoduccaritato virati atthi anabhij-
 jhādih' eva tappahānasiddhito.

Ariyānaṃ eva vāsā *A r i y a v ā s ā* anariyānaṃ tādi- 1051, 3
 sānaṃ vāsānaṃ ¹⁶⁸ asambhavato. Ariyā ti c' ettha ukkaṭṭha-
 niddesena khīṇ' āsavā gahitā, te ca ¹⁶⁹ yasmā tehi sabba-
 kālaṃ avirahitavāsā eva, tasmā vuttaṃ *ariyā eva vasimsu* 1051, 3
vasanti vasissanti. Tattha *vasimsūti* nissāya vasimsu. 1051, 3

Pañc' aṅgavippahīnatādayo hi ariyānaṃ apassayā. Tesu
 pañc' aṅgavippahāna-paccekasaccapanodana-esanāsamava-
 yavissajjanāni ¹⁷⁰

“ Saṅkhāy' ekaṃ paṭisevati, adhivāseti parivajjeti, vino-
 deti ” ti ^(h)

vuttesu apassenesu vinodanaṃ ¹⁷¹ ca maggakiccān' eva, itare
 ca ¹⁷² maggen' eva samijjhanti.

Ñāṇ' ādayo ti ñāṇaṃ c' eva taṃsāmpayuttadhammā ca. 1051, 11
 Ten' āha *Ñāṇan ti vutte* ti ādi. Tattha vattabbaṃ heṭṭhā 1051, 11
 vuttam eva.

Ārakkhakiccaṃ sādheti sativapullappattattā. *Carato* ti 1051, 16
 ādinā niccasamādhānaṃ ¹⁷³ dasseti, taṃ vikkhepābhāvena
 datṭhabbaṃ.

Pabbajjūpagatā ti yaṃ kiñci pabbajjaṃ upagatā, na 1051, 20
 samitapāpā. *Bho-vādino* ti jātimattabrāhmaṇe vadati. 1051, 21

Pāṭekkasaccānīti ¹⁷⁴ tehi tehi diṭṭhigatikehi pāṭiyekkaṃ 1051, 22
 gahitāni

(h) D III 224

¹⁶⁴ AG^m ā only
 BGM a only
¹⁶⁵ B^mP so instead
 For h' ete ?
¹⁶⁶ B^mP pajahati
¹⁶⁷ BG ārambha
¹⁶⁸ B^mP omi
¹⁶⁹ AG^mM va
 BG omi

¹⁷⁰ AG^m °samavassajjanāni
 BGM °samavassappanāni
¹⁷¹ ABGG^mM °danā
¹⁷² B^mP omi
¹⁷³ AG^mM kiccasamādhānaṃ
 BG kiccasamādhāna
¹⁷⁴ AG^mM pākakasabbānti
 BG pāṭikkasabbānti

“ Idam eva saccan ” ti ⁽¹⁾

abhinivīṭṭhāni diṭṭhisaccāni. Diṭṭhigatāni pi hi

“ Idam eva saccan ” ti ⁽¹⁾

- 1051, 22 gahaṇaṃ upādāya saccānīti vohariyanti. Ten' āha *Idam evāti* ādi.
- 1051, 25 *Nīhaṭānīti* attano santānato nīharitāni apanītāni.
- 1051, 32 *Gahitagahaṇassāti* ariyamaggādhigamato pubbe gahitassa diṭṭhigāhassa. *Vissaṭṭhabhāvavevacanānīti* ariyamaggena sabbaso pariccāgabhāvassa ¹⁷⁶ adhivacanāni.
- 1051, 34 N' atthi etāsaṃ vayo vekallan ¹⁷⁶ ti *avayā* ti āha
- 1051, 34, 35 *anūnā* ¹⁷⁷ ti, anavasesā ti attho. *Esanā* ti heṭṭhā vuttā kām' esanādayo.
- 1051, 37 *Maggassa kiccanipphatti kathitā* rāg' ādīnaṃ ¹⁷⁸ pahīna-bhāvadīpanato. ¹⁷⁹
- 1052, 1 *Paccavekkhanāya phalaṃ kathitaṃ* ti paccavekkhanā-mukhena ariyaphalaṃ kathitaṃ. Adhigate hi aggaphale sabbaso rāg' ādīnaṃ anuppādadhammataṃ pajānāti, tañ ca pajānaṇaṃ paccavekkhanañāṇan ti.
- 1052, 2 Phalañ ca te sampayuttadhammā cāti *phalasampayuttadhammā*, ariyaphalasabhāvā sampayuttadhammā ti attho.
- 1052, 2 *Phalasampayuttadhammā* ti phaladhammā c' eva taṃ sampayuttadhammā cāti evaṃ p' ettha ¹⁸⁰ attho veditabbo.
- 1052, 4 *Dvīsu* ¹⁸¹ *thānesu paññā va kathitā* sammā dassan' aṭṭhena
- 1052, 3 *sammādiṭṭhi*, sammā jānaṇ' aṭṭhena *sammāñāṇan* ti. Atthi ¹⁸² hi ¹⁸² dassana-jānaṇānaṃ savisaye pavatti-ākāraviseso, svāyaṃ heṭṭhā pakāsito ¹⁸³ eva.
- 1052, 5 *Phalasamāpattidhammā* ti phalasamāpattiyaṃ dhammā, phalasamāpattisahagatadhammā ti attho. Ariyaphalasampayuttadhammā pi hi sabbaso paṭipakkhato vimuttataṃ upādāya vimuttīti vattabbataṃ labhanti. Kenaci pana yathā asekkhā phalapaññā dassanakiccaṃ upādāya sam-

⁽¹⁾ D I 187

¹⁷⁶ ABGG^mM parittassa bhāvassa

For pariccattassa bhāvassa ?

¹⁷⁸ B^mP vekalyan

¹⁷⁷ DA anūnā is probably a mistake.

¹⁷⁸ ABGG^mM °ādīni

¹⁷⁹ ABGG^mM pahīna-

¹⁸⁰ B^mP ettha only

¹⁸¹ ABGG^mM visum

¹⁸² ABGG^mMP atthīti

¹⁸³ B^mP dassito

mādiṭṭhīti vuttā, jānanakiccaṃ upādāya sammāñāṇan ti pi vuttā eva ; evaṃ ariyaphalasamādhī samādān' aṭṭhaṃ ¹⁸⁴ upādāya sammāsamādhīti vutto pi ¹⁸⁵ vimuccan' aṭṭhaṃ upādāya sammāvimuttīti pi vutto. Evañ ca katvā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttin ¹⁸⁶ ti vimuttigahaṇaṃ ca samatthitaṃ hotīti.

Dasakaṃ ¹⁸⁷ niṭṭhitaṃ. ¹⁸⁷

Samodhānetabbā ti samāharitabbā. *Okappaṇā* ti balava- ^{1052, 11, 23} saddhā.

Āyatim bhikkhūnaṃ avivāda hetubhūtaṃ tattha tattha Bhagavatā desitānaṃ atthānaṃ saṅgāyanaṃ saṅgīti, tassa ca kāraṇaṃ ayaṃ suttadesanā tathā pavattattā ti vuttaṃ *Saṅgīti pariyāyaṇ ti sāmaggīyā kāraṇan* ti. ^{1052, 29}

Samanuñño Satthā ahoṣi ^{1052, 32}

“ Paṭibhātu taṃ Sāriputta bhikkhūnaṃ dhammi-kathā ¹⁸⁸ ” ti ⁽¹⁾

ussāhetvā ādito paṭṭhāya yāva pariyosānā suṇanto, sā pan' ettha Bhagavato samanunñatā ¹⁸⁹ *Sādhū sādhū* ti anumodanena pākāṭā jātā ti vuttaṃ *anumodanena sama-nuñño ahoṣi*. ^{1052, 32}

Jinabhāsito nāma jāto, na sāvakabhāsito. Yathā hi ^{1052, 33} rājayuttehi ¹⁹⁰ likhitaṃ paṇṇaṃ yāva rājamuddikāya na lañchitaṃ ¹⁹¹ hoti, na tāva rājapaṇṇan ti saṅkhaṃ gacchati, lañchitamattam pana rājapaṇṇaṃ nāma hoti. Evam eva *Sādhū sādhū Sāriputtāti* ādi anumodanavacanasaṃsūtāya samanunñāsāṅkhātāya jinavacanamud-dāya lañchitattā ayaṃ suttanto Jinabhāsito nāma jāto āhaccavacano.

Yam pan' ettha atthato na vibhattaṃ, taṃ suviññeyyam eva.

¹⁹² Saṅgītisuttavaṇṇanāya Lin' atthappakāsanā.

⁽¹⁾ D III 209

¹⁸⁴ ABGG^mM samādhān'-

¹⁸⁵ B^mP omī

¹⁸⁶ ABGG^mM °vimuttīti

¹⁸⁷ B^m dasakavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā

¹⁸⁸ AG^m dhammaṃ kathā

BB^mGM dhammiṃ kathā

¹⁸⁹ ABGG^mM samanunñā

¹⁹⁰ BG rājaputtehi

¹⁹¹ B^mP lañjita- here and below

¹⁹² B^m adds Sumaṅgalavilāsinīyā

Dīghanikāy' aṭṭhakathāya

XXXIV

Das' uttarasuttavaṇṇanā

- 1053, 3 I. I. *Āvuso bhikkhave ti sāvakānaṃ ālāpanan ti*
sāvakānaṃ āmantanavasena ālāpanasamudācāro, na keva-
laṃ bhikkhave ti, so pana Buddhānaṃ ālāpanaṃ. Ten' āha
1053, 3 *Buddhā hīti* ādi. Satthu samudācārasena asamudācāro
ev' ettha Satthu uccaṭṭhāne ṭhapanam.
Sampati¹ āgatattā katthaci na nibaddho vāso etesan ti
1053, 8 *Anibaddhavāsā*, antevāsikā. Kammatṭhānaṃ pana gahetvā
sappāya-sen' āsanagavesanavasena² yaṃ kiñci disaṃ gac-
chantīti *disaṃ-gamanīyā*.³ Idāni tam atthaṃ vitthārato
1053, 8 dassetuṃ *Buddhakāle* ti ādi vuttaṃ.
1053, 10 *Asubhakammatṭhānan* ti ekādasavidhaṃ asubhakammaṭ-
1053, 18 ṭhānaṃ. Tatthāpi puggalavemattataṃ nātvā tad anurūpaṃ
eva deti. Mohacaritassa pi kāmaṃ ānāpānasatikammaṭ-
ṭhānaṃ⁴ sappāyaṃ, kammatṭhānabhāvanāya pana⁵ taṃ⁵
bhājanabhūtaṃ kātuṃ sammohavigamāya paṭhamam ud-
desa-paripucchā-dhammasavana-dhammasākacchāsu niyo-
1053, 19 jetabbo ti vuttaṃ *mohacaritassa ... pe ... ācikkhatīti*.
Saddhācaritassa visesato purimā cha anussatiyo sappāyā,
tāsam pana anuyuñjane ayaṃ pubbabhāgapatiṭṭhānāti das-
1053, 22, 24 setuṃ *Sampasādaniyasuttante*⁶ ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Nānācaritas-*
sāti buddhacaritassa, tassa pana maraṇasati, upasamānus-
sati, catudhātuvavatthānaṃ āhārapaṭikkūlasaṇṇā⁷ visesato
1053, 24 sappāyā, tesam⁸ upakāradhammadassan' atthaṃ⁹ *anic-*
1053, 26 *catādi ... pe ... kathetīti* vuttaṃ. *Tatth' evāti* Satthu
1053, 27 santike eva. *Temāsikaṃ paṭipadan* ti tīhi māsehi niṭṭha-
1054, 3 petabbaṃ¹⁰ paṭipadaṃ. *Ime bhikkhū* ti imissā dham-
1054, 4 madesanāya bhājanabhūtā bhikkhū. *Evaṃ āgantvā gac-*

¹ ABGG^mM °patti

² B^mP °āsanam gavesanto

³ B^mP disāgamanīyā

DA should be corrected to anibad-
dhavāsā disaṃ-gamanīyā

⁴ B^mP °pānassati-

⁵ BG pattam; B^mP omit tam

⁶ B^mP Pasādaniya-

DA Pasādaniye-

⁷ B^mP āhāre-

⁸ B^mP add pana

⁹ B^mP upakāradhamma-

¹⁰ B^mP sannitṭhāpetabbaṃ

chante pana bhikkhū ti idaṃ *Buddhakāle* ti ādinā tad ¹¹ 1053, 10
 uddesikavasena ¹¹ vuttabhikkhū sandhāya vuttaṃ, na ¹²
ime bhikkhū ti anantaraṃ vuttabhikkhū. Ten' āha *pesetīti*. ^{1054, 3, 5}
Apalokethāti āpucchatha. *Paṇḍitā* ti ādi sevanabhajanesu ^{1054, 6, 10}
 kāraṇavacanaṃ. *Sot' āpattiphale vinetīti* ādi yebhuyya- ^{1054, 13}
 vasena vuttaṃ. Āyasmā hi Dhammasenāpati bhikkhū
 yebhuyyena sot' āpattiphalaṃ pāpetvā vissajjeti: Evam
 ete niyatā sambodhiparāyanā ti. Āyasmā pana Mahāmog-
 gallānatthero: Sabbā pi bhav' uppatti jigucchitabbā ti
 bhikkhū yebhuyyena ¹³ uttam' atthaṃ yeva pāpeti. Sāva-
 kehi vinetuṃ sakkuṇeyyā ti sāvakaveneyyā, na sāvakeh'
 eva vinetabbā ti dassento āha *Sāvakaveneyyā* ¹⁴ *nāmāti* ādi. ^{1054, 17}
Dasa ¹⁵ *dasa* ¹⁵ *mātikā* ¹⁶ *ṭhapetvā* ti ek' ekato paṭṭhāya yāva ^{1054, 29}
 dasakā dasadhā dasadhā mātikā ¹⁶ *ṭhapetvā vibhatto ti*. ^{1054, 29}
 Das' uttarasuttanto ¹⁸ gato ti pi Das' uttaro ti ek' ekato
 paṭṭhāya yāva dasakā dasahi dasahi ¹⁹ uttaro adhiko hutvā
 tato pavatto ti pi Das' uttaro. *Ek' ekasmiṃ* ²⁰ *pabbe* ti ^{1054, 30}
 ekakato paṭṭhāya yāva dasakā dasasu pabbesu ek' ekasmiṃ
 pabbe. *Dasa dasa pañhā* ti Ka t a m o e k o ²¹ d h a m - ^{1054, 31}
 m o b a h u k ā r o ? ²² A p p a m ā d o k u s a l e s u
 d h a m m e s ū ti ādinā dasa dasa pañhā. *Visesitā* ²³ ti ^{1054, 31}
 vissajjitā. *Das' uttaram* ²⁴ *p a v a k k h ā m i* ti desiyamā- ^{1054, 32}
 naṃ desanaṃ nāmakittanamukhena paṭijjānāti vaṇṇabha-
 naṃ' atthaṃ. ²⁵ *P a v a k k h ā m i* ti pakārehi vakkhāmi. ^{1054, 32}
 Tathā h' ettha paññāsādhikānaṃ pañcannaṃ pañhasatā-
 naṃ ²⁶ vasena desanā pavattā.

D h a m m a n ti idha dhamma-saddo pariyatti-pariyāyo ^{1054, 33}

“ Idha bhikkhu ²⁷ dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇātī ” ti (a)

ādisu viya. Suttalakkhano cāyaṃ dhammo ti āha

(a) A III 87

¹¹ ABGG^mM anuddesika-

¹² ABGG^mM omit

¹³ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁴ So all MSS; DA °vineyyā

¹⁵ B^mP dasadhā

¹⁶ B^mP mātikam

¹⁷ B^mP add Das' uttaro

¹⁸ AG^mM °uttaro-

B^m Das' uttaro only

P dasa suttanto

¹⁹ B^mP omit

²⁰ So all MSS.

DA ek' eka

²¹ B^mP omit

²² BG bahūpakāro

²³ ABGG^mM visesetvā

²⁴ ABGG^mM omit

²⁵ AG^m vaṇṇ' ābharaṇan'-

²⁶ P pañhā-

²⁷ B^m twice

- 1054, 33 *Dhamman ti suttan ti*. Svāyaṃ dhammo yathā-nusiṭṭhaṃ paṭipajjamānassa nibbān' āvaho. Tato eva vaṭṭadukkhasamucchedāya hoti, svāyaṃ ²⁸ assa ānubhāvo sabbesaṃ khandhānaṃ ²⁹ pamocanūpāyabhāvo ³⁰ ti das-sento nibbānappattiyā ti ādim ³¹ āha. Tena vuttaṃ *Nibbānappattiyā* ti ³¹ ādi.
- 1054, 34 *Uccam* ³² karonto ti udaggaṃ ulāraṃ paṇitaṃ katvā das-sento, paggaṇhanto ti attho. *Pemaṃ janento* ³³ ti bhattiṃ uppādentō. Idaṃ ca desanāya paggaṇhanaṃ Buddhānaṃ pi āciṇṇaṃ evāti dassento *Ekāyano* ti ādim āha.
- 1054, 38
- 1055, 1 2. Kāra-saddo upa-saddena vinā pi upakār' atthaṃ vadati,
- 1055, 3 “Bahukārā ³⁴ bhikkhave mātāpitāro puttānaṃ” ti (b)
- 1055, 6 ādisu viyāti āha *bahukāro ti bahūpakāro* ti.
- 1055, 7 Vaḍḍhane vutte nānantariyatāya ³⁵ uppādanam vuttam eva hotīti *Bhāvetabbō* ³⁶ ti ³⁷ *vaḍḍhetabbo* ti vuttam. ³⁸
- 1055, 8 ³⁹ Uppādanapubbikā hi abhivaḍḍhanā ti. ³⁹ Nanu ca Eko dhammo uppādetabbō ti uppādanam p' ettha viṣuṃ gahitaṃ evāti? Aññavisayattā tassa nāyaṃ virodho. Tathā hi Eko dhammo pariññeyyo ti tihi pi pariññāhi pariññeyyataṃ vatvā pi Eko dhammo pahātabbō ti pahātabbatā vuttā.
- 1055, 8 *Tihi pariññāhīti* nāta-tīraṇa-pahānapariññāhi.
- 1055, 9 *Pahānānupassanāyāti* pajahanavasena pavattāya anupassanāya. Missakavasena c' etaṃ anupassanā-gaḥaṇaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.
- 1055, 10 Silasampadādīnaṃ parihān' āvaho ti *parihānāya samvattanako*.
- 1055, 11 Jhān' ādivisesaṃ gametīti *visesagāmī*.
- 1055, 12 *Duppaccakkhakaro* ti anupacitaññānasambhārehi paccakkhaṃ kātuṃ asakkuṇeyyo.

(b) A I 62

²⁸ B^mP sa cāyaṃ²⁹ ABGG^mM omīti³⁰ B^mP °bhāvato³¹⁻³¹ BG omīti³² ABGG^mM uddhaṃ³³ ABGG^mM karonto³⁴ BG bahūpakārā³⁵ AG^m °tariyakatāya

BG nantiriyakatāya

M °tariyakatāya

³⁶ ABGG^mM vedītabbo³⁷ ABGG^mM omīti³⁸ B^mP vutto³⁹⁻³⁹ ABGG^mM uppādanapubbikābhivaḍḍhanā hīti

Abhiñānitabbo ti abhimukhaṃ ñāṇena jānitabbo.

1055, 14

Sabbamātikāsūti ⁴⁰ duk' ādivasena vuttāsu sabbāsu mātikāsu. Ettha ca āyasmā Dhammasenāpati te bhikkhū bhāvanāya niyojetvā uttam' atthe paṭiṭṭhāpetukāmo paṭhamam tāva bhāvanāya upakāradhammaṃ uddesavasena dassento *Eko dhammo bahukāro* ⁴¹ ti vatvā tena ⁴² upakattabbaṃ dassento *Eko dhammo bhāvetabboti āha*. Ayañ ca bhāvanā vipassanāvasena icchitā ti āha *Eko dhammo pariññeyyo ti*. Pariññā ca nāma yāvad eva pahātabbapajahan' atthā ti āha *Eko dhammo pahātabboti*. Pajahantena ⁴³ ca hāna-bhāgiyaṃ niharitvā visesabhāgiye avaṭṭhātabban ti āha *Eko dhammo hāna-bhāgiyo, eko dhammo visesabhāgiyo ti*. Visesabhāgiye avaṭṭhānañ ca duppaṭivijjhanena, ⁴⁴ duppaṭivijjhapaṭivijjhanāñ ce ijjhati, nipphādetabbanipphādanaṃ siddham eva hotīti āha *Eko dhammo duppaṭivijjho, eko dhammo uppādetabboti*. Ta-y-idam ⁴⁵ dvayaṃ abhiññeyyābhijānanena ⁴⁶ hotīti āha *Eko dhammo abhiññeyyo ti*. Abhiññeyyañ ce abhiññātāṃ, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikatam eva hotīti. Ettāvatā ca niṭṭhitakicco va ⁴⁷ hoti, nāssa uttariṃ ⁴⁸ kiñci karaṇīyaṃ ti evaṃ tāva mahāthero ekakavasena tesam bhikkhūnaṃ paṭipattividhiṃ uddisanto imāni dasapadāni iminā anukkamena uddisi.

Evaṃ aniyamato uddiṭṭhadhamme sarūpato niyametvā dassetuṃ *Katamo eko dhammo ti ādinā* desanaṃ ārabhi. Tena vuttaṃ *Iti āyasmā Sāriputto* ti ādi. Esa nayo duk' ādisu pi. *Velūkāro* ti veno. So hi veluvikārehi kilāñ' ādikaraṇena ⁴⁹ *velūkāro* ti vutto. Anto bahi ca pabbagaṇṭhi-nīharaṇena ⁵⁰ *niggaṇṭhiṃ* ⁵¹ *katvā*. *Ek' ekakoṭṭhāse* ti ekak' ādisu dasasu koṭṭhāsesu ek' ekasmiṃ koṭṭhāse.

1055, 17

1055, 17

1055, 17

1055, 18, 21

Sabb' atthaka-upakārakan ⁵² ti sabb' atthakam eva sammā-

1055, 25

⁴⁰ B^m sabbattha mātikā-

⁴¹ BG bahūpakāro

⁴² B^mP add upakārakena

⁴³ ABGG^mM pajahanante

⁴⁴ BG duppaṭivijjhapaṭivijjhanena

M duppaṭivijjhanapaṭivijjhanena

⁴⁵ ABGG^mM yad idam

⁴⁶ B^mP °ññeyy' ādijānanena

⁴⁷ ABGG^mM omīti

⁴⁸ B^mP uttari

⁴⁹ ABGG^mM kiñc' ādi

⁵⁰ B^m sabbagatagaṇṭhiṃ nīhara-

P sabbagatagaṇṭhiṃ nīhara-

⁵¹ ABGG^mM nigaṇṭhi

⁵² B^mP °atthakam-

- 1055, 26, 28 paṭipattiyā upakāravantam.⁵³ Idāni tam attham vitthārato dassetuṃ *Ayam hīti* ādi vuttam. *Vipassanāgabham gaṇhāpane* ti yathā upari vipassanā paripaccati⁵⁴ tikkhā visadā hutvā maggena ghaṭeti, evaṃ pubbabhāgavipassanāvaddhane. *Atthapaṭisambhidādisūti* atthapaṭisambhidādisu nipphādetabbesu,⁵⁵ tesam sambhārasambharaṇaṃ ti attho. Esa nayo ito paresu pi. *Ṭhānāṭhāne*⁵⁶ ti ṭhāne aṭṭhāne ca jānitabbe. *Mahāvihārasamāpattiyaṃ* ti mahatiyaṃ jhān' ādivihārasamāpattiyaṃ. *Vipassanāñān' ādisūti* ādi-saddena manomay' iddhi-ādikāni⁵⁷ saṅgaṇhāti. *Aṭṭhasu vijjāsūti* Ambaṭṭhasutte āgatanayāsu aṭṭhasu vijjāsu. Ten' eva Bhagavā thomesīti yojanā. *Tan*⁵⁸ ti appamādam.
- 1056, 9, 10 *Thāmasampannenāti* nāṇabalasamannāgatena. *Dīpetvā* ti: Evam pi appamādo kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ sampādane⁵⁹ bahūpakāro,⁶⁰ evam⁶¹ pi bahūpakāro⁶¹ ti pakāsetvā. Yaṃ kiñci anavajjapakkhikaṃ attham appamāde pakkhipitvā kathetuṃ yuttan ti dassetuṃ *Yaṃ kiñcīti* ādi vuttam.
- 1056, 11 *Kāyagatāsattī* ti rassaṃ akatvā⁶² niddesena vā etaṃ samāsapadam daṭṭhabbam.
- 1056, 15 “Aṭṭhikāni⁶³ terovassikāni^{63a} pūtini cuṇṇakajātāni⁶⁴” ti (c)
- 1056, 17 evaṃ pavattamanasikāro *cuṇṇikamanasikāro*⁶⁵ ti vadanti. Apare pana bhaṇanti: Cuṇṇika-iriyāpathesu pavattamanasikāro ti. *Ettha uppannasatiyā* ti etasmiṃ yathāvutte ekūnatimsavidhe ṭhāne uppannāya satiyā.
- 1056, 18 *Sukhasampayuttā*⁶⁶ ti nippariyāyato suhasampayuttā,⁶⁶ pariyāyato pana catutthajjhāne upekkhā pi sukhan ti vattabataṃ labhati santasabhāvattā.⁶⁷

(c) M III 92; A III 324

⁵³ BG °kāravasena
B^mP °kāravantam
⁵⁴ ABGG^mM ti only
P paricca
⁵⁵ ABGG^mM °tabbāsu
⁵⁶ B^m ṭhānāṭhānesū
⁵⁷ ABGG^mM °ādikā
⁵⁸ B^mP nan
⁵⁹ ABGG^mM °dena
⁶⁰ AG^mM bahukāro

⁶¹⁻⁶¹ B^mP omit
⁶² B^mP add niddeso
⁶³ B^m add^s puñjakitāni
^{63a} ABGG^mM thero-
B^m add^s ... pe ...
⁶⁴ B^m cuṇṇika
⁶⁵ BG cuṇṇikā-
⁶⁶ ABGG^mM °yuttan
⁶⁷ AG^m sa attasabhā-

Paccayabhūto ārammaṇavasena.⁶⁸ Yo hi ārammaṇa- 1056, 22
bhāvena vaṇo viya āsave paggharati, so sampayogatab-
bhāvābhāve⁶⁹ pi. Saha āsavehīti *sāsa vo*. Tathā upā- 1056, 22
dānānaṃ hito ti *u p ā d ā n i y o*. Itarathā pana paccaya- 1056, 22
bhāvena vidhi⁷⁰ paṭikkhepo.

Asmīti māno ti asmīti pavatto māno. 1056, 24

*Vipariyāyenāti*⁷¹ anicce aniccan ti ādinā nayena pavatto 1056, 26
pathamanasikāro.⁷²

Idha pana vipassanānantaro maggo ānantariko 1056, 29, 31
ceto samādhīti adhippeto. Kasmā? Vipassanāya
anantarattā, attano pavattiyā anantaraṃ phaladāyakattā.
Sadd' atthato pana anantaraṃ phalaṃ anantaraṃ, tasmim
anantare niyutto, tam vā arahati anantarappayojano ti vā
ānantariko.⁷³ 1056, 31

Phalan ti *phalapaññā*. *Paccavekkhanapaññā adhippetā* 1056, 32, 33
akupp' ārammaṇatāya.

Attano phalaṃ āharatīti⁷⁴ āhāro, paccayo ti āha
Āhāraṭṭhitikā ti paccayaṭṭhitikā ti. 1056, 34

Ayaṃ eko dhammo ti ayaṃ paccayasaṅkhāto eko 1056, 35
dhammo ti paccayatāsāmaññena ekaṃ katvā vadati.
*Ñātapariññāya*⁷⁵ *abhiññāyāti*⁷⁶ *ñātapariññāsaṅkhātāya* 1056, 36
abhiññāya.

Akuppā cetovimuttīti arahattaphalavimuttī 1057, 1
akuppabhāvena ukkaṃsagatattā. Aññathā sabbā pi phala-
samāpattiyo akuppā eva paṭipakkhehi akopaniyattā. *Abhiñ-* 1057, 2
ñāyāti abhiññeyyo ti ettha laddha-abhiññāya. *Pariññāyāti* 1057, 2
etthāpi es' eva nayo.

Pahātabbasacchikātabbe hīti pahātabba⁷⁷-sacchikātabba- 1057, 4
padehi. *Pariññā va* kathitā⁷⁸ pahānasacchikiriyaṇaṃ ek' 1057, 4
ādhāratāya⁷⁹ *pariññāya* sah' eva ijjhanato.

Sacchikātabbo ti visesato phalaṃ kathitaṃ.⁸⁰ 1057, 6

⁶⁸ B^m ārammaṇ' ādivisayo pi

P ārammaṇ' ādi visayo ti

⁶⁹ BG °bhāvo

B^mP °yogasambhavābhāve

⁷⁰ AG^mM vidhi na

BG vidhinā

P omits

⁷¹ ABGG^mM °yayenāti

⁷² ABGG^mM pathamamanasi-

⁷³ ABGG^mM ananta-

⁷⁴ BG arahattīti

⁷⁵ ABGG^mM °pariññā

⁷⁶ So all MSS.

DA abhiññeyyo

⁷⁷ AG^m pahāna

⁷⁸ ABGG^mM tthitā

⁷⁹ B^mP ekavāratāya

⁸⁰ ABGG^m tarikaṃ

M karikaṃ

- 1057, 6 *Ekasmim*⁸¹ *yeva* sattame eva *pade*⁸² *labbhati*. Phalam pana anekesu pi padesu labbhati paṭham' atṭhama⁸³-navama-dasamesu labbhanato. Yasmā taṃ nippariyāyato dasame
- 1057, 7 eva labbhati, itaresu pariyāyato tasmā *labbhati evāti* sāsaṅkaṃ⁸⁴ vadati.
- 1057, 8 *Sabhāvato vijjamānā* ti yena bahukār' ādisabhāvena⁸⁵ desitā, te sabhāvena param' atthato upalabbhamānā.
- 1057, 9 *Yathāvā*⁸⁶ ti aviparītā.
- 1057, 10 *Tathasabhāvā* ti taṃsabhāvā.
- 1057, 11 *Na tathā na hontīti* avitathattā tathā va honti. Tato eva
- 1057, 12 *vuttappakārato aññathā na* honti.⁸⁷ Pañcahi pi padehi tesam dhammānaṃ yathābhūtabhāvam⁸⁸ eva vadati.
- 1057, 13 *Sammā* ti ñāyena. Yam pana ñāyena⁸⁹ ñātaṃ, taṃ⁹⁰
- 1057, 14 hetuyuttaṃ kāraṇayuttam⁹¹ eva hotīti āha *hetunā kāraṇe-*
- 1057, 17 *nāti. Okappanaṃ janesīti* jinavacanabhāvena abhippasādaṃ uppādesi.
- 1057, 19 3. *Sabbatthāti* idaṃ *silapūraṇ* ādisūti etena saddhiṃ sambandhitabbaṃ. Silapūraṇ' ādisu sabbattha appamādo viya upakārakā ti etena satisampajaññānam pi appamādassa viya sabbattha⁹² upakārakatā pakāsītā hoti, atthato nātilakkhaṇattā⁹³ tato nesaṃ. Sativippavāso hi appamādo, so ca atthato sabbattha avijahitā sati eva, sā ca kho ñāṇasampayuttā eva daṭṭhabbā, itarāya tathārūpasamatthatābhāvato.
- 1057, 22 Tesam pañcasatamattānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pubbabhāgapatipattivasena⁹⁴ desitattā *pubbabhāgā kathitā*.
- 1057, 24 *Ayonisomanasikāro* saṅkilesassa mūlakāraṇabhāvena pavatto⁹⁵ hetu, paribrūhanabhāvena pavatto⁹⁵ paccayo.
- 1057, 25 *Yonisomanasikāre* pi es' eva nayo. Yathā ca sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya visuddhiyā ca paccayabhūtā ayonisomanasikāro yonisomanasikāro ti I m e d v e d h a m m ā d u p p a -

⁸¹ So all MSS.
DA ek' ekasmim should be corrected to above reading.

⁸² ABGG^mM padehi
⁸³ ABGG^mM paṭhamapaṭhama
⁸⁴ ABGG^mM sāsaṅkaṃ
⁸⁵ BG bahūpakār' ādibhāvena
⁸⁶ B^mP yāthāvā
⁸⁷ B^mP hontīti

⁸⁸ B^mP °bhūtam
⁸⁹ B^mP omit
⁹⁰ ABGG^mM omit
⁹¹ ABGG^mM kāraṇe-
⁹² ABGG^mM tattha
⁹³ ABGG^mM nātipilakkha-
⁹⁴ AG^m °patipattiyāvasena
⁹⁵ ABGG^mM pavattā

ṭivijjhā ti ettha nīharitvā vuttā, evaṃ⁹⁶ ime pi⁹⁷
 dhammā nīharitvā vattabbā ti dassento *Tathā* ti⁹⁸ ādim 1057, 26
 āha. Tattha asubhajjhān' ādayo cattāro *visaṃyogā* nāma 1057, 29
 kāmayog' ādipaṭipakkhabhāvato. *Evaṃ pabhedā* ti iminā 1057, 33

“ Avijjābhāgino dhammā, vijjābhāgino dhammā, kaṇhā
 dhammā, sukkā dhammā ” ti^(d)

evaṃ ādināṃ saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo.

Paccayehi samecca sambhuyya katattā⁹⁹ pañcakkhandhā
Saṅkhatā dhātu. 1057, 35

Kenaci anabhisaṅkhatattā nibbānaṃ *Asaṅkhatā* 1057, 36
dhātu.

Tisso vijjā vijjan' atthena viditakaraṇ' atthena ca vijjā. 1057, 37
Vimuttīti arahattaphalaṃ paṭipakkhato¹⁰⁰ sabbaso 1057, 37
 vimuttattā. *Abhiññādīnīti* abhiññā-pariññādīni.¹⁰¹ *Ekasa-* 1057, 38
disān' eva purimavāre viya vibhajja kathetabbato.

Maggo kathito ti ettha : Maggo va kathito ti evam atthaṃ 1058, 1
 agahetvā : Maggo kathito vāti evam attho gahetabbo :
Anuppāde nāṇaṇ ti iminā phalassa gahitattā.
Sacchikātabbapade phalaṃ kathitan ti etthāpi : 1058, 1
 Phalam eva kathitan ti agahetvā : Phalaṃ kathitam evāti
 attho gahetabbo, vijjā-gaṇeṇa tad aññassa gahitattā.¹⁰²
 Esa nayo ito paresu pi evarūpesu thānesu.

4. So ti anāgāmimaggo. *Sabbaso kāmānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ* 1058, 4
 samucchavedasena pajahanato.

Āruppe arahattamaggo nāma arūpajjhānaṃ pādakaṃ 1058, 6
 katvā uppanno aggamaggo. *Puna-uppattinivāraṇato* ti 1058, 6
 rūpānaṃ uppattiyā sabbaso nivāraṇato.¹⁰³

Nirujjhanti saṅkhārā etenāti *Nirodho*, aggamaggo. 1058, 8
 Tena hi kilesavaṭṭe nirodhite itaram pi vaṭṭadvayaṃ
 nirodhitam eva hoti. Tassa pana nirodhassa pariyosānattā
 aggamaggaphalaṃ¹⁰⁴ nirodho ti vattabbataṃ labhatīti āha

(d) Dhs p. 7

⁹⁶ ABGG^mM eva

⁹⁷ B^mP hi

⁹⁸ ABGG^mM hiti

⁹⁹ ABGG^mM kattā

¹⁰⁰ AG^m °pakkhade

BG °pakkhadoso

¹⁰¹ B^mP °paññādīni

¹⁰² B^mP saṅgahi-

¹⁰³ M nivāraṇattā

¹⁰⁴ B^mP aggaphalaṃ

- 1058, 8, 9 *arahattaphalaṃ nirodho ti adhippetan ti. Arahattaphalena hi nibbāne diṭṭhe ti idam* ¹⁰⁵ *arahattamaggo nirodho na, das-sanassāyaṃ nipphattīti* ¹⁰⁵ *katvā vuttaṃ. Evañ ca katvā*
- 1058, 10 *arahattaṃ* ¹⁰⁶ *saṅkhatanirodhassa* ¹⁰⁷ *paccayattā ti idam pi vacanaṃ samatthitaṃ hoti.*
- 1058, 12 *Atīl' ams' ārammaṇan ti atitakoṭṭhās' ārammaṇaṃ nāṇaṃ,* ¹⁰⁸ *atītā khandh' āyatanadhātuyo ārabba pavatta-nāṇan* ¹⁰⁹ *ti attho.*
- Maggo kathito vāti avadhāraṇaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, tathā : Sacchikātabbe phalaṃ kathitaṃ evāti.*
- Ā s a v ā n a ṃ k h a y e n ā ṇ a n ti* ¹¹⁰ *āsavānaṃ khay' ante nāṇan ti adhippāyo, aññathā maggo kathito siyā.*
- 1058, 17 5. *Dārumayaṃ cakkaṃ dārucakkaṃ, tathā ratanacakkaṃ.*
- 1058, 18 *Āṇ' atṭhena dhammo eva cakkaṃ dhammacakkaṃ. Iriyā-*
- 1058, 18 *pathānaṃ aparāparappavatti* ¹¹¹ *iriyāpathacakkaṃ, tathā sampatticakkaṃ veditabbaṃ.*
- 1058, 28 *Anucchavike dese ti puññakiriyāya sammāpaṭipattiyā anurūpadese.*
- 1058, 30 *Sevanaṃ kālena kālaṃ upasaṅkamaṇaṃ. Bhajanaṃ bhattivāsena payirupāsanaṃ.*
- 1058, 31 *Attano sammāṭhapanan ti attano cittasantānassa yoniso ṭhapanam, saddhādisu nivesanan ti āha Sace ti ādi.*
- 1058, 31 *Idam ev' ettha pāmāṇan ti idam eva pubbekatapuññatā-saṅkhātāṃ sampatticakkaṃ ettha etesu sampatticakkesu pāmāṇabhūtaṃ, itaresaṃ kāraṇabhāvato. Ten' āha Yena hīti ādi. So eva ca katapuñño puggalo attānaṃ sammā ṭhapeti akatapuññassa tad abhāvato.*
- 1058, 35 *Paṭhamo lokiyo va, tatthāpi kāmāvacaro va.* ¹¹² *Idhāti imasmiṃ Das' uttarasutte. Pubbabhāge lokiyā vāti maggassa pubbabhāge pavattanakā lokiyā eva. Tattha kāraṇaṃ vuttam eva.*
- 1059, 1 *Kāmayogavisamyo go anāgāmimaggo, diṭṭhiyogavisam-yogo sot' āpattimaggo, itare dve arahattamaggo ti evaṃ*
- 1059, 3, 4 *anāgāmimagg' ādivasena veditabbā.*
- 1059, 6

¹⁰⁵⁻¹⁰⁵ B^mP arahattamaggena
nibbānadassanassāyaṃ
nibbattīti

¹⁰⁶ B^mG^mP arahatta

¹⁰⁷ B^mP saṅkhāta-

¹⁰⁸ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁰⁹ B^mP pavattanakāñāṇan

¹¹⁰ B^mP add ca

¹¹¹ AG^mM aparāparapatti

BG aparāpatti

B^mP °ppavattito

¹¹² ABGG^mM pi ca

Paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhin ¹¹³ ti yvāyaṃ appaṇaṇassa ^{1059, 8}
 paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhī, taṃ. *Kāmasahagatā saññā-* ^{1059, 8}
manasikārā samudācarantīti tato vuṭṭhitam ārammaṇa-
 vasena kāmasahagatā hutvā ¹¹⁴ saññāmanasikārā samu-
 dācaranti codenti tudanti. ¹¹⁵ Tassa kāmānupakkhandā-
 nam ¹¹⁶ saññāmanasikārānam vasena so paṭhamajjhāna-
 samādhi hāyati parihāyati, tasmā *h ā n a b h ā g i y o* ¹¹⁷ ti ^{1059, 9}
 vutto. *Tad anudhammatā* ti tad anurūpasabhāvā. ¹¹⁸ *Sati* ^{1059, 10}
santitṭhatīti idaṃ micchāsatiṃ sandhāya vuttam. Yassa
 hi paṭhamajjhānānurūpasabhāvā ¹¹⁹ paṭhamajjhānam san-
 tato paṇītato disvā assādayamānā apekhamānā ¹²⁰ abhinan-
 damānā ¹²¹ nikanti hoti, tassa nikantivasena so paṭhamaj-
 jhānasamādhi n' eva hāyati, na vaḍḍhati, tṭhitikoṭṭhāsiko
 hoti, tena vuttam *tṭhitibhāgiyo samādhīti*. *Avitakkasahagatā* ^{1059, 10, 11}
 ti avitakkaṃ dutiyajjhānam santato paṇītato manasi-
 karoto ārammaṇavasena avitakkasahagatā *saññāmanasi-* ^{1059, 11}
kārā. Samudācarantīti paṇāpapaṭhamajjhānato vuṭṭhitam ^{1059, 11}
 dutiyajjhānādhigam' atthāya codenti tudanti, ¹²² tassa upari
 dutiyajjhānānupakkhandānam ¹²³ saññāmanasikārānam va-
 sena so paṭhamajjhānasamādhi visesabhūṭassa dutiyaj-
 jhānassa uppattipadaṭṭhānatāya *vi se sa b h ā g i y o* ¹²⁴ ti ^{1059, 12}
 vutto. *Nibbidāsahagatā* ti tam eva paṭhamajjhānalābhiṃ ^{1059, 12}
 jhānato vuṭṭhitam nibbidāsaṅkhātena vipassanāñāṇena
 saḥagatā. Vipassanāñāṇam hi jhān' aṅgesu pabhedena
 upaṭṭhahantesu nibbindati ukkaṇṭhati, tasmā nibbidā ti
 vuccati. *Samudācarantīti* nibbānasacchikiriya' atthāya ¹²⁵ ^{1059, 13}
 codenti tudanti. ¹²⁶ *Virāgūpasamhitā* ¹²⁷ ti virāgasāṅkhātena ^{1059, 13}
 nibbānena upasamhitā. ¹²⁷ Vipassanāñāṇam hi: Sakkā
 iminā maggena virāgaṃ nibbānaṃ sacchikātun ti pavattito
 virāgūpasamhitā ti vuccati, ¹²⁸ taṃsāmpayuttā saññā-
 manasikārā pi virāgūpasamhitā eva nāma. Tassa tesam
 saññāmanasikārānam vasena so paṭhamajjhānasamādhi

¹¹³ DA lābhī should be corrected to

lābhim

¹¹⁴ ABGG^mM suttā

¹¹⁵ B^mP tudenti

¹¹⁶ ABGG^mM °kkhantānam

¹¹⁷ B^m add's samādhī

¹¹⁸ B^mP °sabhāvo

¹¹⁹ ABGG^mM °rūpabhāvā

¹²⁰ ABGG^mM omit

¹²¹ ABGG^mM abhinnāyamānā

¹²² B^mP tudenti

¹²³ ABGG^mM °kkhantānam

B^mP °jjhānupakkha-

¹²⁴ B^m add's samādhī

¹²⁵ B^mP °sacchikaraṇ'-

¹²⁶ B^mP tudenti

¹²⁷ B^m °samhitō

¹²⁸ ABGG^mM omit

1059, 13 ariyamaggapaṭivedhassa padaṭṭhānatāya *n i b b e d h a -*
 1059, 14 *b h ā g i y o* ¹²⁹ ti vutto. *Sabbasamāpattiyo* ti dutiyajjhān'
 1059, 15 ādikā sabbā samāpattiyo. *Attho veditabbo* ti hānabhāgiy'
 ādi attho tāva ¹³⁰ vitthāretvā veditabbo.

1059, 18 *Maggo kathito* catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ uddhaṭattā.
 1059, 18 *Phalaṃ* kathitaṃ sarūpen' eva.

6. P a ñ c ' a ñ g i k o s a m m ā s a m ā d h ī ti samādhi-
 aṅgabhāvena paññā uddiṭṭhā. ¹³¹ Vithipharanaṭādi vaca-
 1059, 19 nehi ¹³² tam eva vibhajati. Ten' āha *pīti* ¹³³ *pharamānā*
uppajjati ādi.

"So imam eva kāyaṃ vivekajena pītisukhena abhisandeti" ti (e)

ādinā nayena pītiyā sukhassa ca pharaṇaṃ veditabbaṃ.
 1059, 21 Sarāga-virāgaṭādivibhāgadassanavasena *Paresaṃ ceto*
 1059, 23 *pharamānā. Ālokapharaṇe* ti kaṣiṇ' ālokassa pharaṇe ¹³⁴ sati
 ten' eva ālokena pharitaṭṭhā. ¹³⁵ Tassa tassa ¹³⁶ samā-
 1059, 24 dhissa paccayattā ¹³⁷ *Paccavekkhaṇānānaṃ p a c c a -*
v e k k h a ṇ a n i m i t t a ṃ. ¹³⁸

Pītipharanaṭā sukhapharaṇatā hi ¹³⁹ ārammaṇe ṭhatvā
 1059, 31 catutthajjhānassa uppādanato tā *pādā viyāti* vuttā. *Ceto-*
pharaṇatā ālokapharaṇatā hi ¹³⁹ tam-tam-kiccasāadhanato tā
 1059, 31, 32 *hatthā viyāti* vuttā. *Abhiññāpādakajjhānaṃ* samādhānassa
 1059, 32 sarīrabhāvato *majjhimaṃ viyāti* vuttaṃ. *Paccavekkha-*
 1059, 33 *ṇanimittaṃ* uttam' aṅgabhāvato *sīsaṃ* ¹⁴⁰ *vīyāti* vuttaṃ.

Sabbakilesadukkhadarathaparilāhānaṃ ¹⁴¹ vigatattā ¹⁴²
 1059, 37 sātisayam ettha sukhān ti vuttaṃ *appit' appitakkhane*
sukhattā paccuppannasukho ti. Purimassa purimassa vasena
 pacchimaṃ pacchimaṃ laddh' āsevanatāya santatara-
 1059, 38 paṇītatarabhāvappattaṃ ¹⁴³ hotīti āha *Purimo purimo . . .*
 1060, 6 *pe . . . sukhavipāko* ti. *Kilesapaṭippassaddhiyā* ti kilesānaṃ

(e) M III 92

¹²⁹ B^m adds samādhi

¹³⁰ ABGG^mM tam

¹³¹ B^mP add ti

¹³² B^mP vacanena hi

¹³³ BB^mM pītiṃ

¹³⁴ ABGG^mM omīti

¹³⁵ ABGG^mM °padeso

¹³⁶ B^mP once only

¹³⁷ B^mP rūpadassanapaccayattā

¹³⁸ AG^mMP °vekkhaṇā-

¹³⁹ B^mP ti

¹⁴⁰ DA sesaṃ should be corrected to

sīsaṃ

¹⁴¹ B^mP sabbaso kilesa-

¹⁴² B^mP add lokiyasamādhissa

¹⁴³ B^mP °ppatti

paṭippassambhanena laddhattā. *Kilesapaṭippassaddhibhā-* 1060, 7
van ti kilesānaṃ paṭippassambhanabhāvaṃ. *Laddhattā* 1060, 7
 pattattā tabbhāvaṃ upagatattā. Lokiyasamādhissa pac-
 canikāni nīvaraṇa-paṭhamajjhānanikanti-ādīni niggahetab-
 bāni, aññe kilesā vāretabbā,¹⁴⁴ imassa pana arahattasamā-
 dhissa paṭippassaddhasabbakilesattā na niggahetabbam
 vāretabbā ca atthīti maggānantarasamāpattikkhaṇe¹⁴⁵ ca
 appayogena adhigatattā ṭhapitattā ca aparihānavasena¹⁴⁶
 vā¹⁴⁷ ṭhapitattā¹⁴⁷ *na sasaṅkhārā-niggayha-* 1060, 13
vāritavato.¹⁴⁸ *Sativepullappattattā*¹⁴⁹ ti etena appa- 1060, 14
 vattamānāya pi¹⁵⁰ satiyā satibahulatāya sato eva nāmāti
 dasseti. *Yathāparicchinna-kālavasenāti* etena paricchinda- 1060, 16
 nasatiyā sato ti dasseti. *Sesesu* ñāṇ' aṅgesu. *Pañcañāṇiko*¹⁵¹ 1060, 20, 21
 ti samādhimukhena¹⁵² pañcañāṇān' eva uddiṭṭhāni nid-
 diṭṭhāni ca. *Maggo kathito* indriyasīsenā sammāvāyāṃ' 1060, 22
 ādīnaṃ kathitattā. *Phalaṃ* kathitaṃ asekkhānaṃ sīlak- 1060, 23
 khandh' ādīnaṃ kathitattā.

7. *Maggo kathito* ti ettha vattabbam heṭṭhā vuttam eva.

8. *Hetunā* ti ādi-antavantato, anicc' antikato, tāvakāli- 1060, 26
 kato, niccapaṭikkhepato ti evam ādinā hetunā. *Nayenāti*: 1060, 26
 Yathā ime saṅkhārā etarahi, evaṃ atīte anāgate ca aniccā
 saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā
 virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā ti atītānāgatesu¹⁵³ naya-
 nayena.¹⁵⁴ Kāmaṃ khīṇ' āsavassa sabbesaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ
 aniccatā¹⁵⁵ sudiṭṭhā suppaṭividdhā, tam pana asaṃmo-
 havasena¹⁵⁶ kiccatō ca,¹⁵⁷ vipassanāya pana ārammaṇa-
 karaṇavasenāti¹⁵⁸ dassento āha *vipassanāñāṇena sudiṭṭhā* 1060, 27
hotīti.

Kilesavasen' eva¹⁵⁹ uppajjamāno pariḷāho n' atthi,¹⁶⁰

¹⁴⁴ AG^mM paṭicāre-

BG paṭisamācāre-

¹⁴⁵ B^mP °nantaraṃ samā-

¹⁴⁶ ABGG^mM aparihāvana-

¹⁴⁷ ABGG^mM vattapitattā

¹⁴⁸ BG °niggaha-

B^mP saṅkhāraniggayhavārivā-
vato

DA sasaṅkhārā niggayha
vāritato

¹⁴⁹ ABGG^mM °ppattā

¹⁵⁰ ABGG^mM omīti

¹⁵¹ ABGG^mM paññāṇ ca ñāṇiko

¹⁵² B^mP ettha vuttasamādhi-

¹⁵³ AG^m °gate

BGM °gatehi

¹⁵⁴ AG^m nayana-nayanena

BGM naya-nayanena

B^mP nayana-nayena

¹⁵⁵ B^mP aniccatādi

¹⁵⁶ B^mP °mohanavasena

¹⁵⁷ B^mP omīti

¹⁵⁸ ABGG^mM ārammaṇavasena

¹⁵⁹ B^mP °vasena

¹⁶⁰ B^mP omīti

- 1060, 28 vatthukāmasannissayo vatthukāmavisayo cāti vuttaṃ *Dve pi saparilāh' aṭṭhena aṅgārakāsu viyāti.*
 1060, 31 *Ninnass' evāti* ¹⁶¹ ninnabhāvass' eva.
 Anto vuccati lāmak' aṭṭhena taṇhā. Byantaṃ vigat' antaṃ ¹⁶² bhūtan ti *Byanti bhūtan* ti āha *vigatani-*
 1060, 32 *yantibhūtaṃ*, ¹⁶³ *nittanhan ti attho* ti. *Idha* sattake.
 1060, 32., 34 *Bhāvetabbā pade maggo kathito* bojjaṅgānaṃ vut-
 1060, 34 tattā.

(Paṭhamabhāṇavāraṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.) ¹⁶⁴

- 1060, 36 2. 1. *Ādibrahmacariyikāyāti* ¹ ādibrahmacariyā eva ādibrahmacariyikā, yathā

“ Vinayo eva venayiko ” ti, ^(a)

- 1060, 36 tassā ādibrahmacariyikāya. Kā pana sā ti āha *pāñ-*
 1060, 36 *ñāyāti*. *Sikkhāttayasāṅgahassāti* ² adhisīlasikkhādisik-
 khāttayasāṅgahassa. Upacārajjhānasahagatā ³ taruṇasama-
 1061, 1 thapaññā udayabbayānupassanāvasena pavattā *taruṇavi-*
 1061, 2 *passanāpāññā*. ⁴ *Ādibhūṭāyāti* paṭhamāvayavabhūṭāya,
 desanāvasena c' etaṃ vuttaṃ. Uppattikāle pana n' atthi
 maggadhammānaṃ ādimajjhapariyosānatā ekacitt' uppā-
 dapariyāpannattā ekajjhaṃ yeva uppajjanato.
 1061, 5 *Pemaṇ* ti daḷhabhatti, tam pana akāraṇavacchala-
 1061, 5 tāvasena ⁵ pavattiyamānaṃ ⁶ gehasitasadisamaṃ hotīti *gehasi-*
tapemaṇ ti vuttaṃ.
 Garukaraṇavasena pavattiyā garucittaṃ etassāti garu-
 1061, 6 citto, tassa bhāvo *garucittabhāvo*, garumhi garukāro. Kilesā
 1061, 7 na uppajjantīti vatvā tattha kāraṇaṃ āha *ovādānusāsaniṃ*
labhatīti. Garuno ⁷ hi santike ovādānusāsaniṃ labhitvā
 yathānusiṭṭhaṃ paṭipajjantassa kilesā na uppajjanti, ten'
 1061, 7, 9 āha *tasmā* ti ādi. *Petā* ti petamah' iddhikā. *Asurānaṇ* ti
 devāsuraṇaṃ. Petāsuraṇaṃ petā evāti tesamaṃ petehi

(a) Vin A 135

¹⁶¹ So all MSS.

DA ninnassa

¹⁶² P adds bhūt' antaṃ

¹⁶³ B^m niratibhūtaṃ

P niyatibhūtaṃ

¹⁶⁴ Only B^m gives this.

¹ ABGG^mM °cariyamattassāti

DA °cariyakāya

² B^mP and DA sikkhattaya-

³ M °saṅgahatā

⁴ So all MSS.

DA taruṇasamathavipassanā-

⁵ B^mP vallabhavasena

⁶ B^mP pavattamānaṃ

⁷ B^mP garunaṃ

saṅgaho avuttasiddho va. *Āvāhaṃ gacchantīti*⁹ sambhogā- 1061, 9
saṃsaggamukhena peteh' eva asurānaṃ saṅgahane¹⁰ kāra-
ṇaṃ dasseti.

A p p' i c c h a s s ā ti niricchassa,¹¹ abhāv' attho h' 1061, 11
ettha appa-saddo,

“ Appaḍaṃsa-makasa-vāt' ātapā¹² ” ti (b)

ādisu viya. Paccayesu app' iccho *paccay' app' iccho*, cīvar' 1061, 11
ādippaccayesu icchārahito.¹³ *Adhigama-app' iccho* ti jhān' 1061, 11
ādi-adhigamavibhāvane icchārahito. *Pariyatti-app' iccho* 1061, 12
ti pariattiyaṃ bāhusaccavibhāvane icchārahito. *Dhut'* 1061, 12
aṅga-app' iccho ti dhut' aṅgesu app' iccho dhutabhāvavi-
bhāvane¹⁴ icchārahito.

Santagunaniḡūhanenāti attani saṃvijjamānānaṃ jhāna- 1061, 22
guṇānaṃ¹⁵ c' eva bāhusaccaguṇassa dhutaguṇassa¹⁶ ca
niḡūhanena chādanena. *Sampajjati* ti nippajjati sijjhati. 1061, 24
No mah' icchassāti mahatiyā icchāya samannāgatassa, 1061, 24
icchāṃ vā mahantassa no sampajjati anudhammassāpi
anicchanato.¹⁷

P a v i v i t t a s s ā ti pakārehi vivittassa. Ten' āha 1061, 27
kāyacitta-upadhi-vivekehi vivittassāti.¹⁸ *Ārambhavattihva-* 1061, 27, 29
senāti etena bhāvanābhīyogavasena ekībhāvo va idha
kāyaviveko ti adhippeto, na gaṇasaṅgaṇikābhāvamattan ti 1061, 28
dasseti. *Kamman* ti yogakammaṃ. 1061, 30

Sattehi kilesehi ca saṅgaṇanaṃ samādhānaṃ¹⁹ saṅgaṇikā,
sā āramitabb' atthena ārāmo etassāti *S a ṇ g a ṇ i k'* 1062, 1
ā r ā m o, tassa. Ten' āha *gaṇasaṅgaṇikāya c' evāti* ādi. 1062, 1

Āraddhaviriyassāti paggaḥitaviriyassa, tañ ca kho upadhi- 1062, 3
viveke ninnatāvasena a y a ṃ d h a m m o ti vacanato.
Esa nayo ito paresu pi. Vaṭṭanissitaṃ yeva hi samādhānaṃ
idhādhippetam, tathā paññā²⁰ pi. Kammassakatāpaññāya
hi ṭhitena²¹ kammavasena : Bhavesu nānappakāro anatto

(b) A V 15

⁹ ABGG^mMP gacchatīti

¹⁰ ABGG^mM saṅgahagamane

¹¹ B^mP ni-icchassa

¹² BG appaccayasmā kasmā tāta
pāti (*highly corrupt*)

¹³ BGM icchā va hīno

¹⁴ B^mP dhut' aṅgavibhāvane

¹⁵ B^mP jhān' ādiguṇā-

¹⁶ B^mP dhut' aṅgaguṇassa

¹⁷ ABGG^mM anijjhanato

¹⁸ B^m adds attha

¹⁹ B^mP samodhānaṃ

²⁰ ABGG^mM aññā

²¹ B^mP patitthito

- ti²² jānanto²² kammakkhayakaraṃ²³ nāṇaṃ abhipattheti,²⁴
 tad atthañ ca ussāhaṃ karoti. Mān' ādayo sattasantānaṃ
 saṃsāre papañcenti vitthārentīti papañcā ti āha
 1062, 9 *N i p p a p a ñ c a s s ā t i v i g a t a m ā n a t a n h ā d i t t h i p a p a ñ c a s s ā t i .*
 1062, 10 *Maggo kathito* sarūpen' eva.
 1062, 12 2. *Visuddhin* ti nāṇadassanavisuddhiṃ, accantavisud-
 1062, 12 dhim eva vā. *Catupārisuddhisīlan* ti pātimokkhasaṃvar'
 ādinirupakkiliṭṭhatāya catubbidhaṃ²⁵ parisuddhivantaṃ
 sīlaṃ.
 1062, 14 *P ā r i s u d d h i p a d h ā n i y ' a ṅ g a n* ti puggalassa
 1062, 14 parisuddhiyā²⁶ padhānabhūtaṃ aṅgaṃ. Ten' āha *parisud-*
dhabhāvassa padhān' aṅgaṃ ti.
 Samathassa visuddhabhāvo²⁷ vodānaṃ, paṇaṇabhāvo²⁸
 1062, 16 paricchinnaṃ ti āha *aṭṭhapagaṇasamāpattiyo* ti. Vigatūpak-
 kilesaṃ hi paṇaṇaṃ ti vattabbaṃ labhati, na sa-upak-
 kilesaṃ hānabhāgiy' ādibhāvappattito.
 1062, 18 Sattadiṭṭhimalavisuddhito nāmarūpaparicchedo *D i ṭ -*
ṭ h i v i s u d d h i. Paccayapariggaho addhattayakaṅkhā-
 1062, 19 malavidhamanato *K a ṅ k h ā v i t a r a ṇ a v i s u d d h i*.
 Yasmā nāmarūpaṃ nāma sappaccayaṃ eva, tasmā taṃ
 parigaṇhantena atthato tassa sappaccayatā pi pariggahitā
 1062, 18 eva hotīti vuttaṃ *D i ṭ ṭ h i v i s u d d h i t i s a p p a c c a y a n ā -*
marūpadassanaṃ ti. Yasmā pana nāmarūpassa paccaya-
 parigaṇhanena²⁹ tisu addhāsu kaṅkhāmalavitarāṇaṃ³⁰
 1062, 19 paccay' ākāraṇabodhavasena' eva hoti, tasmā *paccay'*
ākāraṇānaṃ ti ādi vuttaṃ yato³¹ kaṅkhāvitaraṇavisuddhi
 dhammaṭṭhitiñānaṃ ti vuccati.
 1062, 19 *Maggāmagge nāṇaṃ* ti maggāmagge vavatthapetvā³²
 ṭhitañāṇaṃ. Nāṇaṃ³³ ti³³ idha taruṇavipassanā kathitā
 tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ ajjhāsayaṇasena nāṇadassanavisud-
 dhīti vuṭṭhānagāminiyā vipassanāya vuccamānattā. Yadi
 nāṇadassanavisuddhīti vuṭṭhānagāminivipassanā adhip-
 petā, paññā ti ca arahattaphalapaññā, maggo pana kathan

²² B^mP vijānanto²³ B^mP °kara²⁴ P °pavatteti²⁵ B^mP °dha²⁶ ABGG^mM pāri-²⁷ AG^m °bhāveBB^mGP °visuddhi-²⁸ AG^m °bhāve; BG °bhāveB^mP °bhāvena²⁹ B^mP paccayaṃ parigaṇhantena³⁰ B^mP °vitarāṇa³¹ B^mP yathā³² BG va vatthu thapetvā³³ ABGG^mM omi

ti? Maggo bahukārapade ³⁴ virāgagahaṇena gahito. Vak-
khati hi *Idha bahukārapade maggo kathito* ti. 1063, 20

Cakkh' ādihātunānattan ti cakkh' ādi-rūp' ādi-cakkhu- 1062, 32
viññāṇ' ādihātūnaṃ vemattataṃ nissāya. *Cakkhusam-* 1062, 33
phass' ādinānattan ti cakkhusamphassa-sotasamphass' ādi-
chaphassavibhāgaṃ. ³⁵

Saññānānattan ti ettha rūpasaññādisaññānānattam 1063, 3
pi labbhat' eva, taṃ pana kāmasaññādigahaṇen' eva gay-
hati. *Kāmasaññāditī* ādi-saddena byāpādasaññādināṃ 1063, 3
gahaṇaṃ. Saññānidānattā papañcasaṅkhānaṃ ³⁶ kāma-
saññādinānattam ³⁷ paṭicca saṅkappanānattan ti vuttaṃ.

“ Yaṃ saṅkappeti, taṃ papañceti ” ti (c)

vacanato saṅkappanānattam paṭicca chan-
danānattan ti vuttaṃ. *Chandanānattan* ti ca 1063, 6
taṇhāchandassa nānattam. ³⁸ *Rūpapaṇiḷāho* ti rūpavisayo 1063, 8
rūpābhipatthanāvasena pavatto kilesapaṇiḷāho. *Saddapaṇi-* 1063, 9
ḷāho ti etthāpi es' eva nayo. Kilesa hi uppajjamāno ³⁹ appa-
matto pi ārammaṇe patte visayapaṇiḷāho ³⁹ va uppajjati.
Tathābhūtaṃ pana kilesassa ⁴⁰ chandassa vasena rūp'
ādi-pariyesanā hotīti āha *paṇiḷāhanānattatāya rūpapaṇi-* 1063, 10
yesanādi-nānattam uppajjati. Tathā pariyesanantassa sace
taṃ rūp' ādi labbheyya, taṃ sandhāy' āha *pariyesanānā-* 1063, 12
nattatāya ⁴¹ *rūpapaṇiḷābh' ādinānattam uppajjati*.

Maraṇānupassanānāne ti maraṇassa anupassanāvasena 1063, 14
pavattañāne, maraṇānussatisahagatapaññāyāti attho.

Āhāraṃ parigaṇhantassāti gaman' ādivasena āhāraṃ ⁴² 1063, 16
paṭikkūlato parigaṇhantassa.

Ukkaṇṭhantassāti nibbindantassa katthaci pi asajjantassa. 1063, 18

(c) ?

³⁴ BG bahūpakāra-
³⁵ B^mP sotasamphassa-
ghānasamphass'
ādisamphassavibhāgaṃ
³⁶ ABG^m °saṅkhātānaṃ
GM °saṅkhānaṃ
³⁷ B^m omits kāma
P °saññādi-nidānattam

³⁸ AG^m add eva maraṇataṃ
BGM add vemaṇata
Are these corruptions for
vemattataṃ ?

³⁹⁻³⁹ B^mP appatte pi ārammaṇe
patto viya paṇiḷāho

⁴⁰ B^mP kilesa

⁴¹ ABG^mMM °pariyosānā
B^mP °yesanādinānatta-

⁴² AG^m omitt

- 1063, 22 3. *Nijjarakāraṇānīti* ⁴³ pajahanakāraṇāni. Imasmim
 1063, 23 abhiññā-pade maggo kathīyatīti katvā *ayaṃ heṭṭhā* . . . *pe*
 1064, 3 . . . *puna gahitā* ti vuttaṃ. Tathā hi vakkhati *Idha abhiññā-*
pade ⁴⁴ *maggo kathito* ti. Kiñcāpi nijjinṇā ⁴⁵ micchādiṭṭhīti
 ānetvā sambandhitabbaṃ. Yathā micchādiṭṭhi vipassanāya
 nijjinnā pi na samucchinna ti samucchedappahānadassan'
 atthaṃ puna gahitā, evaṃ micchāsaṅkapp' ādayo pi
 vipassanāya pahinā pi asamucchinnaṭṭhāya idha puna gahitā
 ti ayam attho micchāsaṅkappo ⁴⁶ ti ādisu ⁴⁷ sabbapadesu
 1063, 27 vattabbo ti dasseti *Evaṃ sabbapadesu nayo netabbo* ti
 iminā.
 1063, 28 *Ettha cāti Sammāvimuttipaccayā ca*
aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāri-
pūriṃ ^{47a} *gacchantīti* etasmim ^{47b} *pālipade*.
Ettha ^{47c} *samucchedavasena paṭippassaddhivasena* ⁴⁸ *ca* ⁴⁹
paṭipakkhadhammānaṃ ⁵⁰ *samma-d-eva vimuccanaṃ sam-*
māvimutti, tappaccayā ca maggaphalesu atṭh' atṭha ⁵¹
indriyāni bhāvanāpāripūriṃ upagacchantīti maggasa-
payuttāni pi saddhādāni indriyāni uddhātāni. Maggavasena
 1063, 34 *eva* ⁵² *phalesu bhāvanāpāripūri nāmāti. Abhisandan' atṭhen-*
āti ⁵³ *ativiya sinehan' atṭhena. Idaṃ hi somanass' indriyaṃ*
ukkamsagatasabhāvasampayuttadhamme ⁵⁴ *sinehentaṃ* ⁵⁵
 1063, 35 *tementaṃ viya pavattati. Pavattasantati-adhipateyy' atṭhe-*
 1063, 38 *nāti* ⁵⁶ *vipākasantānassa jīvane adhipatibhāvena. Evan ti*
ādi vuttass' eva atthassa nigamanaṃ.
 1064, 8 *Aḍḍhena* ⁵⁷ *chaṭṭhāni aḍḍhachaṭṭhāni* ⁵⁸ *pañhasatāni* ⁵⁹ ;
paññāsādhikāni pañcapañhasatānīti ⁶⁰ *attho.*
Ettha ca āyasmā Dhammasenāpati : Dasasu nāthakaraṇa-

⁴³ ABGG^mM nijakāraṇā-
 P nijjarakāraṇā-

⁴⁴ *So all MSS; DA abhiññeyya-*

⁴⁵ *DA jinṇā*

⁴⁶ ABGG^mM °kappassā

⁴⁷ ABGG^mM *omit*

^{47a} ABGG^mM °pūri

^{47b} ABGG^mM *ettha tasmā*

^{47c} B^mP *add ca*

⁴⁸ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁴⁹ A pañca

⁵⁰ ABGG^mM *add sammā*
 B^mP °dhammā

⁵¹ B^mP *atṭha only*

⁵² B^mP *vasena hi*

⁵³ AG^m *abhinandan'-*

BG *hi sandan'-*

B^mP *abhinandan'-*

DA *abhisandahan'-*

⁵⁴ B^mP °gatasātasabhāvaṃ-

⁵⁵ B^mP °hantaṃ

⁵⁶ B^m °adhipateyy'-

⁵⁷ B^mP *add saha*

⁵⁸ B^mP *omit*

⁵⁹ BG *omit*

⁶⁰ B^mP *omit pañca*

dhammesu patiṭṭhāya dasa kasin' āyatanāni bhāvento dasa āyatanamukhena pariññam⁶¹ ṭhapetvā pariññeyyadhamme pariññanto dasamicchatte dasa-akusalakammapathe ca pahāya dasasu⁶² sammattesu⁶² dasakusalakammapathesu avatṭhito dasasu ariy' āvāsesu āvasitukāmo dasasaññā uppādentō dasanijaravatthūni abhiññāya dasa asekhe⁶³ dhamme samadhiḡacchatīti⁶⁴ tesam bhikkhūnam ovādam matthakam pāpento desanam niṭṭhapesi. Pamodavasena paṭiḡaṇhanam abhinandanam ti āha *Sādhū sādḡhūti abhinandantā*⁶⁵ *sampaṭiḡchimsūti*. *Tāya attamanatāyāti* tāya yathā-desitadesanāgatāya pahaṭṭhacittatāya, tattha yathālad-dha-atthavedadhammavedehīti attho. *Imam eva suttam*⁶⁶ *āvajjamānā* ti imasmim sutte tattha tattha āgate abhiññeyya-pariññeyy' ādibhede⁶⁶ dhamme abhiḡānanapariññanavasena⁶⁷ samannāharantā *saha paṭisambhidāhi . . . pe . . .*⁶⁸ *patiṭṭhahimsūti* attano upanissayasampannatāya therassa ca desanānubhāvena yathārad-dham vipassanam ussukkāpetvā⁶⁸ paṭisambhidāparivārāya⁶⁹ abhiññāya⁷⁰ saṇṭha-himsūti.

⁷¹ Das' uttarasuttavaṇṇanāya Līn' atthappakāsanā.

(Niṭṭhitā ca Pāthikavagg' aṭṭhakathāya līn' atthappakāsanā.)⁷²

⁷³ Niṭṭhitā ca Sumaṅgalavilāsiniyā Dīghanikāy' aṭṭhakathāya Līn' atthavaṇṇanā.⁷³

⁶¹ ABGG^mM pariññā

⁶² B^mP omit

⁶³ B^mP asekka

⁶⁴ B^mP adhigaccha-

⁶⁵ B^m adds sirasā

⁶⁶ B^mP abhiññeyy' ādibhede

⁶⁷ B^mP abhiḡānan' ādivasena

⁶⁸ B^mP ussukketvā

⁶⁹ AG^m °bhidāya paricārāya

⁷⁰ ABGG^mM aññāya

⁷¹ B^m adds Sumaṅgalavilāsiniyā

Dīghanikāy' aṭṭhakathāya

⁷² Only B^m gives this.

⁷³⁻⁷⁵ B^m omits

Therānaṃ Mahākassap' ādīnaṃ vaṃso pavēni anvayo setasāti theravaṃs' anvayo, tena ; catusu mahānikāyesu ther' anvayā¹ ti attho.

Dasabalassa Sammāsambuddhassa guṇagaṇānaṃ paridīpanato dasabalaguṇagaṇaparidīpanassa. Ayaṃ hi āgamo Brahmajāl' ādisu Mahāpadān' ādisu Sampasādaniy' ādisu ca tattha tattha visesato Buddhaguṇānaṃ pakāsanavasena pavatto ti. Tathā hi vuttaṃ ādito pi

“ Saddhāvahaguṇassā ” ti.^(a)

Mahā-aṭṭhakathāya sāraṇ ti Dīghanikāyamahāaṭṭhakathāyaṃ² atthasāraṃ.

Ekūnasatṭhimatto ti thokaṃ ūnabhāvato matta-sad-dagahaṇaṃ.

Mūl' aṭṭhakathāsāraṇ³ ti pubbe vuttaṃ eva Dīghanikāyamahāaṭṭhakathāsāraṇ² eva puna nigamanavasena vadati. Atha vā Mūl' aṭṭhakathāsāraṇ ti porān' aṭṭhakathāsu atthasāraṃ. Ten' etaṃ dassetīti:—Mahā-aṭṭhakathāya⁴ atthasāraṃ ādāya imaṃ Sumaṅgalavilāsiniṃ karonto sesamahānikāyānaṃ pi Mūl' aṭṭhakathāsu idha viniyogak-khamaṃ atthasāraṃ ādāy' eva⁵ akāsin ti.

Mahāvihārādhivāsinaṇ⁶ ti ca idaṃ purimāpacchimāpadehi saddhiṃ sambandhitabbaṃ : Mahāvihārādhivāsinaṃ samayaṃ pakāsayanti,⁷ Mahāvihārādhivāsinaṃ Mūl' aṭṭhakathāsāraṃ ādāyāti ca. Tena puñṇena. Hotu sabbo sukhi loko ti kāmāvacar' ādivibhāgo sabbo pi⁸ sattaloko yathā-raham bodhittayādhigamanavasena⁹ sampattena¹⁰ nibbānasukhena¹¹ sukhito hotūti sadevakassa lokassa accanta-sukhādhigamāya attano puñṇaṃ pariṇāmeti.

¹² Parimāṇato sādhiikasattanavutibhānavārā niṭṭhitā.¹²

(a) DA I 1

¹ AG^mM therisanā

B^mP theriyenā

² ABGG^mM omit nikāya

³ B^m mūlak'- for mūl'- throughout

⁴ B^m Dīghanikāyamahāaṭṭhakathāyaṃ

P Dīghamahāaṭṭhakathāyaṃ

⁵ B^mP ādāya yeva

⁶ B^mP 'vihāravāsinaṇ here and below

⁷ B^m 'ntim

⁸ ABGG^mM omit

⁹ AG^mM bodhisattādhī-

¹⁰ AG^mM sampannena

¹¹ BG add sukhi

¹²⁻¹² B^mP Parimāṇato sādhiik'

aṭṭhavisasahassanavuti-

bhānavārā niṭṭhitā.

Parimāṇato sādhiik' aṭṭhavisas-

sahassamattagānthena

Dīghanikāyaṭṭhikā racit'

ācariya-Dhammapālena.

Micchāditṭh' ādicorehi sīl'

ādidhanasañcayāṃ rakkhan'

atthāya sakkaccaṃ mañjūsāṃ

viya kārītan ti.